

SUPPORTED OXIDE CATALYSTS:

COBALT OXIDE AND MOLYBDENA ON TITANIA

A Thesis submitted for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy

by

Rashid Jaber Asa'd Shukri

Department of Chemistry, Brunel University

April 1989

To The Memory Of My Late Parents

## ABSTRACT

TiO<sub>2</sub> supported MoO<sub>3</sub> catalysts were prepared by aqueous impregnation of low area anatase (10 m<sup>2</sup>g<sup>-1</sup>) with solutions of (NH<sub>4</sub>)<sub>6</sub>Mo<sub>7</sub>O<sub>24</sub>·4H<sub>2</sub>O (MT/C series), and H<sub>2</sub>[MoO<sub>3</sub>(C<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub>)].H<sub>2</sub>O (MOT/C series). Three series of CoO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts were fabricated by aqueous impregnation of the same support with solutions of Co(NO<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>·6H<sub>2</sub>O (CT/C series), and Co(CH<sub>3</sub>COO)<sub>2</sub>·4H<sub>2</sub>O (CAT/C series), and by homogeneous precipitation using Co(NO<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>·6H<sub>2</sub>O (CT/HP series). CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> were deposited on Degussa P-25 (55 m<sup>2</sup>g<sup>-1</sup>) by aqueous impregnation using (NH<sub>4</sub>)<sub>6</sub>Mo<sub>7</sub>O<sub>24</sub>·4H<sub>2</sub>O and Co(NO<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>·6H<sub>2</sub>O in three ways: (i) CoO impregnated first, MoO<sub>3</sub> second (CMT series); (ii) MoO<sub>3</sub> impregnated first, CoO second (MCT series); and (iii) CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> together (CMTg series). The catalysts were characterized by laser Raman spectroscopy (LRS), temperature-programmed reduction (TPR), X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS), and transmission electron microscopy (TEM). Monolayer coverage by XPS was independent of the precursor for the MoO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts, but a function of the method of preparation and the precursor for the CoO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts. XPS results for the CMTg series differed from those for the CMT and MCT series, suggesting different surface species had been formed by varying the mode of impregnation. Phase diagrams relating semi-quantitatively to the oxide contents are presented. 2-propanol decomposition was studied to probe the acid-base properties of the catalysts. TiO<sub>2</sub> and MoO<sub>3</sub> exhibited dehydration activity, whereas CoO showed dehydrogenation activity. All the supported catalysts gave activation energies for dehydration higher than dehydrogenation. In the sub-monolayer region, the catalytic activity for dehydration was in the order: MCT > CMTg > CMT > MT/C > CT/C, while the selectivity remained almost unchanged. In the monolayer region, the activity was: MT/C > CMT > CMTg > MCT > CT/C and the selectivity increased compared with the sub-monolayer region. In the four-monolayer region, the activity decreased compared with the sub-monolayer and monolayer regions, but the selectivity increased relative to the previous two regimes. "Compensation effect" plots revealed different types of active centres responsible for dehydration and dehydrogenation processes in the MoO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> and CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts, while active centres were almost identical with the CoO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> system.

## ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

My sincere thanks are due to Professor G. C. Bond who gave continuous advice and criticism throughout my research and the preparation of this thesis, Dr. M. R. Gelsthorpe who helped in my experimental work, the Staff of The Experimental Techniques Centre for the use of TEM and XPS facilities, Dr. D. Urwin from Tioxide International Ltd for the chemical analysis of the catalysts, Dr. K. A. K. Lott who kindly proofread the manuscript, and Mrs. E. Tapley who typed this thesis.

## Contents

|   | Page |
|---|------|
| CHAPTER 1. INTRODUCTION   |      |
| 1.1 General Introduction.   | 1    |
| 1.2 The concept of dispersion in supported oxides.  | 2    |
| 1.2.1 The concept of contact angle, interaction energies and wetting.                           | 3    |
| 1.2.1.1 The spreading condition.  | 5    |
| 1.3 Methods of preparation of supported oxides.   | 9    |
| 1.4 Characterization of supported oxides.   | 10   |
| 1.4.1 Laser Raman Spectroscopy (LRS).   | 12   |
| 1.4.2 Temperature-programmed reduction (TPR).   | 13   |
| 1.4.2.1 Derivation of kinetic parameters from TPR profiles obtained at different heating rates. | 19   |
| 1.4.2.2 Effects of variation of experimental parameters.  | 24   |
| 1.4.2.3 Influence of heating rate and initial temperature.                                      | 24   |
| 1.4.2.4 Influence of reducing gas concentration.  | 24   |
| 1.4.2.5 Influence of gas flow rate.   | 25   |
| 1.4.2.6 Influence of the mass of solid.   | 26   |
| 1.4.2.7 Particle size effects.  | 26   |
| 1.4.2.8 Selection of values for the operating parameters.                                       | 28   |

|         |   |    |
|---------|---|----|
| 1.4.3   | X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS).   | 29 |
| 1.4.3.1 | Effect of calcination temperature.  | 32 |
| 1.4.4   | Transmission electron microscopy (TEM).   | 33 |
| 1.4.5   | Catalytic decomposition of 2-propanol   | 36 |
| 1.5     | Structure of single supported oxides.   | 38 |
| 1.5.1   | Definition of "monolayer".  | 38 |
| 1.5.2   | Evidence for "monolayers".  | 38 |
| 1.5.3   | Criteria for the presence of a complete monolayer.  | 41 |
| 1.5.4   | Comparison of Al <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> , SiO <sub>2</sub> and TiO <sub>2</sub> as supports. | 42 |
| 1.5.5   | Surface properties of supports.   | 43 |
| 1.5.5.1 | Surface charge in solution.   | 43 |
| 1.5.5.2 | Surface functionalities and catalytic properties.   | 44 |
| 1.6     | Structure of bicomponent supported oxides.  | 45 |
| 1.6.1   | Monolayer model.  | 45 |
| 1.6.2   | Pseudo-intercalation model.   | 47 |
| 1.6.3   | Defect structure of MoS <sub>2</sub> .  | 48 |
| 1.6.4   | Mixed sulphide hypothesis.  | 48 |
| 1.6.5   | Synergy by contact.   | 50 |
| 1.6.6   | Kasztelan, Grimblot and Bonnelle model.   | 51 |
| 1.7     | Acidity of supported oxides/monolayers.   | 54 |
| 1.8     | Scope of this thesis.   | 55 |
| 1.9     | References.   | 58 |

## CHAPTER 2. PREPARATION OF CATALYSTS

|       |   |    |
|-------|---|----|
| 2.1   | Introduction.   | 73 |
| 2.2   | Factors influencing impregnation profiles.  | 77 |
| 2.2.1 | Impregnation step.  | 77 |
| 2.2.2 | Drying step.  | 78 |
| 2.3   | Preparation of profile-controlled impregnated catalysts.  | 79 |
| 2.3.1 | Uniform and pellicular impregnation.  | 80 |
| 2.3.2 | Subsurface impregnation.  | 80 |
| 2.3.3 | Multicomponent impregnation.  | 81 |
| 2.4   | TiO <sub>2</sub> supports.  | 82 |
| 2.4.1 | Types of TiO <sub>2</sub> supports.   | 83 |
| 2.5   | Pretreatment of TiO <sub>2</sub> .  | 85 |
| 2.5.1 | Washing of TiO <sub>2</sub> to remove the P and K impurities.   | 85 |
| 2.6   | Preparation of MoO <sub>3</sub> /TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts.  | 85 |
| 2.6.1 | Preparation of MoO <sub>3</sub> /TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts by impregnation using ammonium heptamolybdate (AHM) as precursor. | 85 |
| 2.6.2 | Preparation of MoO <sub>3</sub> /TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts by impregnation using molybdenum oxalate as precursor.            | 86 |

|                                    |   |     |
|------------------------------------|---|-----|
| 2.7                                | Preparation of CoO/TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts.  | 87  |
| 2.7.1                              | Preparation of CoO/TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts by impregnation using cobalt nitrate as precursor.              | 87  |
| 2.7.2                              | Preparation of CoO/TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts by homogeneous precipitation using cobalt nitrate as precursor. | 87  |
| 2.7.3                              | Preparation of CoO/TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts by impregnation using cobalt acetate as precursor.              | 88  |
| 2.8                                | Preparation of CoO-MoO <sub>3</sub> /TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts.  | 89  |
| 2.8.1                              | CoO first.  | 89  |
| 2.8.2                              | MoO <sub>3</sub> first.   | 89  |
| 2.8.3                              | CoO and MoO <sub>3</sub> together.  | 90  |
| 2.9                                | References.   | 91  |
| CHAPTER 3. EXPERIMENTAL TECHNIQUES |   |     |
| 3.1                                | Introduction.   | 95  |
| 3.2                                | Characterization methods.   | 96  |
| 3.2.1                              | Chemical analysis.  | 96  |
| 3.2.2                              | Laser Raman spectroscopy (LRS).   | 96  |
| 3.2.2.1                            | Application.  | 97  |
| 3.2.3                              | Temperature programmed reduction (TPR).   | 97  |
| 3.2.3.1                            | Apparatus and experimental procedure.   | 98  |
| 3.2.3.2                            | Application.  | 100 |
| 3.2.4                              | X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS).   | 101 |
| 3.2.4.1                            | Referencing.  | 101 |

|         |   |     |
|---------|---|-----|
| 3.2.4.2 | Calculation.                            | 102 |
| 3.2.4.3 | Application.                            | 104 |
| 3.2.5   | Transmission electron microscopy (TEM). | 105 |
| 3.2.5.1 | Application.                            | 105 |
| 3.3     | Catalytic activity measurements.        | 106 |
| 3.3.1   | Decomposition of 2-propanol.            | 106 |
| 3.3.2   | Apparatus.                              | 106 |
| 3.3.3   | Experimental procedure.                 | 107 |
| 3.3.4   | Calculation.                            | 108 |
| 3.3.5   | Application.                            | 108 |
| 3.4     | Chemicals used.                         | 109 |
| 3.5     | References.                             | 110 |

## CHAPTER 4. RESULTS

|         |  |     |
|---------|--|-----|
| 4.1     | Introduction                                     | 112 |
| 4.1.1   | Laser Raman spectroscopy (LRS)                   | 115 |
| 4.1.1.1 | MoO <sub>3</sub> /TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts     | 115 |
| 4.1.2   | Temperature-programmed reduction (TPR)           | 117 |
| 4.1.2.1 | MoO <sub>3</sub> /TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts     | 117 |
| 4.1.2.2 | CoO/TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts                   | 127 |
| 4.1.2.3 | CoO-MoO <sub>3</sub> /TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts | 141 |
| 4.1.3   | X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS)           | 156 |
| 4.1.3.1 | MoO <sub>3</sub> /TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts     | 156 |
| 4.1.3.2 | CoO/TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts                   | 162 |

|         |  |     |
|---------|--|-----|
| 4.1.3.3 | CoO-MoO <sub>3</sub> /TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts                               | 170 |
| 4.1.4   | Transmission electron microscopy (TEM)   | 178 |
| 4.1.4.1 | MoO <sub>3</sub> /TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts                                   | 178 |
| 4.1.4.2 | CoO/TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts   | 178 |
| 4.1.5   | Catalytic decomposition of 2-propanol  | 186 |
| 4.1.5.1 | MoO <sub>3</sub> /TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts (MT/C series and<br>MOT/C series) | 186 |
| 4.1.5.2 | CoO/TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts (CT/C series)                                   | 198 |
| 4.1.5.3 | CoO-MoO <sub>3</sub> /TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts (CMT series)                  | 209 |
| 4.1.5.4 | CoO-MoO <sub>3</sub> /TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts (MCT series)                  | 212 |
| 4.1.5.5 | CoO-MoO <sub>3</sub> /TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts (CMTg series)                 | 222 |
| 4.2     | References   | 229 |

## CHAPTER 5. DISCUSSION

|       |  |     |
|-------|--|-----|
| 5.1   | MoO <sub>3</sub> /TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts | 230 |
| 5.1.1 | Laser Raman spectroscopy (LRS).              | 230 |
| 5.1.2 | Temperature-programmed reduction (TPR).      | 235 |
| 5.1.3 | X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS).      | 240 |
| 5.1.4 | Transmission electron microscopy (TEM)       | 249 |
| 5.1.5 | Catalytic decomposition of 2-propanol.       | 249 |
| 5.2   | CoO/TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts               | 253 |
| 5.2.1 | Temperature-programmed reduction (TPR).      | 253 |
| 5.2.2 | X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS).      | 256 |
| 5.2.3 | Transmission electron microscopy (TEM)       | 261 |
| 5.2.4 | Catalytic decomposition of 2-propanol.       | 262 |

|                       |  |     |
|-----------------------|--|-----|
| 5.3                   | CoO-MoO <sub>3</sub> /TiO <sub>2</sub> catalysts | 263 |
| 5.3.1.                | Temperature-programmed reduction (TPR).          | 263 |
| 5.3.2                 | X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS)           | 265 |
| 5.3.3                 | Catalytic decomposition of 2-propanol.           | 271 |
| 5.4                   | References                                       | 282 |
| CHAPTER 6 CONCLUSIONS |  | 294 |
| 6.1                   | References                                       | 299 |
| APPENDICES            |  | 300 |

## CHAPTER 1 INTRODUCTION

### 1.1 General Introduction

In recent years, there has been a growing emphasis on the study of the structure and composition of catalytically active surface phases containing transition metal ions, of their dependence on the method of preparation and on the degree of their coverage of the surface and their relation to catalytic properties.

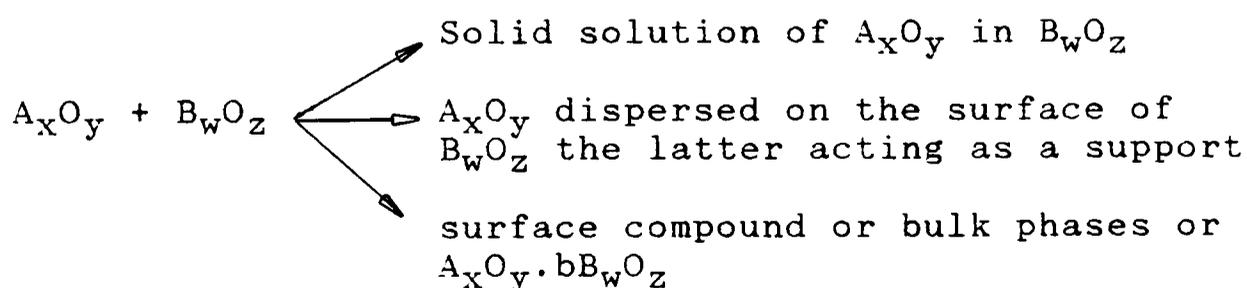
In the field of heterogeneous catalysis, it is convenient to distinguish, in a perfectly unjustified and oversimplified way, between metal catalysts, and the other catalysts. The first are easy to define: there are those in which a reduced metal is the active phase. It is thus easy to circumscribe. By exclusion, the other class is namely the "non-metals" (1).

Defined in this manner, non-metal catalysts represented, in 1980, 84% of the industrial heterogeneous catalysts(1). To be more specific, this proportion corresponds to catalysts which, under the working conditions in the industrial plant, contain their catalytically active elements in a non-reduced state. It should, however, be recalled that most metal catalysts are supported on oxides, which often represent over 90% (sometimes 99.4% in the case of the Pt reforming catalysts) of the total weight.

A larger number of studies of the preparation, surface characterisation, activation (sulphidation) and catalytic performance with molecules and real feeds of  $\text{MoO}_3/\gamma\text{-Al}_2\text{O}_3$  catalysts with which a promoter (CoO or NiO) can be associated, have been published in recent years<sup>(2)</sup>. Those catalysts are generally used in hydrotreatment, namely hydrodesulphurization (HDS), hydrodenitrogenation (HDN), hydrodemetallation (HDM) and hydrodeoxygenation (HDO) of petroleum fractions, heavy residues, or coal liquids. They represent a large proportion of catalysts used in modern petrochemistry, and, according to Jacobsen<sup>(3)</sup>, the hydro-processing catalyst market is about 25,000-30,000 tons year<sup>-1</sup> at a value of the order of \$250 million year<sup>-1</sup>.

### 1.2 The concept of dispersion in supported oxides

In the course of preparation of highly dispersed oxide-on-support systems, a number of different phenomena may take place depending on the chemical nature of the component oxides, temperature and mode of preparation, which may have an important influence on the properties of the final catalyst<sup>(4)</sup>. All these processes may be summarised in the form of the following scheme:



In the first stage of annealing of the mixture of oxides, irrespectively of whether obtained by coprecipitation or impregnation, the oxide to be dispersed may partially dissolve in the support crystallites and accumulate in the surface layers. On further heating, two processes take place simultaneously: the inward diffusion into the bulk of the crystallites of the support, which may result in the modification of its properties, and the evaporation into the gas phase.

Depending on the relative rates of these processes, the surface layers of the resulting solid solution crystallites are either enriched or impoverished in the solute atoms as compared to the deeper layers<sup>(4)</sup>. Only when the temperature of heating is low enough, or the miscibility of the two oxides is only limited, does the minority oxide accumulate almost entirely at the surface of the host crystallites and the oxide-on-support system is obtained with different degrees of interaction between the supporting and the supported oxide. Thus, when the two oxides are capable of reacting, surface compounds may be formed which determine the adsorptive and catalytic properties of the system.

#### 1.2.1 The concept of contact angle, interaction energies and wetting

The equilibrium shape of supported metal particles is dependent upon the nature of the forces present at the surfaces of the adjoining phases<sup>(5)</sup>. If one assumes that a

certain degree of atomic mobility exists in the surface layers of the metal particles, then the situation can be described according to Young's equation, which relates the characteristic interfacial energies existing in the system<sup>(5)</sup>. For a metal-gas-support at equilibrium:

$$\gamma_{sg} = \gamma_{ms} + \gamma_{mg} \cos \theta \quad (1)$$

where  $\theta$  is the contact angle between the metal particle and the support,  $\gamma$  is the surface energy, and the subscripts s, m and g refer to the support, metal and gas, respectively.

Two cases can be considered, as illustrated schematically in Fig. 1.1.

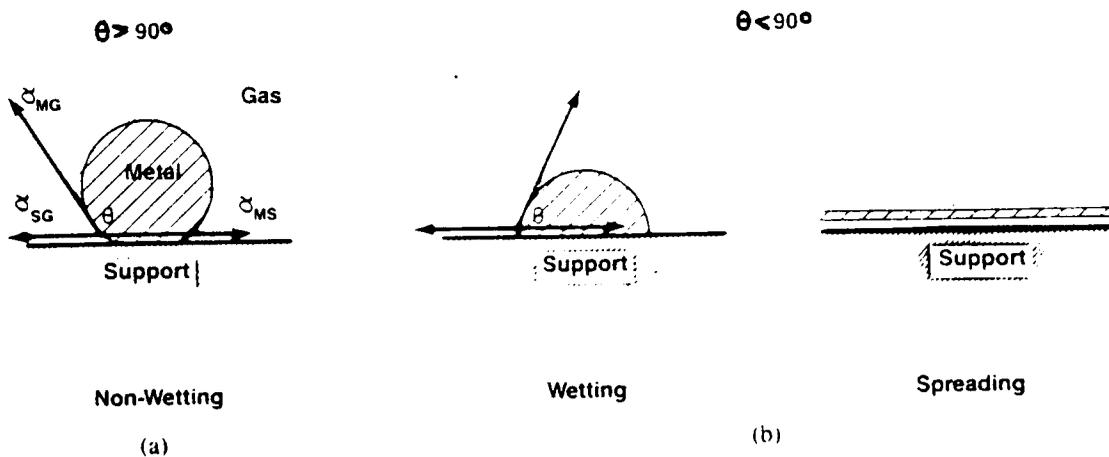


Fig. 1.1 Particle morphologies as predicted from Young's equation. (a) Wetting condition ( $\gamma_{sg} > \gamma_{ms}$ )  
 b) Non-wetting condition ( $\gamma_{sg} < \gamma_{ms}$ ) (ref. 5)

(a) If  $\gamma_{sg} > \gamma_{ms}$ , then  $\cos \theta > 0$  and  $\theta < 90^\circ$ . Under these conditions the metal particles will spread over the support in order to minimize the surface energy. In this case the particles would be expected to be cap-shaped, possibly faceted, and in the extreme might spread to form thin flat structures due to the metal-support interactions.

(b) If  $\gamma_{sg} < \gamma_{ms}$ , then  $\cos \theta < 0$  and  $\theta > 90^\circ$ . Under these circumstances, the particles will be in a non-wetting condition and will tend to assume the energetically favoured form of a sphere or polyhedron due to the weaker interaction between the metal and support.

Examples of these situations are confirmed for Pt/TiO<sub>2</sub><sup>(7)</sup>, and observed for Ni/TiO<sub>2</sub><sup>(8-12)</sup> and Fe/TiO<sub>2</sub><sup>(13,14)</sup>.

#### 1.2.1.1. The spreading condition

The ability of a crystallite to wet a substrate is determined by the following interfacial free energies<sup>(6)</sup>: substrate-gas ( $\sigma_{sg}$ ), crystallite-gas ( $\sigma_{cg}$ ) and crystallite-substrate ( $\sigma_{cs}$ ). Let us consider a thick film of material on a substrate. The specific free energy of formation  $\bar{\sigma}_\infty$  of such a film on a uniform substrate is given by:

$$\bar{\sigma}_\infty = \sigma_{cg} + \sigma_{cs} - \sigma_{gs} \quad (2)$$

where the subscript  $\infty$  emphasises the film is thick. The first two terms on the right-hand side are due to the two new interfaces, namely crystallite-gas and crystallite-substrate which form, and the last is due to the interface substrate-gas, which disappears. When  $\bar{\sigma}_\infty < 0$ , the film spreads over the surface of the substrate because this causes a decrease of the free energy of the system<sup>(6)</sup>.

In the opposite case, when  $\bar{\sigma}_\infty > 0$ , the material does not wet the substrate, and therefore islands with a distribution of sizes form. In order to decrease the free

energy of the system, particles will tend to coalesce into a single island, forming an angle  $\theta$  with the substrate given by the following equation:

$$\sigma_{cg} \cos \theta = \sigma_{gs} - \sigma_{cs} \quad (3)$$

The kinetic process can, however, be so slow that thermodynamic equilibrium is not achieved during the life span of the specimen (6). Each crystallite can, however, achieve the equilibrium wetting angle in a time which is short compared to the lifetime of the specimen(6).

Under vacuum and in an inert atmosphere, the metals used as catalysts have high values of the interfacial free energy  $\sigma_{cg}$ , as well as high interfacial free energies  $\sigma_{cs}$  with the commonly used substrates (6). This leads to values of  $\theta$  greater than  $90^\circ$ , i.e. the metal does not wet the substrate well. In a  $H_2$  atmosphere, the chemisorption of the gas on the surface of metal decreases the value of

$\sigma_{cg}$  and the metal wets the substrate somewhat better (6). However, in an oxidizing atmosphere, because of the formation of oxide,  $\sigma_{cg}$  and  $\sigma_{cs}$  can become much smaller than in the above-mentioned cases, and the contact angle can decrease substantially. The interaction energy between the solid phases in contact plays a major role in this decrease, and in what follows  $\sigma_{cs}$  will be related to this interaction energy (6).

When two phases are brought into contact to form an interface and the molecular interactions between them are ignored, then the interfacial free energy between the two is given by the sum:

$$\overline{\sigma}_{cs} = \overline{\sigma}_c + \overline{\sigma}_s \quad (4)$$

where  $\overline{\sigma}_c$  and  $\overline{\sigma}_s$  are the surface free energies of the two phases. However, in reality, there are attractive molecular interactions between the two phases brought into contact, and as a result there is a corresponding decrease in the interfacial free energy. These interactions are particularly strong when chemical compounds are formed, or when some degree of electron exchange occurs between the two phases. Interactions are weak when they are of a physical nature, such as dispersion or polar interactions. The interfacial tension is therefore given by the expression:

$$\overline{\sigma}_{cs} = \overline{\sigma}_c + \overline{\sigma}_s - U_{int}, \quad (5)$$

where  $U_{int}$  is the interaction energy per unit area of crystallite-substrate interface, between the atoms (molecules) of the two phases. In addition, the mismatch of the two lattices generates a strain energy per unit area,  $U_{str}$ , which increases the interfacial free energy. Consequently, one can write:

$$\overline{\sigma}_{cs} = \overline{\sigma}_c + \overline{\sigma}_s - U_{int} + U_{str} \equiv \overline{\sigma}_c + \overline{\sigma}_s - U_{cs}, \quad (6)$$

Approximately,  $\overline{\sigma}_c \approx \overline{\sigma}_{cg}$ ; therefore, combining Equations (2) and (6), yields:

$$\overline{\sigma}_{\infty} = 2\overline{\sigma}_{cg} - U_{cs}, \quad (7)$$

Equation (7) shows that if the interaction energy  $U_{cs}$  between the two materials is greater than twice the surface free energy  $\overline{\sigma}_{cg}$  of the crystallite, then the crystallite will spread over the surface of the substrate (6). Since  $\overline{\sigma}_{cg}$  is large for metals, and the interactions between metal and substrate are relatively weak, metal crystallites will

not spread over the surface of an oxide substrate (6). In an  $O_2$  atmosphere, the metal is oxidized and, as a result, the surface free energy  $\overline{\sigma}_{cg}$  becomes much smaller than that of the metal. The interactions between the oxidized metal and the oxide substrate are also stronger than those between metal and substrate. However, only if they are sufficiently strong can the oxidized metal spread over the substrate. This is more likely to happen when chemical compounds form, because then  $U_{CS}$  becomes very large(6).

It may be noted that an oxide crystallite wets a metal substrate better than the metal crystallite wets the oxide substrate. This happens because  $\overline{\sigma}_{cg}$  is much smaller in the former case. For spreading to occur,  $U_{CS}$  must be greater than  $2 \overline{\sigma}_{cg}$  (6).

1.3 Methods of preparation of supported oxides

See Table 1.1.

Table 1.1. Methods of preparation

| Method                       | Mo Compound   | V Compound  | W Compound  |
|------------------------------|---|---|---|
| 1. Aqueous impregnation      | $(\text{NH}_4)_6\text{Mo}_7\text{O}_{24} \cdot 4\text{H}_2\text{O}$ (15)<br>$\text{H}_2[\text{MoO}_3(\text{C}_2\text{O}_4) \cdot \text{H}_2\text{O}]$ (*)   | $\text{NH}_4\text{VO}_3$ (19)<br>$\text{VOCl}_3$ (20)   | $(\text{NH}_4)_6\text{H}_{12}\text{W}_{12}\text{O}_{40}$ (24) |
| 2. Nonaqueous impregnation   | $\text{Mo}(\pi\text{-C}_3\text{H}_5)_4$ (16)<br>$\text{MoO}(\text{AcAc})_2$ (17)  | $\text{VO}(\text{AcAc})_2$ (16)<br>$\text{VOCl}_3$ in $\text{C}_6\text{H}_5\text{-CH}_3$ (17)         | $\text{WCl}_6$ in $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$ (24)                 |
| 3. Alkoxide                  |   | $\text{VO}(\text{i-C}_4\text{H}_9\text{O})$ (21)  |   |
| 4. Grafting                  | $\text{MoO}_2(\text{OH})_2$ (18)  | $\text{V}_2\text{O}_3(\text{OH})_4$ (19)<br>$\text{VOCl}_3$ vapour (22)<br>$\text{VCl}_4$ vapour (23) | $\text{WCl}_6$ vapour (25)                                    |
| 5. Ion-exchange              | $\text{C}(\text{M}_x\text{O}_y\text{H}_2)_n$ , where C is an exchangeable cation and M is Ti, Zr, Nb, or Ta (26)  |   |   |
| 6. Homogeneous precipitation | $\text{Co}(\text{NO}_3)_2 \cdot 6\text{H}_2\text{O}$ in excess of $(\text{NH}_2)_2\text{CO}$ (ref. 27 and this work)  |   |   |
| 7. Solid-Solid wetting       | Physical mixtures of active oxides $\text{MoO}_3$ , $\text{V}_2\text{O}_5$ and $\text{WO}_3$ on the surface of $\gamma\text{-Al}_2\text{O}_3$ , $\text{TiO}_2$ (anatase) and $\text{SiO}_2$ (28, 29). |   |   |

(\*) this work

#### 1.4 Characterization of supported oxides

In the real world of the industrial scientist there is generally much respect, even admiration, for the significant advances that have recently been made by academically oriented investigators in the study of solid surfaces<sup>(30)</sup>. During the past decade several ingenious ways of establishing the composition, crystallographic structures and electronic properties of the last few layers of adsorbents and catalysts - or - sub-monolayer amounts of adsorbed species - have been devised, thanks largely to the arrival of new techniques such as photoelectron spectroscopy, Auger and electron-energy-loss spectroscopy, ion scattering procedures, low energy electron diffraction (LEED), and the extension of more traditional ones such as infrared and Raman spectroscopy.

It is, however, undeniable that a certain sense of disappointment - if not frustration, which, at times, borders on cynicism - pervades the catalyst community when it reflects on the paucity of techniques that are capable of being utilized to study "live" catalysts, under actual operating conditions. Some individuals, whose task it is to design new catalysts or to improve existing ones, have become inured to the waves of enthusiasm that frequently overtake (or overwhelm) the purist surface chemist or chemical physicist when the discovery of another potent, all-conquering technique is announced. They greet with scepticism descriptions of identification of a new state of a surface-bound molecule or a new "electronic surface

state", that exist under conditions (typically  $10^{-10}$  to  $10^{-4}$  torr) widely removed from those relevant to commercial catalytic reactors (e.g. a few hundred atmospheres pressure and temperatures of several hundred Kelvin).

No one denies the great importance of an academic concern for fundamentals (30): indeed the dictum that 'the more closely we enquire into the nature of things the greater is our reward' is universally valid(30). Without paying due attention to fundamentals it ceases to become possible to confirm or reject plausible models of adsorption and catalysis, irrespective of whether or not the conditions under which the model applies may be far removed from a given, desired set. It often follows that, with due allowance for error, an effect or feature identified under one set of well-defined conditions may indeed be equally valid under another. Thus, if it is incontrovertibly established (by EXAFS for example) that rafts of metal atoms, rather than three-dimensional arrays (clusters) of active metal catalysts are distributed in a given manner on an appropriate oxide support, it is not improbable that those rafts also exist under the actual real-life conditions of the "live" catalyst. Clearly the principal point here is to know whether the facts pertaining to the existence of the rafts have been incontrovertibly established.

### 1.4.1. Laser Raman spectroscopy (LRS)

The principle of the technique is schematized in Fig. 1.2.

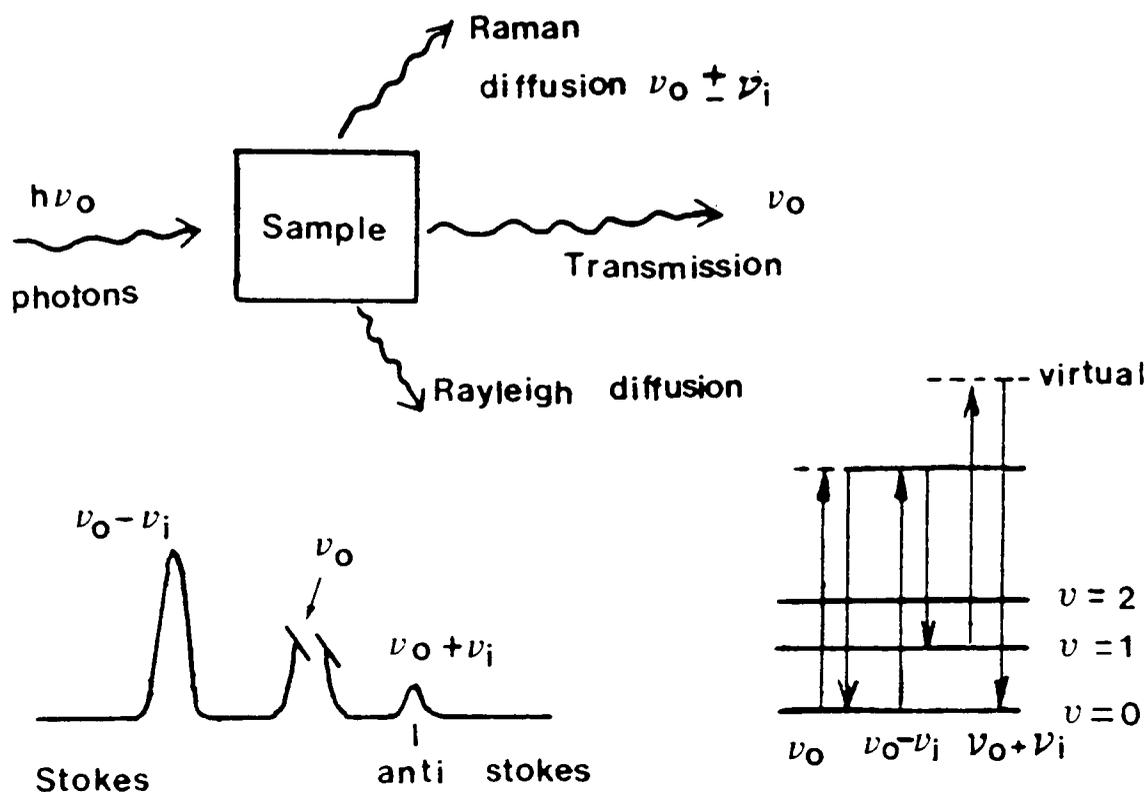


Fig. 1.2. Principle of Raman spectroscopy involving vibrational level transitions (bottom right side) (31)

The so-called Stokes and anti-Stokes transitions have a very low probability. A highly intense incident beam was therefore necessary to obtain detectable signals. Laser sources were recently used but the beam has to be chopped to avoid a too intense heating of the sample. The technique involves a vibrational transition (Fig. 1.2.) and is therefore used for characterizing lattice vibration modes of solid catalyst. The allowed transition involves changes in the bond polarizability whereas infrared involves changes in dipole moment. It follows that many more transitions are

allowed in Raman spectroscopy, which then turns out to be complementary to infrared. The technique has an increasing field of applications, for instance, for CoMo or NiMo catalysts<sup>(32)</sup>.

#### 1.4.2. Temperature-programmed reduction (TPR)

Temperature-programmed reduction (commonly abbreviated to TPR) is a technique used for the chemical characterization of solids. The essence of the technique is the reduction of a solid by a gas at the same time that the temperature of the system is changed in a predetermined way<sup>(33)</sup>. The method is based on measuring H<sub>2</sub> removal, but chemical information can also be derived from analysis of the gaseous products.

In the most commonly encountered apparatus, the solid is reduced by flowing H<sub>2</sub>, the concentration of which is monitored downstream of the reactor. Provided that reduction has taken place over the temperature excursion of the reactor, the record is simply that of H<sub>2</sub> consumption and is usually displayed as a function of the temperature of the reactor.

A typical reduction profile, as shown in Fig. 1.3, consists of a series of peaks. Each peak represents a distinct reduction process involving a particular chemical component of the solid. The position of a peak in the profile is determined by the chemical nature and environment of the chemical component, and the area of the peak reflects the concentration of that component present in the solid.

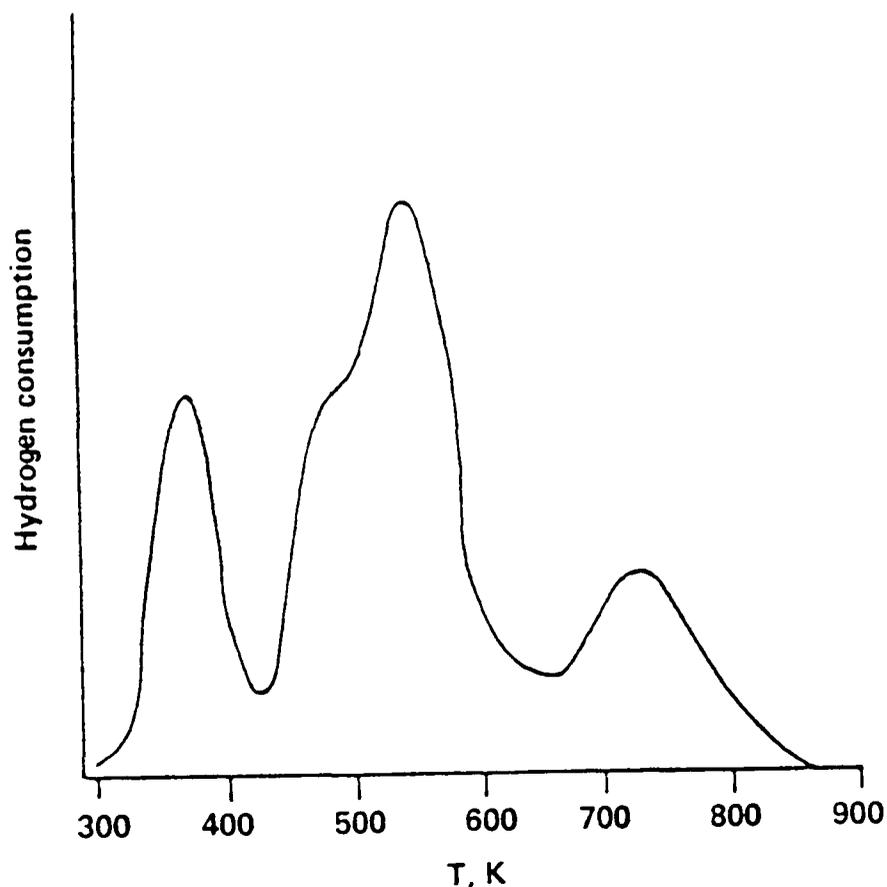


Fig. 1.3 A typical reduction profile (ref. 33)

TPR is a relatively new technique for characterizing solids. It is highly sensitive and does not depend on any specific property of the solid under investigation other than its reducibility. The technique was first investigated about 13 years ago by Jenkins (34) during a study of catalysts using the temperature-programmed desorption technique pioneered by Cvetanovic and Amenomiya(35). Jenkins realized that valuable information could be obtained from the reduction pretreatment stage of this technique if the reduction were also performed in the temperature-programmed mode. A series of experiments provided data which, together with information from other techniques, enabled the catalysts to be fully characterized.

The technique was soon exploited by others, and a notable early study<sup>(36)</sup> was made using the technique to characterize a series of solid catalysts of noble metals supported on refractory oxides. Over the last decade the technique has been exploited and developed considerably by workers around the world, to the extent that TPR now has a place alongside other techniques for the characterization of solids, and in 1982 the first review article on the subject was published<sup>(37)</sup>.

The technique can be regarded as the principal member of a family of temperature-programmed reaction techniques. Its status as principal member is due only to the fact that reduction has attracted the most attention from researchers. In principle, valuable information can be obtained by investigating many different types of chemical reactions in a temperature-programmed mode. Using the same or similar apparatus, temperature-programmed oxidations, methanations, sulphidations, and carbonizations have been reported<sup>(33)</sup>.

On the basis of the type of information it can provide, the TPR technique can be classified with the spectroscopic and X-ray techniques that have been traditionally and indeed are currently used to characterize solids. Almost all of those techniques impose severe requirements on the solid or on the conditions under which it can be investigated. These requirements necessarily limit the information that can be obtained and the range of solids that can be investigated. The TPR technique, while capable of providing chemical information similar to that from the other techniques, has,

in general, a much wider range of application. Even the condition that the solid must be reducible is not mandatory, since valuable information has been obtained on reduced solids using TPR by first mildly oxidizing the solids and then subjecting them to the TPR experiment.

In another sense, and certainly on the grounds of similarity of experimental procedures, TPR can be classified with a broad range of techniques, known as thermoanalytical techniques, that are used to generate physical and chemical information on solids<sup>(38)</sup>. In general, these techniques depend on the measurement of a parameter of a physical or chemical property of a solid as the temperature of the solid is varied, as for TPR, in a predetermined manner. Fig. 1.4. presents a classification of the principal techniques. These techniques provide information on a wide range of phenomena from the purely physical to the totally chemical<sup>(38)</sup>. Temperature-programmed desorption (TPD) is included in Fig. 1.4 under techniques dependent on the evolution of "volatiles" since there are broad experimental similarities with evolved gas analysis (EGA) and both techniques can give information on the physical desorption of gases as well as on gases evolved by chemical mechanisms. Temperature-programmed reduction, along with the other temperature-programmed reaction techniques, is thus identified as a more chemically based technique concerned with analysis of gases from purely chemical processes.

Temperature-programmed reduction profiles of complex solids can show a great deal of detail, reflecting complex

# THERMOANALYTICAL TECHNIQUES

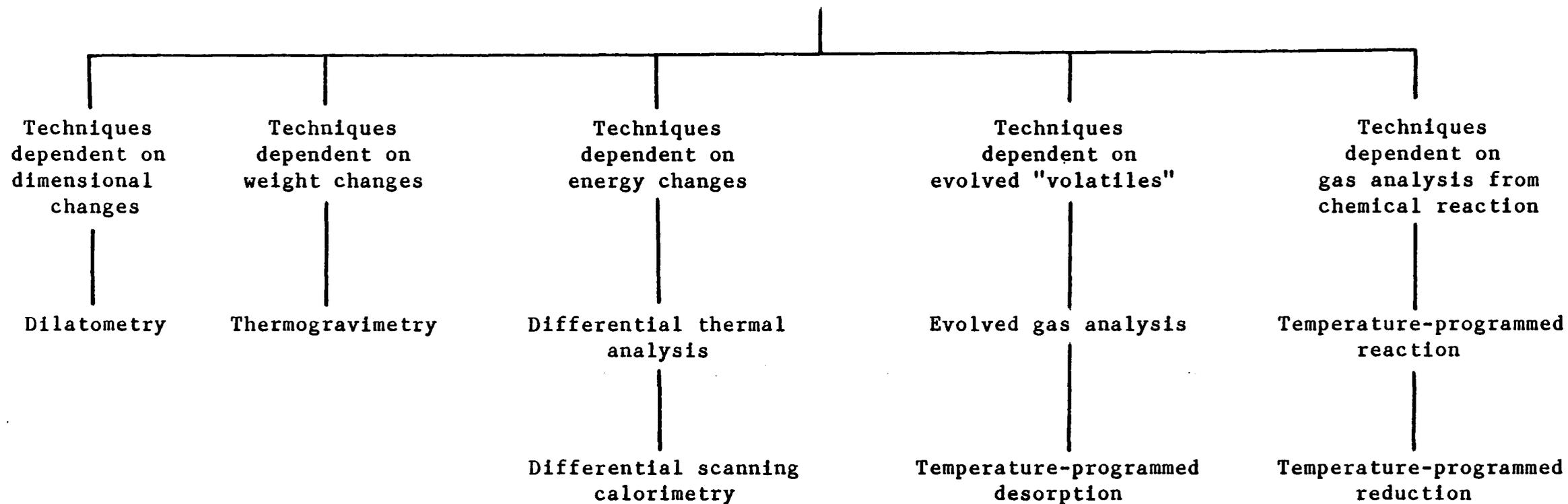


Fig. 1.4 A classification of thermoanalytical techniques (ref. 33)

reduction processes. The use of such profiles as "fingerprints" to provide a rapid assessment of the correctness of the composition of a solid has proved useful in many applications. In particular, the fingerprint temperature reduction profile has found application as a tool for quality control in the preparation of industrial catalysts.

Although many analytical techniques are also capable of providing similar fingerprint analysis, for solid catalysts temperature-programmed reaction techniques have the advantage that the fingerprint can more truly reflect the chemical and structural features essential for its use because the analytical reaction and reaction conditions can be made closely similar to the conditions experienced by the catalyst in its industrial use. Thus, a temperature-programmed reduction profile can provide a fingerprint reflecting the essential features of a reduction catalyst, just as a temperature-programmed methanation profile can for a methanation catalyst.

In this role in particular, three other factors have contributed to the success of the TPR techniques. First, the sensitivity is such that a reduction profile can be obtained from the consumption of as little as 1  $\mu\text{mol}$  of  $\text{H}_2$  requiring only milligrams of sample. Second, the apparatus, consisting of simple temperature programmers and thermal conductivity detectors, is inexpensive when compared with that required for the X-ray and spectroscopic techniques. Third, the relative robustness of the apparatus and its

minimal maintenance requirements make it an ideal tool for industrial application.

The problems facing the science of the characterization of solids include the identification of low concentrations of impurities, or dopant; alloy formation between metals; other interactions between solids (e.g. between a metal and an oxide); particle sizes of compounds; and the influence of thermal treatments. Experience in the catalyst characterization area has shown that TPR is well suited to the study of such phenomena. Particular advantages have been the few, if any, limitations imposed on materials, the sensitivity of the technique and the ability, for a number of catalysts, to study phenomena in realistic conditions hitherto not possible with other techniques.

#### 1.4.2.1. Derivation of kinetic parameters from TPR profiles obtained at different heating rates

Banerjee et al. (39,40) have used the method of Coats and Redfern (41) originally developed for thermogravimetric data to derive kinetic parameters from a study of the changes in the solid phase in excess reducing gas.

For the reaction



The rate of reaction of the gas [G] or solid [S] at constant temperature may be expressed as:

$$\text{Rate} = \frac{-d[G]}{dt} \quad \text{or} \quad \frac{-d[S]}{dt} = k[G]^p[S]^q \quad (2)$$

where the rate constant  $k$  is given by the Arrhenius equation

$$k = A e^{-E/RT} \quad (3)$$

In TPR, temperature is also a function of time. Thus

$$\beta = \frac{dT}{dt} \quad (4)$$

where  $\beta$  is the linear heating rate, so that

$$\frac{-d[G]}{dt} = \frac{-\beta d[G]}{dT} \quad (5)$$

or

$$\frac{-d[S]}{dt} = \frac{-\beta d[S]}{dT} \quad (5a)$$

In excess reducing gas the reaction is independent of gas concentration, and Eq. (2) is rewritten

$$\frac{d\alpha}{dt} = k(1-\alpha)^q \quad (6)$$

where  $\alpha$  is the fraction reduced at time  $t$ . Combining Eqs. (3), (4) and (6), rearranging, and integrating gives

$$\int_0^\alpha \frac{d\alpha}{(1-\alpha)^q} = \frac{A}{B} \int_0^T e^{-E/RT} dT \quad (7)$$

Using an approximation<sup>(42)</sup> for the right-hand integral gives, for all values of  $q$  except  $q = 1$ ,

$$\frac{1 - (1-\alpha)^{1-q}}{1-q} = \frac{ART^2}{\beta E} \left[ 1 - \frac{2RT}{E} \right] e^{-E/RT} \quad (8)$$

Taking logs gives

$$\log \left[ \frac{1 - (1-\alpha)^{1-q}}{T^2(1-q)} \right] = \log \frac{AR}{\beta E} \left[ 1 - \frac{2RT}{E} \right] - \frac{E}{2.3RT} \quad (9)$$

When  $q = 1$ , Eq. (7) after taking logs becomes

$$\log \left[ -\log \frac{(1-\alpha)}{T^2} \right] = \log \frac{AR}{\beta E} \left[ 1 - \frac{2RT}{E} \right] - \frac{E}{2.3RT} \quad (10)$$

It can be shown that for most values of  $E$  over the temperature range of these experiments the expression  $\log(AR/E) \cdot [1 - 2RT/E]$  is essentially constant. Thus plotting the left-hand side of Eq. (9) or (10) against  $1/T$  for the correct value of  $q$  yields a straight line of slope  $-E/2.3R$ . This method of analysis is **not**, however, generally useful as an aid to the interpretation of TPR data since most experimental TPR systems monitor the rate of change of gas concentration as a function of temperature, producing reduction profiles with peaks corresponding to maxima for the rate processes.

Thus, a more generally useful analysis by Gentry et al.<sup>(43)</sup> started with a statement of the reaction rate in terms of the rate of consumption of a gas for a reaction taking place between a solid held in a tubular reactor, at constant temperature, and a gas flowing through it. Provided that the flow can be described as plug flow (i.e. radial and longitudinal mixing are absent) the rate of consumption of a gas, at low conversions, is given<sup>(44)</sup> by

$$\text{Rate} = fx$$

where  $f$  is the feed rate of the gas and  $x$  is the fractional conversion of the gas.

Now

$$f = F[G]_i$$

where  $F$  is the flow rate and  $[G]_i$  is the concentration of gas  $G$  at the reactor inlet and

$$x = \frac{[G]_i - [G]}{[G]_i} = \frac{\Delta[G]}{[G]_i}$$

where  $[G]$  is the concentration of gas at the reactor outlet. Thus, the rate can be measured as

$$\text{Rate} = F \Delta [G] \quad (11)$$

By using a recirculation reactor, Jacobs and colleagues<sup>(45)</sup> obtained reaction rates directly by monitoring the reaction pressure as a function of time.

Differentiating Eq.(2) with respect to temperature gives

$$\frac{d(\text{rate})}{dT} = A \exp(-E/RT) \left[ [G]^p [S]^q \frac{E}{RT^2} + q[G]^p [S]^{q-1} \frac{d[S]}{dT} + p[G]^{p-1} [S]^q \frac{d[G]}{dT} \right] \quad (12)$$

at the maximum rate

$$\frac{d(\text{rate})}{dT} = 0 \quad (13)$$

and from Eq. (11)

$$\frac{d[G]}{dT} = 0 \quad (14)$$

Denoting parameters relating to the maximum rate by the subscript  $m$  and simplifying, Eq. (12) becomes

$$\frac{E}{RT_m^2} + \frac{q}{[S]_m} \frac{d[S]_m}{dT} = 0 \quad (15)$$

Combining Eqs. (2), (3), (5a) and (15) gives

$$\frac{E}{RT_m^2} = \frac{A[G]_m^p q[S]_m^{q-1}}{\beta} \exp(-E/RT_m)$$

Taking logs and rearranging gives

$$\ln \frac{T_m^2 [G]_m^p}{\beta} + \ln q [S]_m^{(q-1)} = \frac{E}{RT_m} + \ln \frac{E}{RA} \quad (15)$$

Thus, if the values of  $p$  and  $q$  are known, a plot of the left-hand side of Eq. (17) against  $1/T_m$  yields a straight line of slope  $E/R$  and intercept  $\ln E/RA$ . Both  $E$  and  $A$  can be obtained in this way.

The reaction order with respect to reducing gas and solid may, in theory, be derived by substitution of values of  $p$  and  $q$  into Eq.(16). However, orders with respect to the solid phase are frequently fractional and expressions such as Eq.(16) may be insensitive to the value of  $q$ . Consequently, exact derivation of a value of  $q$  is not possible. If it is assumed that  $q = 1$ , then

$$\ln \frac{T_m^2 [G]_m^p}{\beta} = \frac{E}{RT_m} + \ln \frac{E}{RA} \quad (17)$$

The value of  $E$  derived from this expression is dependent on the chosen value of  $p$ . Thus, for the reduction of  $\text{CuO}$ <sup>(46)</sup> it was found for a zero order reaction in  $\text{H}_2$ ,  $E$  was a function of  $\text{H}_2$  concentration, whereas for  $p = 1$  a unique value of  $E$  was obtained for all concentrations used.

In a similar analysis, Monti and Baiker<sup>(47)</sup> considered that the use of a mean  $\text{H}_2$  concentration was more appropriate to a reaction occurring in a differential reactor. For the case of first order kinetics (i.e.  $p = q = 1$  these authors derived an expression:

$$\ln \frac{T_m^2 \bar{C}_m}{\beta} = \frac{E}{RT_m} + \ln \frac{E}{RA} \quad (18)$$

where  $\bar{C}_m$  is the mean  $H_2$  concentration at the temperature of the maximum reduction rate. At low conversions where  $[G]_i \approx [G]$  the two equations are identical.

#### 1.4.2.2. Effects of variation of experimental parameters

TPR measurements reported in the literature have been taken over a wide range of experimental conditions. It is vital if a meaningful comparison is to be made between different studies to be clear on the sensitivity of the results to the experimental conditions used.

#### 1.4.2.3. Influence of heating rate and initial temperature

The variation of  $T_m$  with heating rate  $\beta$  is most commonly used to obtain activation energies for the reduction process. When the change in  $T_m$  is due to kinetic parameters as described in Eq. (17) above, other parameters remaining constant, the sensitivity of  $T_m$  to changes in heating rate is established.

Thus, in a systematic study of the  $H_2$  reduction of NiO (a simple, one-step reduction, first order in  $H_2$  and NiO), Monti and Baiker<sup>(47)</sup> found that an increase in heating rate from 0.09 to 0.31  $Ks^{-1}$  produced an increase in  $T_m$  of 33K.

#### 1.4.2.4 Influence of reducing gas concentration

Fig. 1.5 shows the results obtained by Monti and Baiker<sup>(44)</sup> for the  $H_2$  reduction of NiO. An increase in  $H_2$  concentration from 3%v ( $1.23 \mu mol cm^{-3}$ ) to 15%v ( $6.15 \mu mol cm^{-3}$ ) produced a decrease in  $T_m$  from 604 to 563K in line

with expectations from the kinetic analysis given above for this simple one-step reduction. The same authors used the variation of  $T_m$  with  $H_2$  concentration to derive values for the activation energy of the reduction using Eq. (18).

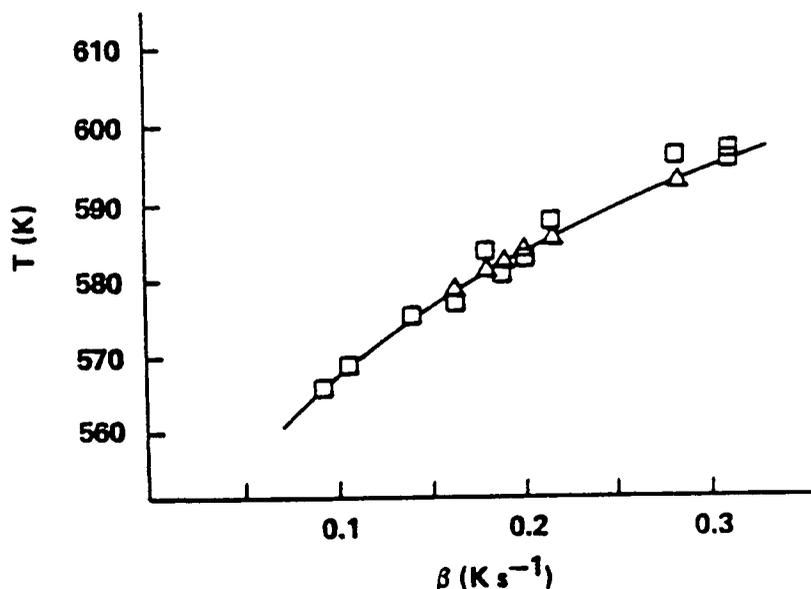


Fig. 1.5 Parametric sensitivity of the temperature of the maximum reduction rate for the hydrogen reduction of nickel oxide. Influence of heating rate,  $\beta$ . Standard conditions: hydrogen concentration,  $2.46 \mu\text{mol cm}^{-3}$ ; mass of sample,  $504 \mu\text{mol}$ ; flow rate,  $1.25 \text{ cm}^3 \text{ (NTP) s}^{-1}$ . The NiO mean particle size was  $13.5 \mu\text{m}$ . Only particles of less than  $100 \mu\text{m}$  were used. □ Experimental values; △ Values calculated from the integration of Eq. (17). (From Ref. 47).

#### 1.4.2.5 Influence of gas flow rate

The influence of gas flow rate has been investigated by Gentry et al.<sup>(43)</sup> for the  $H_2$  reduction of Cu-exchanged zeolite. They found that an increase in flow rate of 4%v  $H_2$  from  $10$  to  $20 \text{ mL min}^{-1}$  at constant total pressure lowered the value of  $T_m$  by  $15\text{-}30\text{K}$ .

Flow reactor theory<sup>(44)</sup> shows that an increase in flow rate for a reactant consumed by a first-order process results in a lowering of the degree of conversion and hence an increase of reactant concentration in the reactor.

Experimental results showed that the above increase in flow rate increased  $[H_2]_m$  by  $\approx 1\%$ , where  $[H_2]_m$  is  $H_2$  concentration at the temperature of the maximum reduction rate. Eq. (17) predicts that such a change in  $[H_2]_m$  will produce a decrease in  $T_m$  of  $\approx 15K$ , in broad agreement with the observed result.

#### 1.4.2.6 Influence of the mass of solid

Theory predicts that  $T_m$  should be independent of the mass of the solid and indeed in their study of the  $H_2$  reduction of NiO Monti and Baiker<sup>(47)</sup> found only a minimal change in  $T_m$  for an increase in sample mass from 200 to 500  $\mu\text{mol}$ .

In a systematic study of the effects of sample mass, Gentry et al.<sup>(43)</sup> obtained TPR profiles at  $\beta = 9.1 \text{ Kmin}^{-1}$  using 4%v  $H_2$  for masses of (Cu, Na)-X-50 between 50 and 400mg. The main effect of changing the mass was that the resolution of two separate reduction processes obtained with a 50-mg sample was completely lost when the mass of zeolite was increased to 400 mg. In addition, the value of  $T_m$  for the composite reduction peak was higher than those of the two separate reduction peaks.

#### 1.4.2.7 Particle size effects

It is one of the strengths of TPR as a "fingerprint" method that in many cases it can differentiate between materials that have been prepared in nearly identical ways.

Some work recently published by Tonge<sup>(43)</sup> suggests that such differences may be explained in terms of particle size effects. Tonge's analysis was based on a reduction that accords with the contracting sphere model, i.e. a reduction that obeys the relationship

$$1 - (1 - \alpha)^{1/3} = Kt$$

where  $\alpha$  is the fraction reduced and  $t$  is time.

Considering a contracting cube model, the rate of reaction is expressed as the rate of decrease in volume  $V$  of the solid;

$$\frac{dV}{dt} = \frac{d}{dt} (X_0 - 2Kt)^3$$

where  $K$  is the linear rate of movement of the reaction interface and  $X_0$  is the initial side length.

Incorporating the simple Arrhenius equation and the linear heating rate equation [Eqs.(3) and (4)] gives

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{dV}{dt} = & 6X_0^2 A \exp[-E/R(T_0 + \beta t)] - 24X_0 t A^2 \exp[-2E/R(T_0 + \beta t)] \\ & + 24t^2 A^3 \exp[-3E/R(T_0 + \beta t)] \end{aligned} \quad (19)$$

Tonge used interactive computer programs using Eq.(19) to investigate the effects on  $dV/dt$  (proportional to peak height) versus temperature curves of varying  $X_0$  and other parameters. The program used a Newton-Raphson iterative method to calculate the time taken for a particle of a given size to disappear so that calculation on that particle could be stopped at that point. The program was adapted to deal with mixtures of different sized particles. Calculations using monodisperse systems showed that the peak widths and

the temperatures of the peak maximum increase by increasing the values of  $X_0$ .

#### 1.4.2.8 Selection of values for the operating parameters

Certain restrictions on the choice of combinations of operating parameters are self-evident if meaningful TPR profiles are to be obtained. Of particular importance, in the case of  $H_2$  reduction of an oxide, is that the  $H_2$  feed rate should be equal to the maximum possible reduction rate; otherwise drastic distortion of the reduction profile will occur. There are thus only certain combinations of flow rate,  $H_2$  concentration, sample mass, and heating rate that are allowable.

Bosch et al.<sup>(49)</sup> have derived a relation to describe this constraint. Thus,

$$f_{H_2} > r_{red} SMO_n$$

where  $f$  is the feed rate of  $H_2$ ,  $r$  is the specific reduction rate, and  $SMO_n$  is the sample weight.

If it is assumed that all the oxygen removed in the particular reduction step at a constant rate during the interval of the peak,  $t = \Delta T_{1/2} / \beta$ , then

$$SMO_n < f_{H_2} \frac{\Delta T_{1/2}}{\beta} \frac{MMO_n}{O/M}$$

where

$\Delta T_{1/2}$  is the peak width at half height

$O/M$  is the molar ratio of oxygen removed and metal present and

$MMO_n$  is the molar weight of  $MO_n$ .

In order to obtain TPR profiles that can be analyzed using simple kinetic models there are, in fact, two opposing experimental requirements: (1) the H<sub>2</sub> depletion must be kept as low as possible and (2) enough depletion must occur to ensure reasonable precision of the measurements.

Monti and Baiker<sup>(47)</sup> propose two criteria to meet these requirements: (1) the amount of H<sub>2</sub> consumed at the peak maximum should not exceed two-thirds of the H<sub>2</sub> feed to the reactor and (2) the minimum conversion at the peak maximum should be 10%. Using these criteria for given values of heating rates, Monti and Baiker<sup>(47)</sup> computed a set of operating variables (sample mass, flow rate, H<sub>2</sub> concentration, and heating rate) that meet the two criteria.

#### 1.4.3 X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS)

Photoelectron spectroscopy has undergone a large development in the last decade relating to its applications in catalysis, particularly in heterogeneous catalysis<sup>(50)</sup>. The general principle is the ejection of electrons by impact of photons (X-ray or UV light) of appropriate energy, schematically shown in Figures 1.6 and 1.7.

The techniques are then called X-ray or UV-photoelectron spectroscopies (X-PS and U-PS) respectively. The ejected electrons are readily absorbed by matter and subsequently stem from the first surface layers of the material. The energy of the electrons is given by the relation:

$$h\nu = E_k + E_b + \phi \quad (1)$$

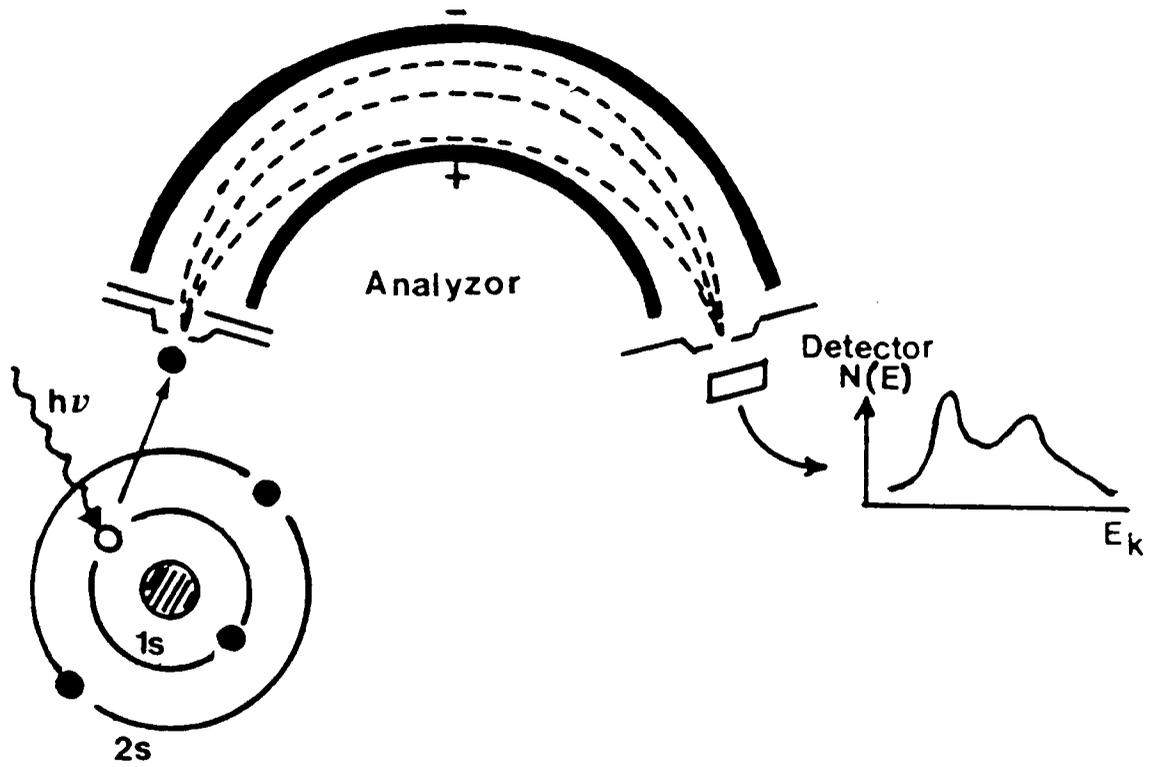


Figure 1.6 Principle of the photoemission techniques (XPS and UPS) (ref. 28)

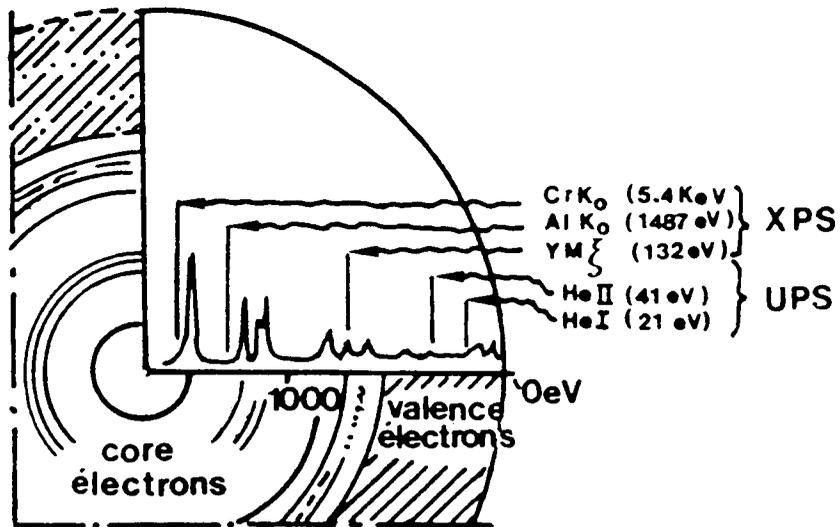


Figure 1.7 Ejection of photoelectrons from core or valence level as a function of the energy of the incident beam photons (ref. 28)

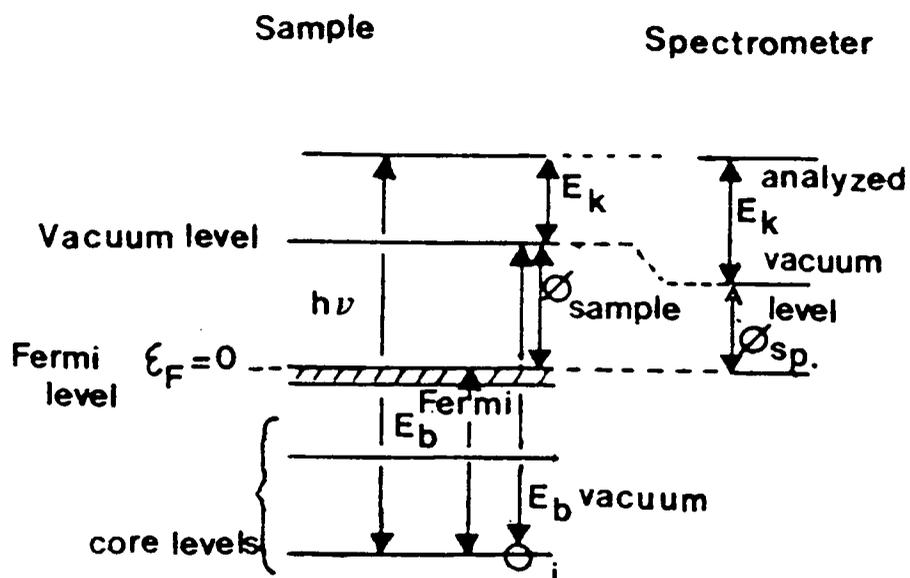


Figure 1.8 Principle of the energetic transitions in XPS as a function of the reference level from the sample or from the spectrometer (ref. 28).

where  $h\nu$  is the photon energy (1486.6 eV for  $K\alpha$  of Al, 1253.6 eV for  $K\alpha$  of Mg or 21.2 and 40.8 eV for HeI and HeII UV radiations),  $E_k$  is the kinetic energy of the electrons,  $E_b$  their binding energy and  $\phi$  is the work function of the spectrometer (Fig. 1.8). From experimentally determined values of  $E_k$  one gets  $E_b$  values which characterize the element. Tables of  $E_b$  values for s, p, d, f ..... orbitals exist in the literature and one has then an elemental analysis of all components of a catalyst. The XPS technique was initially designated for this reason as "Electron Spectroscopy for Chemical Analysis" (ESCA).

One of the most important features of XPS applied to catalysis is the ability to quantitatively analyze surfaces<sup>(51)</sup>. The number of emitted electrons is a function of the number of atoms on the surface. However, the measured signal depends on many factors. Equation (2) describes the intensity of the XPS signal originating from the surface layers<sup>(51)</sup>:

$$I_i = FSN_i \cdot \sigma_i \lambda_i \cdot T_i (1 - e^{-d/\lambda_i}) \quad (2)$$

where  $I_i$  = intensity of  $i^{\text{th}}$  photoelectron of a given energy  
 $F$  = X-ray photon flux  
 $S$  = fraction of electrons detected by spectrometer  
 $N_i$  = number of atoms per cubic centimeter emitting  $i$  photoelectrons  
 $\sigma_i$  = atomic cross sections of  $i$ -level ionization  
 $\lambda_i$  = mean free path of  $i^{\text{th}}$  electron  
 $T_i$  = transmission factors of  $i$  photoelectrons through a surface layer of contaminants  
 $d$  = sample thickness.

In order to obtain absolute quantitation, all the parameters must be known accurately. This has not been accomplished because of difficulties involved in evaluating the parameters. In the past, workers have either used calibration standards or have measured empirical sensitivity factors to obtain relative concentrations of the surface species(52, 53).

In order to obtain quantitative information, a number of models have been proposed to predict XPS intensities for solid catalysts(54 - 56). Kerkhof and Moulijn(57) showed that for high surface area supports, covered with a monolayer of metal or metal oxide, the XPS intensity ratio can be predicted from the bulk ratio of the metal and support and from the relative photoelectron cross sections.

#### 1.4.3.1 Effect of calcination temperature

Chin and Hercules(58) have observed that the loading of Co affects the surface species of Co/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> catalysts. The calcination temperature also affects the surface concentration and the degree of metal-support interaction. By

examining the  $\text{Co}2\text{p}_{3/2}/\text{Al}2\text{p}_{3/2}$  XPS signal ratios for the same loading but different calcination temperatures, it was determined that, as the calcination temperature increased, the  $\text{Co}2\text{p}_{3/2}/\text{Al}2\text{p}_{3/2}$  ratio were found to decrease (Fig.1.9). Also, at a high calcination temperature, Co was found to be less reducible than in catalysts calcined at a lower temperature (Fig. 1.9).

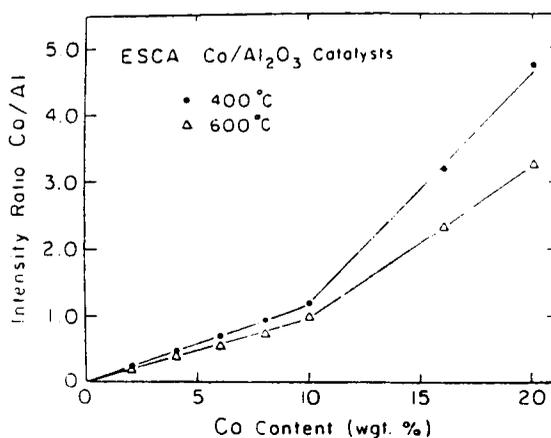


Fig.1.9 ESCA peak area intensity ratios (Co/Al) versus metal content for catalysts calcined at 400°C and 600°C. (After Chin.) (ref. 58).

#### 1.4.4 Transmission electron microscopy (TEM)

Over the last 30 years, one of the major advances in instrumental methods that have become available to materials scientists has undoubtedly been the development of electron microscopy and related microanalytical techniques<sup>(59)</sup>.

The interaction of a high-energy electron beam with a solid specimen generates a variety of "signals" all of which yield information on the nature of the solid (Fig. 1.10). It would be impossible to present in a single chapter all the techniques that have been developed to exploit these "signals". Two classes of instruments may be distinguished according to the type of specimen studied: bulk samples or electron-transparent films.

The scanning electron microscope (SEM) is especially designed for the study of bulk samples. This instrument makes use essentially of the electrons emitted from the surface of a specimen exposed to the impinging electron beam. The low-energy electrons (secondary electrons)

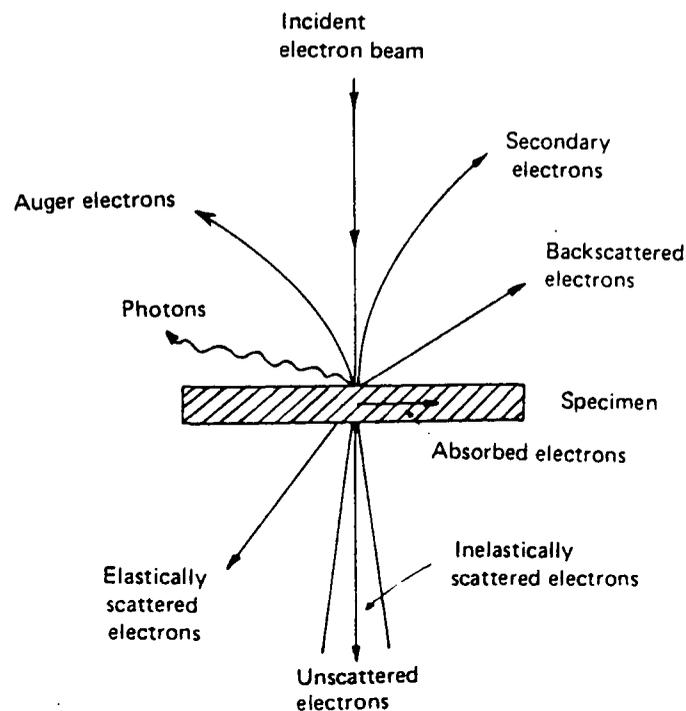


Fig. 1.10 Possible "signals" generated by the interaction of a high-energy electron beam with a thin solid specimen. (ref. 59)

provide topographical contrast, allowing study of the relief of the surface, whereas the high-energy (back-scattered) electrons give indications about variation in mean atomic weight across the specimen surface. A resolution down to less than 10nm is now currently available with this technique. The capabilities of the SEM may be easily extended by the addition of attachments which allow the formation of images by collecting various other signals: absorbed electron current, emitted optical photons (cathodoluminescence), Auger electrons (although this technique usually requires specially designed high-vacuum instruments)

or emitted X-rays. The use of the electron-beam-induced characteristic X-ray emission for the analysis of bulk samples is often designated as electron probe microanalysis (EPMA). This technique was pioneered in the early 1950s<sup>(60)</sup> and is currently often combined with SEM. Understanding of the physical phenomena governing X-ray emission is by now so well established that EPMA has become one of the most precise tools we have for the measurement of the atomic composition of solids.

The transmission electron microscope (TEM) makes use of the information carried by transmitted electrons (either unscattered or elastically or inelastically scattered) in order to form high-resolution images of the specimen. Various technical improvements have progressively transformed the TEM into the "analytical electron microscope" (AEM), an instrument allowing comprehensive analysis of the structure and chemical composition of the specimen with a resolution on the order of 10nm<sup>(61)</sup>. These developments undoubtedly deserve an updated discussion stressing the new prospects that are offered for the characterization of practical catalysts.

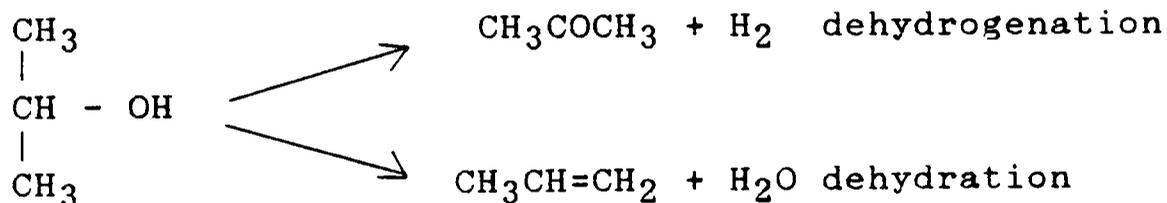
When interacting with the atoms of a solid, impinging electrons may suffer two types of scattering processes: elastic scattering, which does not involve transfer of energy to the atom, and inelastic scattering, which does involve such a transfer. Both elastically and inelastically scattered electrons carry useful information about the nature of the solid. Although transmission electron

microscopy will make use of both of them, the major imaging techniques are based on the elastic processes, which deserve, consequently, a somewhat more detailed presentation(62, 63).

Interpretation of the images is still not straightforward even when there seems to be a simple one-to-one correspondence between black (or white) dots in the image and atom positions. Especially when quantitative data on interatomic distances is to be derived, detailed calculations based on many-beam dynamical theory(64) must be applied to derive calculated images for comparison with experiment. For this purpose the experimental parameters describing the imaging conditions and the specimen thickness and orientation must be known with high accuracy.

#### 1.4.5 Catalytic decomposition of 2-propanol

Decomposition of 2-propanol has gained a prominent place as a model reaction for studying the principles of catalyst selection(65). The two main paths of this decomposition are:



both of which are free of side reactions.

According to Mamoru Ai(66), it has been found that  $\text{TiO}_2$  much like  $\text{UO}_3$ ,  $\text{SnO}_2$ , and  $\text{Fe}_2\text{O}_3$ , is a metal oxide inter-

mediate between such acidic metal oxides as  $V_2O_5$ ,  $MoO_3$ , and  $WO_3$ , and such basic metal oxides with a high oxidation power as  $NiO$ ,  $Co_2O_3$ ,  $MnO_2$ ,  $CuO$  and  $Cr_2O_3$ .

In the dehydrogenation of 2-propanol over  $ZnO/TiO_2$ , the addition of  $ZnO$  to  $TiO_2$  increased the basicity and catalytic activity<sup>(67)</sup>. The formation of  $ZnTiO_3$  was observed with X-ray diffraction analysis. A linear relation between the dehydrogenation activity and the number of basic sites at  $H_0 \geq +9.5$  was obtained, however, acidic sites also take part in the dehydrogenation of 2-propanol.

Recently, Bond and Flamerz published<sup>(68)</sup> a paper on 2-propanol decomposition over  $V_2O_5/TiO_2$  catalysts. At about 473K both  $TiO_2$  and  $V_2O_5$  act principally as dehydration catalysts, the latter being much more active than the former. However,  $VO_x/TiO_2$  catalysts prepared either by impregnation with  $NH_4VO_3$ -oxalic acid solutions or by grafting methods employing either  $VOCl_3$ , or  $VO(O-iBu)_3$  exhibit faster rates for acetone formation than for propene formation. Rates are almost independent of  $V_2O_5$  content in the one to ten equivalent monolayer range, and at the monolayer point are some 50 times faster on a weight basis than for unsupported  $V_2O_5$ . Activation energies for both are markedly lower for the monolayer catalysts than for the  $TiO_2$  supports, and selectivity to acetone increases with decreasing temperature. Activity is chiefly due to vanadate groups in the monolayer, and a mechanism for the dehydrogenation involving  $V=O$  and  $V-OH$  groups was proposed.

## 1.5 Structure of single supported oxides

Monolayer materials have the advantage that the active metal oxide is more effectively used than if it is present as crystallites on the support. Moreover, the mechanical and thermal stabilities are also increased, large surface areas (depending on the support used) can be obtained and the influence of the support is at its maximum.

Vejux and Courtine<sup>(69)</sup> suggested that both the reduction of  $V_2O_5$  and the transformation of anatase into rutile are topotactic reactions activated by a remarkable fit of the crystallographic patterns in contact at the  $V_2O_5/TiO_2$  (anatase) interface. These structural properties, allowing changes ordered in space and time, are thought to be responsible, during the reactions, for atomic movements, which cannot occur otherwise.

### 1.5.1 Definition of "monolayer"

The question arises as to what the term "monolayer" exactly means. It could be thought that an epitaxial layer of Mo(VI) oxide units is formed on a support or that in the top layer already supported ions are present, i.e. that a two dimensional layer looking like a three dimensional one is formed.

### 1.5.2 Evidence for "monolayers"

The presence of  $TiO_2$  bands in the Raman spectra of  $V_2O_5$  supported catalysts makes it possible to estimate the

penetration depth of the incident laser light<sup>(70)</sup>. Fig. 1.11 shows the resulting titania bands when the recorded spectra are corrected for  $V_2O_5$  bands and standardized for sensitivity. It is seen that the intensities of the  $TiO_2$  bands are reduced by a factor of 6 when the support is covered with 6.3 wt % V.

From the TPR profile in Fig. 1.12 it follows that at 6.3 wt % V about 50% of the  $V_2O_5$  is present as  $V_2O_5$  crystallites, and 50% (i.e. 3.15 wt %) as a surface species. The latter phase will be present as a two-dimensional monolayer,

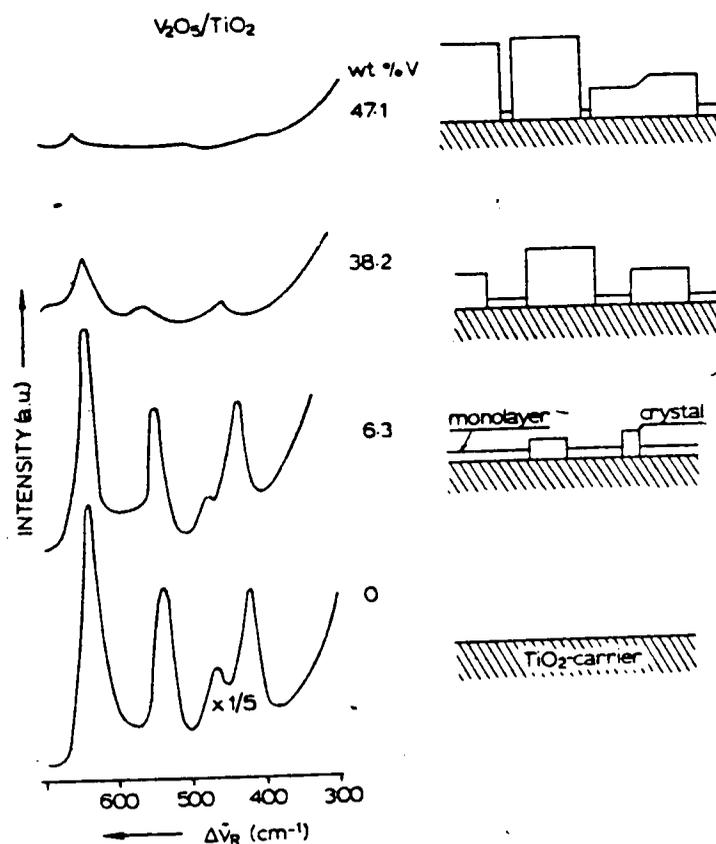


Fig. 1.11 Raman spectra of the  $TiO_2$  carrier in a series of impregnated vanadium (V) oxide/ $TiO_2$ . Spectra are corrected for vanadium oxide and standardized for sensitivity. The spectrum of pure  $TiO_2$  has been scaled down by a factor of 5. (ref. 70).

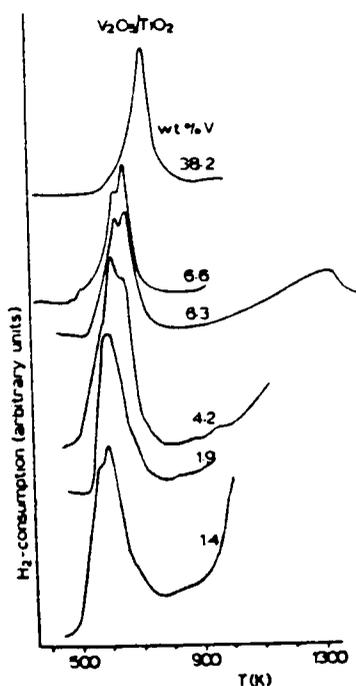


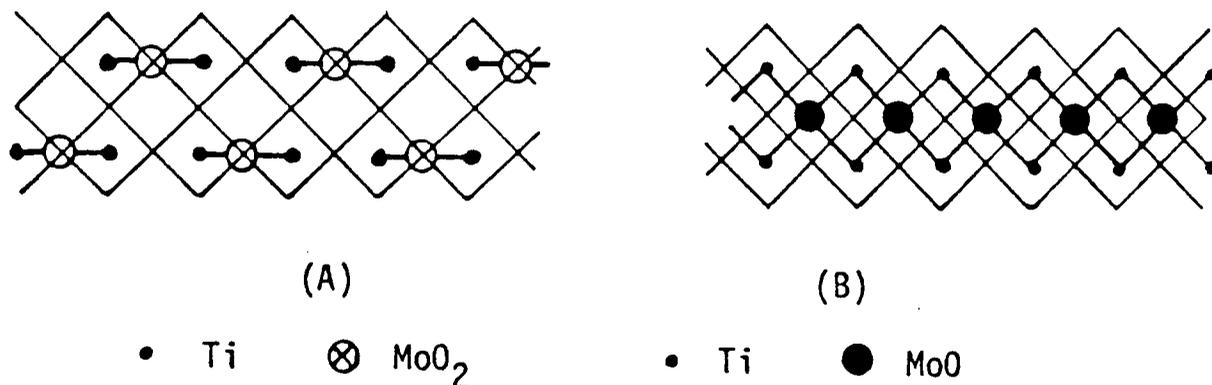
Fig. 1.12 TPR profiles of impregnated  $V_2O_5/TiO_2$  catalysts (57)

as can be calculated from the amount of vanadia involved ( $\sim 3.15$  wt % V) and the BET surface area of  $40 \text{ m}^2\text{g}^{-1}$ , yielding  $10.3 \text{ \AA}^2$  per V oxide unit. In crystallized  $V_2O_5$ , which has a lamellar structure, the calculated surface area per  $VO_{2.5}$  unit in the (010) plane is exactly  $10.3 \text{ \AA}^2$ . Thus, as a model, the 6.3 wt % V consists of 3.15 wt % V as a monolayer array together with an equal amount of vanadia as very small crystallites. This is illustrated schematically in Fig. 1.11.

Monolayer contents for  $MoO_x/TiO_2$  catalysts have been estimated by other workers, employing various preparation methods (71). For low area anatase, a value of 0.9 wt %  $MoO_3$  has been reported(72), while for P-25  $TiO_2$  values of between 3.9 and  $\sim 6.3$  wt %  $MoO_3$  have been given (59-62). For  $WO_x/TiO_2$ , a value of 9.3 wt %  $WO_3$  has been quoted(60).

Two types of species may be postulated to account for an  $M:Ti_S$  ratio of 0.5 ( $M = Mo$  or  $W$ ): either  $MO_2$  groups co-

ordinated to alternate pairs of oxygen atoms or MO groups co-ordinated to four oxygen atoms, as depicted below (71).



The fact that the M:Ti<sub>s</sub> ratio is apparently slightly greater than 0.5 may imply that on some part of the surface MO<sub>2</sub> groups are co-ordinated to adjacent pairs of oxygen atoms<sup>(71)</sup>.

### 1.5.3 Criteria for the presence of a complete monolayer<sup>(73)</sup>:

If a full monolayer of MoO<sub>3</sub> is formed, several physical and chemical criteria should be obeyed:

1. After preparation, via the adsorption methods, the amount of Mo present per unit of surface area must be independent of the place in the adsorbent bed and of the adsorption time,
2. The calculated mean surface area available per Mo-oxide unit ( $\Phi_{\text{Mo-OX}}$ ) must have the same order of magnitude as the units in the oxide supports and those in pure MoO<sub>3</sub>.
3. Infrared transmission spectroscopy should show the absence of the surface (i.e. OH groups) of the support.

4. The monolayer, being chemically influenced by the support, should show different catalytic behaviour than that of pure  $\text{MoO}_3$  at least for some reactions,
5. The X-ray diffraction pattern of  $\text{MoO}_3$  must be absent.

#### 1.5.4 Comparison of $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$ , $\text{SiO}_2$ , and $\text{TiO}_2$ as supports<sup>(74)</sup>

The selection of supports is the first important step in designing supported metal catalysts and is determined by parameters like surface area, porosity, thermal stability, and mechanical strength. Support materials can be classified as follows:

- (a) Inert Supports e.g.  $\text{SiO}_2$ , supplying high surface area for dispersion of the active component,
- (b) Catalytically Active Supports e.g. aluminas, silica-aluminas, zeolites, etc. Those materials make up about 80% of all industrial supports (see U.S. Sales 1971. Chem. Tech. (April) 1979),
- (c) Supports Influencing Active Component by Strong Interaction; e.g. partially reducible oxides,  $\text{TiO}_2$ ,  $\text{Nb}_2\text{O}_5$ ,  $\text{V}_2\text{O}_5$ , etc.,
- (d) Structural Supports - which are of increased importance for exhaust gas purification (monoliths).

### 1.5.5 Surface properties of supports

#### 1.5.5.1 Surface charge in solution

When oxide particles are suspended in aqueous solutions, a surface polarization results in a net electrical surface charge, which has been associated with two processes<sup>(75)</sup>, (i) dissociation of surface hydroxyl groups, or (ii) re-adsorption of hydroxo-complexes formed by partial dissolution of the oxide particle. Both processes involve  $H^+$  and  $OH^-$  ions and thus are controlled by the pH value of the solution. In acid media the surface is most likely positively charged ( $\delta-OH_2^{\oplus}$ ) and will preferentially adsorb anions, while in alkaline solutions the particles carry a negative surface charge ( $\delta-O^-$ ) and adsorb cations. At some intermediate pH, a zero net charge will result. That value is called zero point of charge (ZPC) or isoelectric point (IEP) and is generally determined by electrophoretic velocity measurements. Colloid chemists have acquired detailed knowledge of the oxide-solution interface and a very comprehensive collection of isoelectric points, of oxides and hydroxides was published by Parks<sup>(76)</sup>. Isoelectric points on different samples of the same oxide may vary markedly. This has been attributed to factors like impurity levels, surface crystallinity, dehydration and ageing.

According to their surface charge in solution, support materials can be classified within the pH range 1-14 as:

(i) cation adsorbers - silicas, silica-aluminas and zeolites.

(ii) anion adsorbers - magnesia,

(iii) amphoteric supports - alumina, chromia, titania and zirconia.

#### 1.5.5.2 Surface functionalities and catalytic properties

The surfaces of inorganic oxides will expose oxygen ions, hydroxyl groups and incompletely co-ordinated cations in various configurations in close relation to the chemical and thermal treatment of the oxides, while on carbon surfaces the main functionalities originate from carboxyl groups, phenolic hydroxyls and carbonyl groups. Those functionalities are of twofold interest in supported metal catalysis:

a) to supply anchoring sites for metal precursor compounds during catalyst preparations - ligand displacement reactions between functional groups on the support surface and metal compounds (metal carbonyls, organometallic compounds, alkoxides, halides, etc.); and

b) to supply active sites in multifunctional catalysis.

Most support materials exhibit acid-base catalytic properties<sup>(77-82)</sup> and/or oxidation-reduction functions<sup>(83-87)</sup>.

The importance of those materials as catalysts in their own right, as supports for active phases (e.g. metals, oxides, halides, carbonyl compounds) as adsorbents, etc., ensured continuous interest in their surface properties.

Comprehensive reviews on the characterisation, identification, estimation and reactivity of surface functional groups<sup>(88)</sup>, the determination of surface acidity<sup>(81)</sup>, and the catalytic properties have been published<sup>(65, 80, 82, 83, 86, 89)</sup>.

## 1.6 Structure of bicomponent supported oxides

The combination of two or more metallic elements into a single catalyst frequently results in a composite catalyst with properties which are superior to those of the individual metals. The demand for low-sulphur fuels has placed renewed emphasis on the development of efficient hydrodesulphurization (HDS) catalysts for industrial applications. Of special importance are the catalysts containing Mo or W compounds in admixture with Co and Ni, dispersed on an  $\gamma$ -Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> support. In the interpretation of the role played by the additives, different models are discussed below.

### 1.6.1 Monolayer model

The first model was the so-called monolayer model, which was developed by G. C. A. Schuit and several scientists working with him or in proximity to him<sup>(90-94)</sup>. Originally, it applied to the oxide form (MoO<sub>3</sub> + CoO on Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>) of the catalyst, before its transformation to the active sulphided form. The model rested on the well-established fact that MoO<sub>3</sub> can easily form a monolayer in "registry" (avoiding the probably too precise word

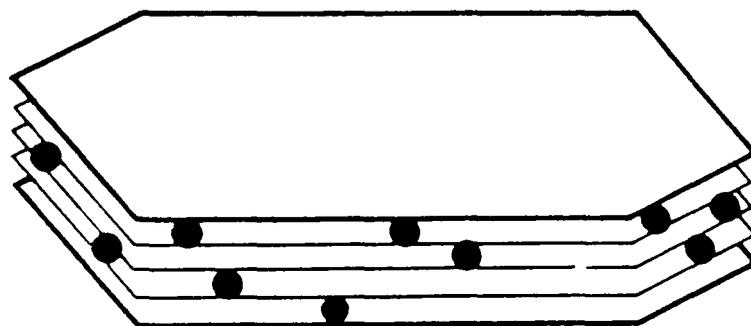
"epitaxy") with the  $\gamma$ -Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> lattice. The activation by Co was thought to be caused by Co<sup>2+</sup> ions coming into combination with the  $\gamma$ -Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>/MoO<sub>3</sub> monolayer system, near the interface. Although it is clear now that the original monolayer model deals with the precursor form of the catalyst and not with the active catalyst itself<sup>(91)</sup>, its contribution to the understanding of the genesis of supported hydro-desulphurization catalysts cannot be underestimated.

Concerning the active, sulphided form of hydro-desulphurization catalysts, a very detailed modified monolayer model, including atomic models, was proposed by the same group of investigators<sup>(91, 95-97)</sup>. Essentially it was supposed that, going upwards from the bulk of the support to the surface, the following succession of species was found: (a)  $\gamma$ -Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, (b) Co-containing  $\gamma$ -Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, (c) a layer containing Mo and Co bound, below, to oxygen ions, and above, to sulphur ions, and finally, (d) an incomplete layer of sulphur ions.

As recognized by the authors, this model is unsatisfactory on many grounds<sup>(91)</sup>. A major objection against it is that unsupported sulphides also exhibit synergy<sup>(98-100)</sup>. Its value is to give a picture of the interface between  $\gamma$ -Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and the supported sulphides, namely of the "glue" between those radically different phases.

### 1.6.2 Pseudo-intercalation model

The model was initially proposed by R. J. H. Voorhoeve and J. C. M. Stuiver<sup>(101-103)</sup> and developed by A. L. Farragher and P. Cossee<sup>(104, 105)</sup>, mainly on the basis of observations on the Ni-WS<sub>2</sub> system. According to this model, the atoms of the Group VIII metal intercalate, between the edges of the sulphide crystals of the Group VIA elements, as suggested in Fig. 1.13; a precise atomic model was given by the authors<sup>(91, 95, 104)</sup>.



● Group VIII metal atoms

Fig. 1.13 Schematic representation of pseudo-intercalated MoS, or WS<sub>2</sub>, crystals. (ref. 91)

What can be considered as the first physico-chemical evidence of intercalation or pseudo-intercalation has been presented only recently<sup>(106)</sup>. It rests on Mössbauer spectroscopy of CoMo catalysts. The results, however, are far from self-consistent. The spectrum attributed to intercalated Co is visible when 1 ppm Co is incorporated into unsupported MoS<sub>2</sub>, a value which is indeed believed to fall within the range where incorporation of Co is possible. But the corresponding lines constitute the whole spectrum in carbon-supported catalysts containing 1% Co and 6% Mo (about

$10^5$  more Co with respect to Mo than in the unsupported catalysts), and contribute to an appreciable extent ( $\approx 5\%$ ) to the spectrum of  $\text{SiO}_2$ -supported catalysts and nearly to the whole spectrum (the remainder being Co in  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$ ) in  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  supported catalysts of the same composition. In addition, the line attributed by the authors to  $\text{Co}_9\text{S}_8$  is completely absent in these spectra, a result which contradicts many observations.

### 1.6.3 Defect structure of $\text{MoS}_2$

P. R. Wentrcek and H. Wise tried to explain the synergy by a change of the defect structure of  $\text{MoS}_2$  upon doping by  $\text{Co}^{2+}$  ions (107-109).

Some doping seems to take place and to bring about changes in the semiconducting properties of  $\text{MoS}_2$ ; but the effect on catalytic activity is less clear. The objection to this explanation is of the same kind as against the pseudo-intercalation models, and even stronger: the number of Co atoms which can enter the  $\text{MoS}_2$  lattice is extremely low, at any rate lower than 1 Co for 1,000 Mo (109). This composition is quite far from that at which the maximum synergetic effect is observed.

### 1.6.4 Mixed sulphide hypothesis

Quite recently, Y. Jacquin has proposed that a  $(\text{Co}_r\text{Mo}_{1-r})\text{S}_{2+x}$  compound sulphide can form in a given composition range (110). The hypothesis would be presented in the phase diagram of Fig. 1.14. A one-phase region would

exist on the Mo side for a given range of S content. The hypothesis is inspired by our own physico-chemical and catalytic results on unsupported catalysts (99, 100, 111, 112).

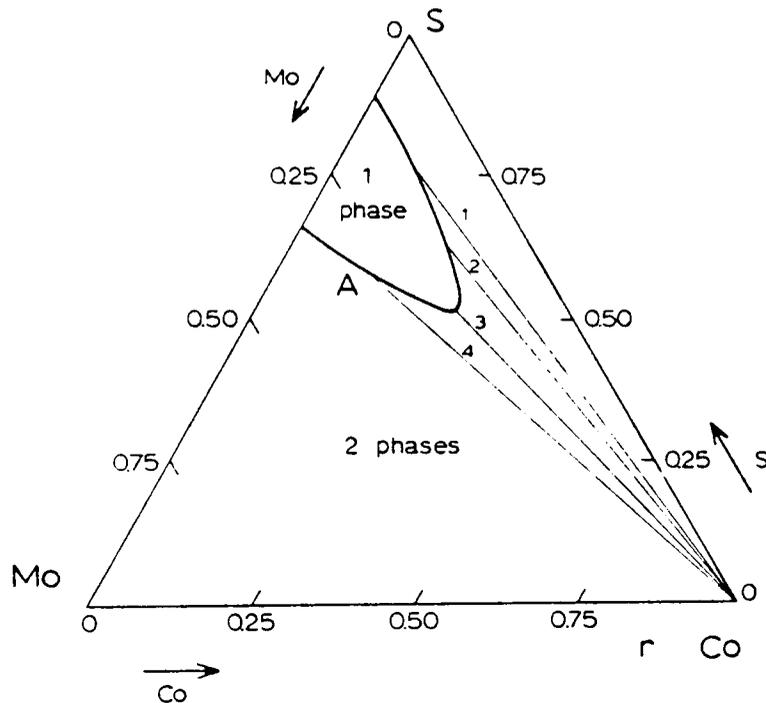


Fig. 1.14 Supposed phase diagram of the mixed sulphide hypothesis. (re. 112)

The author had not yet completely worked out his hypothesis, but proposed that the hypothetical compound sulphide, the maximum Co content of which is suggested by curve A, might play an essential role in the catalysis of at least one kind of reaction (hydrogenation). Catalysts with  $r = \text{Co}/(\text{Co} + \text{Mo})$  outside the A curve would behave as mixtures of  $\text{Co}_9\text{S}_8$  and compound sulphide (in properties corresponding to the usual rules, using the conoidal lines 1, 2, 3, 4, etc.).

At present, the major objection to this hypothesis is that no compound sulphide has ever been detected in cobalt sulphide-molybdenum sulphide catalytically active mixtures (100, 113) even when it has been looked for specif-

ically, and even when considering the possibility of a partly crystallized compound<sup>(114, 115)</sup>. One might argue that such compounds form under the condition of catalysis, at high reactant pressure, and immediately decompose upon cooling and withdrawing from the reactor. In view of the sluggishness of solid-solid reactions in general, it is difficult to believe that the formation and decomposition of such a solid could occur so quickly, and especially with special catalysts composed of well crystallized mixed sulphides<sup>(100)</sup> or with mechanical mixtures of sulphides<sup>(116, 117)</sup>, which clearly exhibit the synergetic effect.

#### 1.6.5 Synergy by contact

B. Delmon proposed another hypothesis<sup>(100, 113, 118)</sup>, namely that the system is essentially bi-phasic (this part of the hypothesis corresponds to all observations), and that synergy is a consequence of the mere contact, or vicinity of Group VIII sulphide particles to Group VIA sulphide crystallites (Fig. 1.15) and of some interaction which takes place between these particles or crystallites.

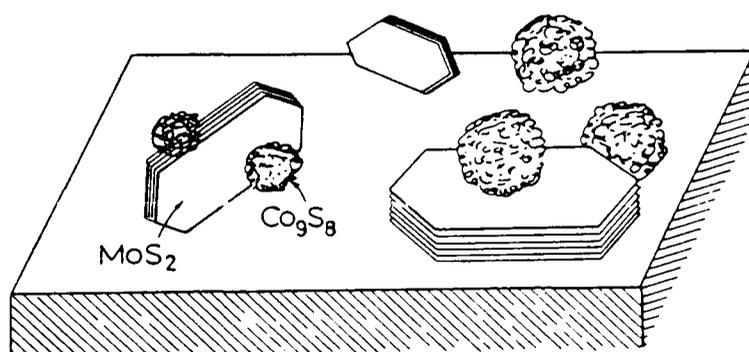


Fig. 1.15 Schematic representation of a biphasic  $\text{MoS}_2$ - $\text{Co}_9\text{S}_8$  system, and of the possible contacts between phases. The system may be supported (as represented here) or unsupported. (ref. 119).

The problem is to identify the kind of interaction which takes place between the crystallites<sup>(113)</sup>. Delmon had proposed<sup>(113)</sup> that some promotion of one phase could take place by electron transfer at the  $\text{MoS}_2/\text{Co}_9\text{S}_8$  junction, this favourably modifying the electronic density of the active sites (presumably on  $\text{MoS}_2$ )<sup>(100)</sup>. Another explanation would be that some transfer (spill-over) of H atoms from one phase to the other (probably from  $\text{Co}_9\text{S}_8$  to  $\text{MoS}_2$ ) takes place. Hydrogen would be activated to atomic H on  $\text{Co}_9\text{S}_8$ , transferred to  $\text{MoS}_2$ , and would then react, on  $\text{MoS}_2$  active sites, with sulphur containing molecules or with unsaturated hydrocarbons; the rate determining step would be this transfer<sup>(95)</sup>. In this picture, the catalyst functions essentially as a bi-functional catalyst, with two different kinds of sites.

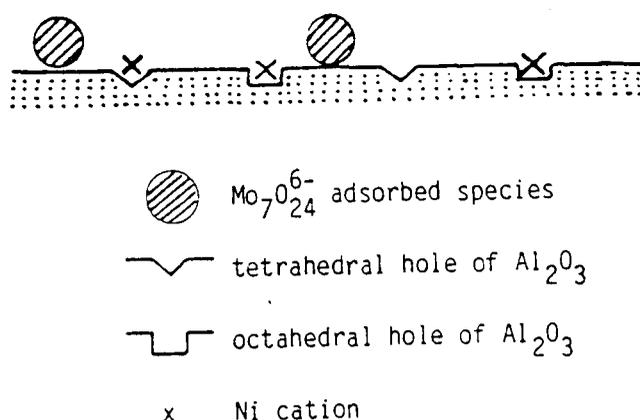
The results of B. Delmon's group on the "anatomy" of the catalysts support, as did the former ones, their bi-phasic nature, and thus favour the contact synergy hypothesis. Although the "physiology" of the catalysts is still far from elucidated, several of Delmon's ideas on the way the catalysts work seem to be almost incompatible with the other models or hypotheses.

#### 1.6.6 Kasztelan, Grimblot, and Bonnelle Model

The evolution of the surface structure of a  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  sample during the preparation and after the addition of the promoter (Co or Ni), as well as the effect of the calcination temperature, have been studied<sup>(120)</sup>. The results,

when compared with previous studies by X-ray photoelectron and laser Raman spectroscopy, confirm the description of the supported species as small oxomolybdenum entities, well dispersed and occupying only a small fraction of the support surface. A strong shielding effect of the Mo element by the promoter Co or Ni has been detected; this gives direct evidence of a chemical interaction between the promoter and the oxomolybdenum species. A description of this association as an isopolymolybdate salt of Co or Ni is proposed.

In Scheme I, the excess Ni is located differently and probably interacts with the oxomolybdenum species. Interestingly, such a scheme can be viewed as a bilayer system, since the Ni ions in the surface aluminate are less accessible than the molybdenum species.

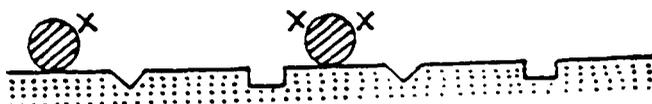


Scheme I (ref. 120)

After the addition of the Co or Ni nitrate solution to the calcined Mo samples and drying, a net decrease of the  $(I_{\text{Mo}}/I_{\text{Al}})_{\text{ISS}}$  ratio is observed whereas the XPS variation is far less important. This effect can be due to a large shadowing effect on Mo by the promoter ions ( $\text{Ni}^{2+}$  or  $\text{Co}^{2+}$ )

rather than the modification of the Mo distribution on the support. After the final calcination at 500°C, the Mo intensity (ISS) increases again but does not reach the value obtained before the promoter impregnation. During the transformation (dried or calcined) the Co or Ni intensity ratios slightly decrease. These later observations can be rationalized by three simultaneous events: (1) a dehydroxylation of the oxomolybdenum species; (2) the presence of the promoter in close contact with the Mo adsorbed species, which provokes a real shadowing effect of Mo by Co or Ni, and; (3) a migration, at that calcination temperature, of a fraction of the promoter ions from the oxomolybdenum species to the free surface of the support (decrease of  $I_{Co}$  and  $I_{Ni}$ ).

Of particular importance is the strong evidence of an interaction between the promoter and the molybdate species (event 2) which can be depicted with Scheme II (same symbols as Scheme I).



Scheme II (ref. 119)

Evidently this scheme describes a limiting case and a distribution of Ni ions between those interacting with the molybdate species and those interacting with the support surface's octahedral and tetrahedral sites is more reasonable.

The reasons the two schemes have different distributions of Ni ions are not obvious at the moment. However, both the support and the preparation methods used were not exactly the same and the preparation parameters may influence the final architecture of these catalysts.

### 1.7 Acidity of supported oxides/monolayers

Bernholc et al.<sup>(121)</sup> have developed the first technique for calculation of Brønsted acid strengths of transition metal compounds. It is based on first-principles local density pseudo-potential calculations for a cluster model of an acidic site and it includes a polarization contribution of the surrounding medium to the proton removal energies directly in the cluster calculations.

The method has been applied to free and alumina-supported transition metal oxide clusters of Ti, Nb and W. For free clusters, Bernholc et al. found that the number of terminal oxygen atoms forming double bonds to the transition metal atom has a strong effect on Brønsted acidity. This is due to charge delocalization of the electron left behind after removal onto the terminal oxygen atoms. A similar effect has been observed experimentally in the chemistry of main-group elements and Mn, although the microscopic origin of this effect has been confirmed by calculations for the first time in works by Bernholc et al. It has been found that the transition metal atom acts as a charge acceptor.

For the supported clusters, Bernholc et al. found an additional, strong increase in Brønsted acidity due to delocalization of the extra charge onto the support. The stabilization of the acidic state for supported catalysts occurs via charge delocalization to the terminal oxygen atoms, the transition metal atom and the support.

The strong support effect on Brønsted acidity discovered in the work of Bernholc et al. may have important practical implications. It suggests optimization of transition metal oxide catalysts not only by changing the transition metal oxide but also by optimization of the support. One possible avenue would be an addition of strong electron-withdrawing groups to the support. However, the extent of changes in Brønsted acidity induced by such promoters needs to be investigated either experimentally or theoretically.

#### 1.8 Scope of this thesis

TiO<sub>2</sub> generally has fairly low catalytic activity<sup>(122)</sup>. It possesses some activity for alcohol dehydration and dehydrogenation although, of the two, the former function is the more important. It also has some activity as an oxidation catalyst for substances such as hydrocarbons and hydrogen, but again the activity is relatively very low. However, its oxidation activity is augmented by u.v. irradiation and the photocatalytic activity of TiO<sub>2</sub> has been the subject of a good deal of study<sup>(123)</sup>; it is associated with centres which are deficient in oxygen.

Reviewing the introductory considerations presented above several questions arise:

1. Is it possible to prepare monolayers of  $\text{MoO}_3$ ,  $\text{CoO}$ ,  $\text{CoO-MoO}_3$ , and if so, which preparation methods are to be preferred and what are the limitations of the existence of monolayers?
2. Which techniques are appropriate for the elucidation of monolayer structures, what is the precise structure of the monolayers on the support and how stable are these structures towards treatment and/or reduction?
3. Which mechanisms are operative in 2-propanol decomposition; what are the active sites?
4. Does a relation exist between the structure and the activity or selectivity of a monolayer catalyst?
5. Which factors influence or determine the chemical behaviour (stability, catalytic activity and selectivity)? Is it possible to define an overall catalyst parameter accounting for these properties?

The research described in this thesis was carried out in order to answer some of these questions.

Chapter 2 deals with the preparation of supported oxide catalysts by different methods. The monolayer catalysts prepared by reaction from solutions of ammonium heptamolybdate (AHM) and molybdenum oxalate and cobalt nitrate, and cobalt acetate with surface hydroxyl groups of the support, and the aqueous impregnation method which was used to produce catalysts having more than one monolayer of oxide.

Chapter 3 presents an overview of the experimental techniques which were employed to characterize the catalysts and to measure the catalytic activities.

Chapter 4 gives the results for characterizing  $\text{MoO}_3$ ,  $\text{CoO}$ , and  $\text{CoO-MoO}_3$  catalysts supported on  $\text{TiO}_2$ , by means of the following techniques: LRS, TPR, XPS and TEM.

Chapter 5 consists of the discussion and comparison of the results of several active phases supported on  $\text{TiO}_2$  with those of the corresponding bulk oxides. Furthermore, an attempt is made to correlate these results with the catalytic properties in 2-propanol decomposition.

Chapter 6 comprises the main conclusions, and some problems which are still unresolved are discussed.

1.9 References

1. J. Haber, in "Surface properties and Catalysis by Non-Metals" edited by J. P. Bonnelle, B. Delmon and E. Derouane, Nato ASI No 105, D. Reidel Publishing Co. Paper 1 (1983).
2. S. Kasztelan, E. Payen, H. Toulhoat, J. Grimblot and J. P. Bonnelle, Polyhedron, Vol. 5, No. 1/2 pp. 157-167 (1986).
3. A. C. Jacobsen, in "Surface Properties and Catalysis by Non-Metals" edited by J. P. Bonnelle, B. Delmon and E. Derouane, D. Reidel, Dordrecht p. 305 (1983).
4. J. Haber, Proc. 8th Intern. Symp. Reactivity of Solids, ed. J. Haber and J. Nowotny, Elsevier (1982).
5. R. T. K. Baker, Scott A. Stevenson, J. A. Dumesic, Gregory B. Raupp and S. J. Tauster in "Metal-Support Interactions in Catalysis, Sintering and Redispersion" (edited by Scott A. Stevenson, J. A. Dumesic, R. T. K. Baker and Eli Ruckenstein) Van Nostrand Reinhold Co. New York Ch. 5 (1987).
6. Eli Ruckenstein, in "Metal-Support Interactions In Catalysis, Sintering and Redispersion" (edited by

- Scott A. Stevenson, J. A. Dumesic, R. T. K. Baker and Eli Ruckenstein) Van Nostrand Reinhold New York Ch. 13 (1987).
7. T. Huizinga, J. van Grondelle, and R. Prins, *Appl. Catal.*, 10, 199 (1984).
  8. J. S. Smith, P. A. Thrower, and M. A. Vannice, *J. Catal.*, 68, 270 (1981).
  9. D. G. Mustard and C. H. Bartholomew, *J. Catal.*, 67, 186 (1981).
  10. C. H. Bartholomew, R. B. Pannell, J. L. Butler, and D. G. Mustard, *Ind. Eng. Chem. Prod. Res. Dev.* 20, 296 (1981).
  11. T. Huizinga and R. Prins, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 85, 2156 (1981).
  12. A. J. Simoens, R. T. K. Baker, D. J. Dwyer, C. R. F. Lund, and R. J. Madon, *J. Catal.*, 86, 359 (1984).
  13. B. J. Tatarchuk and J. A. Dumesic, *J. Catal.*, 70, 308 (1981).

14. B. J. Tatarchuk, J. J. Chludzinski, R. D. Sherwood, J. A. Dumesic and R. T. K. Baker, *J. Catal.*, 70, 433 (1981).
15. R. Thomas, PhD Thesis, Twente University of Technology, The Netherlands (1979).
16. A. J. Van Hengstum, J. G. Van Ommen, H. Bosch, and P. J. Gellings, *Appl. Catal.*, 1983, 5, 207.
17. Yu. I. Yerma kov, *Catal. Rev. Sci. Eng.* 13 (1976) 77.
18. T. Fransen, P. C. Van Berge and P. Mars, in "Preparation of Catalysts I" (B. Delmon, P. A. Jacobs and G. C. Poncelet, eds.) P. 405, Elsevier, Amsterdam (1976).
19. F. Roozeboom, T. Fransen, P. Mars, and P. J. Gellings, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, 449, 25 (1979).
20. W. Hanke, R. Bienert and H. G. Jerschke, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, 414, 109 (1975).
21. M. Gliński and J. Kijęński, in "Preparation of Catalysts III" (G. Poncelet, P. Grange, and P. A. Jacobs eds.) p. 553, Elsevier, Amsterdam (1983).

22. G. C. Bond and P. Konig, *J. Catal*, 77, 309, (1982).
23. J. C. W. Chien, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* 93, 4675 (1971).
24. F. P. J. M. Kerkhof, J. A. Moulijn, R. Thomas and J. C. Oudejans in "Preparation of Catalysts II" (B. Delmon, P. Grange. P. Jacobs and G. Poncelet eds;) Elsevier, Amsterdam, p. 77 (1979).
25. J. B. Peri, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 70, 2937 (1966).
26. H. P. Stephens and R. G. Bosch in "Preparation of Catalysts IV" (B. Delmon, P. Grange, P. A. Jacobs and G. Poncelet, eds.) Elsevier, Amsterdam p. 271 (1987).
27. J. W. Geus, in "Preparation of Catalysts III" (G. Poncelet, P. Grange and P. A. Jacobs, eds.) Elsevier, Amsterdam, p. 1 (1983).
28. Xie Youchang, Gui Linlin, Lui Yingjuu, Zhang Yufen, Zha Biying, Yang Naifang, Guo Qinlin, Duan Lianyun, Huang Huizhong, Cai Xiaohai and Tang Youchi, in: *Adsorption and Catalysis on Oxides Surfaces*, (Eds. M. Che and G. C. Bond) Elsevier, Amsterdam p. 139 (1985).

29. J. Leyrer, R. Margraf, E. Taglauer and H. Knözinger, Surf. Sci. 201, 603-623 (1988).
30. J. M. Thomas and R. M. Lambert, in "Characterization of Catalysts" J. Wiley and Sons, Ch. 1 (1980).
31. J. C. Vedrine, in "Surface Properties and Catalysis by Non-Metals" (Edited by J. P. Bonnelle et al.) D. Reidel, Dordrecht, p. 123 (1983).
32. P. Dufresne, E. Payen, J. Grimblot, and J. P. Bonnelle, J Phys. Chem., 85, 2344 (1981).
33. A. Jones and B. D. McNicol, in "Temperature-programmed reduction for solid materials characterization" (Chemical Industries Vol. 24, Marcel Dekker, Inc. New York, Basel) (1986).
34. J. W. Jenkins, Gordon Research Conference on Catalysis, Colby-Sawyer College, New London, New Hampshire (1975).
35. R. J. Cvetanovic and Y. Amenomiya, Catal. Rev., 6(1), 21 (1972).
36. S. D. Robertson, B. D. McNicol, J. H. DeBass, S. C. Kloet, and J. W. Jenkins, J. Catal., 37, 124 (1975).

37. N. W. Hurst, S. J. Gentry, A. Jones, and B. D. McNicol, *Catal. Rev. Sci. Eng.* 24(2), 233 (1982).
38. R. C. Mackenzie (ed.) "Differential Thermal Analysis" Academic Press, London and New York (1970).
39. A. K Banarjee, S. R. Naidu, N. C. Ganguli, and S. P. Sen, *Technology*, 11, 249 (1974).
40. A. K. Banarjee, *Technology*, 11, 162 (1974).
41. N.W. Coats and J. P. Redfern, *Nature*, 201, 68 (1964).
42. E. D. Rainville, "Special Functions", Macmillan, New York p.44, (1960).
43. S. J Gentry, N. W. Hurst, and A. Jones, *J. Chem. Soc., Faraday I*, 75, 1688 (1979).
44. J. M Thomas and W. J. Thomas "Introduction to the Principles of Heterogeneous Catalysis" Academic, London (1968).
45. P. A. Jacobs, J.-P. Linart, H. Nijs, and J. B. Uytterhoeven, *J. Chem. Soc., Faraday I*, 73, 1745 (1977).

46. S. J. Gentry, N. W. Hurst and A. Jones, *J. Chem. Soc., Faraday I*, 77, 603 (1981).
47. D. A. M. Monti and A. Baiker, *J. Catal.*, 83, 323 (1983).
48. K.H. Tonge, *Thermochimica Acta*, 74, 151 (1984).
49. H. Bosch, B. J. Kip, J. C. Van Ommen, and P. J. Gellings, *J. Chem. Soc. Faraday I*, 80, 2479 (1984).
50. C. R. Brundle and A. D. Baker, "Electron Spectroscopy theory, techniques and applications" Academic Press, Lond., Vol. 1, 1977 → Vol. 5, 1984.
51. D. M Hercules and J. C Klein, in "Applied Electron Spectroscopy for Chemical Analysis" (edited by H. Windawi and Floyd F.-L. Ho) Vol. 63 in *Chemical Analysis*. J. Wiley and Sons, Ch. 8 (1982).
52. W. E. Schwartz and D. M Hercules, *Anal. Chem.*, 43, 1774 (1971).
53. C. D. Wagner, *Anal. Chem.*, 44, 1050-1053 (1972).
54. C. Defossé, P. Canesson, P. G. Rouxhet, and B. Delmon, *J. Catal.*, 51, 269 (1978).

55. R. B. Shalvoy and P. J. Reucroft, *J. Electron Spectrosc. Relat. Phenom.*, 12, 35, (1987).
56. P. J. Angevine, J. C. Vartuli, and W. N. Delgass, *Proc. Int. Congr. Catal.*, 6th, 1976, 2, (1987).
57. F. P. J. M. Kerkhof and J. A. Moulijn, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 83(12), 1612, (1979).
58. R. L. Chin and D. M. Hercules, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 86, 360 (1982).
59. F. Delaney, in "Characterization of Heterogeneous Catalysts" (Chemical Industries Vol. 15, Marcel Dekker, Inc. Basel and New York Ch. 3, (1984).
60. R. Casting, PhD Thesis, University of Paris, ONERA Publ., 55, (1951).
61. J. J. Hren, J. I. Goldstein, and D. C. Joy, eds., "Introduction to Analytical Electron Microscopy" Plenum Press, New York, (1979).
62. P. B. Hirsch, A. Howie, R. B. Nicholson, D. W. Pashley, and M. J. Whelan, "Electron Microscopy of Thin Crystals", R. E. Krieger, New York (1977).
63. C. J. Humphreys, *Rep. Prog. Phys.* 42, 1825, (1979).

64. J. M. Cowley, "Diffraction Physics", 2nd Ed. North Holland Publ. Co. (1981).
65. O. V. Krylov "Catalysis by Non-Metals" Academic Press, London and New York (1970).
66. M. Ai, Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn., 49(5), 1328-1334 (1976).
67. K. Akito and O. Susumn, Nippon Kagaka Kaishi, 12, 1794-8 (1977).
68. G. C. Bond and S. Flamerz, Appl. Catal., 33, 219-230, (1987).
69. A. Vejux and P. Courtine, J. Solid State Chem. 23, 93-103 (1978).
70. F. Roozeboom, M. C. Mittelemeijer-Hazeleger, J. A. Moulijn, J. Medema, V. H. J. de Beer, and P. J. Gellings, J. Phys. Chem. 84, 2733-2791, (1980).
71. G. C. Bond, S. Flamerz and LK. Van Wijk, Catal. today, 1, 229 (1987).
72. A J. Van Hengstum, J. G. Van Ommen, H. Bosch, and P. J. Gellings, Appl. Catal., 5, 207 (1983).

73. T. Fransen, PhD Thesis, Twente University of Technology, Enschede, The Netherlands (1977).
74. K. Foger, in "Catalysis, Science and Technology" (J. R. Anderson and M. Boudart, Eds.) Vol. 6, Ch. 4, (1984).
75. G. A. Parks, P. L. De Bruyn; J. Phys. Chem. 66, 967 (1962).
76. G. A. Parks, Chem. Rev. 65, 177 (1965).
77. K. Tanabe, in "Metal Oxides and Complex Oxides" K. Tanabe, T. Seiyama and K. Heucki (eds.) Tokyo: Kodansha Scientific p. 407 (1978).
78. K. Tanabe, "Solid Acid and Bases" Academic Press, London and New York (1970).
79. K. Tanabe, in "Catalysis, Science and Technology" (J. R. Anderson and M. Boudart, Eds.) Vol. 2, p. 231 (1981).
80. J. Happel, M. Hnatow, and L. Bajars in "Base Metal Oxide Catalysts" New York, Basel, Marcel Dekker (1977).
81. H. A. Benesi and B. H. C. Winqvist, Adv. Catal. 27, 97 (1977).

81. H. A. Benesi and B. H. C. Winkvist, *Adv. Catal.* 27, 97 (1977).
82. H. Knozinger, *Adv. Catal.* 25, 184 (1969).
83. R. L. Burwell, G. L. Haller, K.C. Taylor and J. F. Read, *Adv. Catal.* 20, 1 (1969).
84. M. P. Rosynek; *Catal. Rev. Sci. Eng.* 16, 111 (1977).
85. F. S. Stone; *Adv. Catal.* 13, 1 (1962).
86. I. E. Maxwell; *Adv. Catal.* 31, 2 (1982).
87. M. Che and A. J. Tench; *Adv. Catal.* 31, 77 (1982).
88. H. P. Boehm and H. Knozinger, in "Catalysis, Science and Technology" (J. R. Anderson and M. Boudart eds.) Berlin, Springer Vol. 4, p. 40 (1983).
89. P. A. Jacobs "Carboniogenic Activity of Zeolites" Amsterdam, Oxford, New York, Elsevier (1977).
90. G. C. A. Schuit and B.C. Gates, *A.I.Ch.E.J.* 19, 417 (1973).
91. B. C. Gates, J. R. Katzar, and G. C. A. Schuit "Chemistry of Catalytic Processes" McGraw Hill, New York, Ch. 5, (1979).

92. J. M. J. C. Lipsch and G. C. A. Schuit, *J. Catal.*, 15, 163 and 179 (1974).
93. V. H. J. de Beer, T. H. M. van Sint Fict, J. F. Engelen, A. C. van Haandel, M. V. J. Wolfs, C. H. Amberg and G. C. A. Schuit, *J. Catal.* 27, 327 (1972).
94. J. Sonnemans and P. Mars, *J. Catal.*, 31, 209 (1973).
95. V. H. J. de Beer and G. C. A. Schuit, in "Preparation of Catalysts I" B. Delmon, P. A. Jacobs, and G. Poncelet, Eds. Elsevier, Amsterdam, P. 343 (1976).
96. J. Medema, C. Van Stam, V. H. J. de Beer, A. J. A. Konnings, and D. C. Knoingsberger, *J. Catal.*, 53, 386 (1978).
97. H. Knözinger and H. Jeziorowski, *J. Phys. Chem.* 82, 2002 (1978).
98. G. Hagerbach, Ph. Courty, and B. Delmon, *C. R. Acad. Sci. Ser. C.* 271, 783 (1970).
99. G. Hagerbach, Ph. Courty and B. Delmon, *J. Catal.* 23, 295 (1971).

100. G. Hagerbach, Ph. Courty and B. Delmon, *J. Catal.* 31, 264 (1973).
101. R. J. H. Voorhoeve and J. C. M. Stuiver, *J. Catal.* 23, 228 (1971).
102. R. J. H. Voorhoeve, *J. Catal.* 23, 236 (1971).
103. R. H. J. Voorhoeve and J. C. M. Stuiver, *J. Catal.* 23, 243 (1971).
104. A. L. Farragher and P. Cossee in "Catalysis" Proc. 5th Int. Congr. on Catal., J. W. Hightower, ed. North Holland, Amsterdam. p.1301 (1973).
105. A. L. Farragher, Symposium on the Role of Solid State Chemistry in Catalysis, ACS meeting, New Orleans, March 20-25 (1977).
106. H. Topsøe, B.S. Clansen, N. Burriesci, R. Candia, and S. Mørup, in "Proceedings, 2nd. Int. Symp. on the Scientific Bases for the Preparation of Heterogeneous Catalysts II" B. Delmon, P. Grange and P. A. Jacobs and G. Poncelet eds. Elsevier, Amsterdam. Communication E3 (1979).
107. P. R. Wentrick and H. Wise, *J. Catal.* 45, 349 (1976).

108. P. R. Wentrcek and H. Wise, Preprint, Div. Petrol. Chem. ACS. 22, 525 (1977).
109. P. R. Wentrcek and H. Wise, J. Catal. 51, 80 (1973).
110. Y. Jacquin in "Catalyse de Contact" J. F. Le Page et al. Technip Publ. Paris p. 495-500 (1973).
111. G. Hagenbach, P. Menguy and B. Delmon, C. R. Acad. Sci. Ser. C. 273, 1220 (1971).
112. G. Hagenbach, P. Menguy and B. Delmon, Bull. Soc. Chim. Belges. 83, 1 (1974).
113. B. Delmon, Preprints, Div. Petrol. Chem. ACS. 22, 503 (1977).
114. G. Delvaux, A. Leonard, P. Grange, B. Delmon and M. Genet, 5th Iberoamerican Symposium on Catalysis, Lisbon, July 25-30, 1976, Abstract pp. 276-277.
115. G. Delvaux, P. Grange and B. Delmon, Bull. Soc. Chim. Fr. (1), 24 (1979).
116. J. M. Zabala, M. Mainil, P. Grange and B. Delmon, React. Kinet. Catal. Lett. 3, 285 (1975).

117. P. Canesson, B. Delmon, G. Delvaux, P. Grange, and J. M. Zabala, Proc. 6th Int. Congr. On Catal., (G. C. Bond, P. B. Wells, and F. C. Tompkins Eds.) The Chemical Society, London, p. 927 (1977).
118. P. Grange and B. Delmon, J. Less-Common Met. 36, 353 (1974).
119. B. Delmon in "Third Int. Conf. on Chem. and Uses of Molybdenum". ed. by H. F. Barry and P. C. H. Mitchell, Ann Arbor, Michigan, U.S.A., 73 (1979).
120. S. Kasztelan, J. Grimblot, and J. P. Bonnelle, J. Phys. Chem., 91, 1503-1508, (1987).
121. J. Bernholc, J. A. Horsley, L. L. Murrell, L. G. Sherman, and S. Soled, J. Phys. Chem. 91, 1526-30 (1987).
122. M. E. Winfield "Catalysis" (P. H. Emmett, ed.) Vol. 7, Reinhold, New York P. 63 (1960).
123. G. K. Boreskov, Disc. Faraday Soc. 41, 263 (1966).

## CHAPTER 2. PREPARATION OF CATALYSTS

### 2.1 Introduction

Solid catalysts in common use are typically in the form of small metal crystallites dispersed on the internal surface of the porous support. Advantages of these supported-metal catalysts lie in their high surface-to-volume ratio and the high thermal stability endowed by the dispersion<sup>(1)</sup>. Such catalysts are commonly produced by liquid-phase impregnation in which a dry pellet of the porous support is impregnated with a solution of a compound of the desired catalytic constituent. During impregnation and subsequent drying, small crystallites of the catalyst precursors are deposited on the internal surface of the support material. The impregnation and drying steps involve mass and/or heat transfer processes which often do not reach equilibrium, resulting in non-uniform concentration profiles of impregnant, or "impregnation profiles" along the radius of the support pellet.

It is of considerable industrial as well as academic interest to predict and control these impregnation profiles. If, for example, the reaction for which the catalyst is to be used may become mass-transport limited, it would be desirable to have the catalytic constituent deposited as close as possible to the external surface of the catalyst pellet, whereas a uniformly distributed profile would be desired if the reaction is kinetically limited. If the

reaction may be poisoned by an impurity which is strongly adsorbed on the pore mouth, it would be beneficial to produce a subsurface impregnation in which a band of catalyst-free support is established on the exterior of the pellet to keep the poison spatially separated from the active component.

Attempts to control impregnation profiles, in order "to make more effective catalysts", as Maatman<sup>(2)</sup> referred to it, were first reported by Maatman and Prater<sup>(3)</sup>. Since then, theoretical and experimental work on the prediction and/or control of impregnation profiles has been published, particularly in recent years, with the efforts to transform the art of catalyst preparation into a science<sup>(4-6)</sup>. Most of the theoretical work up to 1979 on the preparation of impregnated catalysts has been excellently reviewed by Neimark, Kheifets, and Fenelonov<sup>(7)</sup>.

Before proceeding to the main subject, it is worthwhile to mention the problems that exist in the design and the preparation of impregnated catalysts. The design of impregnation profiles is in many cases made to optimize the catalytic activity for main or side reactions and deactivation. From this point of view the meaningful quantity is the intrapellet "activity profiles", as commonly referred to in the field of reaction engineering. On the other hand, for catalyst preparation and characterization, the intrapellet "concentration profiles" of the catalytically active components are often controlled and/or measured. The correspondence between the activity profiles and these concen-

tration profiles is not straightforward due to the complexity of heterogeneous catalysis. At the least, one must know the local surface area of the active material that, in the simplest case, would be in close proximity to the local activity, or one may wish to know the local metal particle size distribution when the reaction is structure sensitive. In general, local catalytic activity may be taken to be proportional to the local density of active sites, assuming that the turnover frequencies over these sites are constant. The difficulty lies in the fact that not only may the turnover frequencies be inconsistent from site to site due, for instance, to the difference in the extent of catalyst-support interaction, but also it would be difficult at the present time to determine the local concentration of active sites as a function of pellet radius. This difference between the activity and concentration profiles is also encountered when one attempts to compare experimentally the reaction characteristics of different impregnation profiles.

With the above-mentioned complexity in mind, the present introduction will use the term "impregnation profiles" to mean the intrapellet concentration profiles of the catalytically active material, and intrapellet activity profiles will be referred to as "activity profiles". Where less precise definitions suffice, also employed for the ease of discussion are the limiting types<sup>(7, 8)</sup> of impregnation and/or activity profiles shown in Fig. 2.1. Cross-hatching of slabs and spherical pellets of catalyst supports in Fig. 2.1 indicates the regions where catalytically active

components are deposited. The schematic impregnation or the activity profile for each type is also depicted in Fig. 2.1. The Type I profile is sometimes referred to as "uniform", although the local activity or local metal concentration may not be constant with respect to pellet radius, as exemplified by the schematic profile. Type II is often referred to as "pellicular" or "egg-shell", Type III as "egg-yolk", and Type IV as "egg-white". Types III and IV, in which bands devoid of active material are established on the exterior of the support pellet, are also termed "subsurface impregnation".

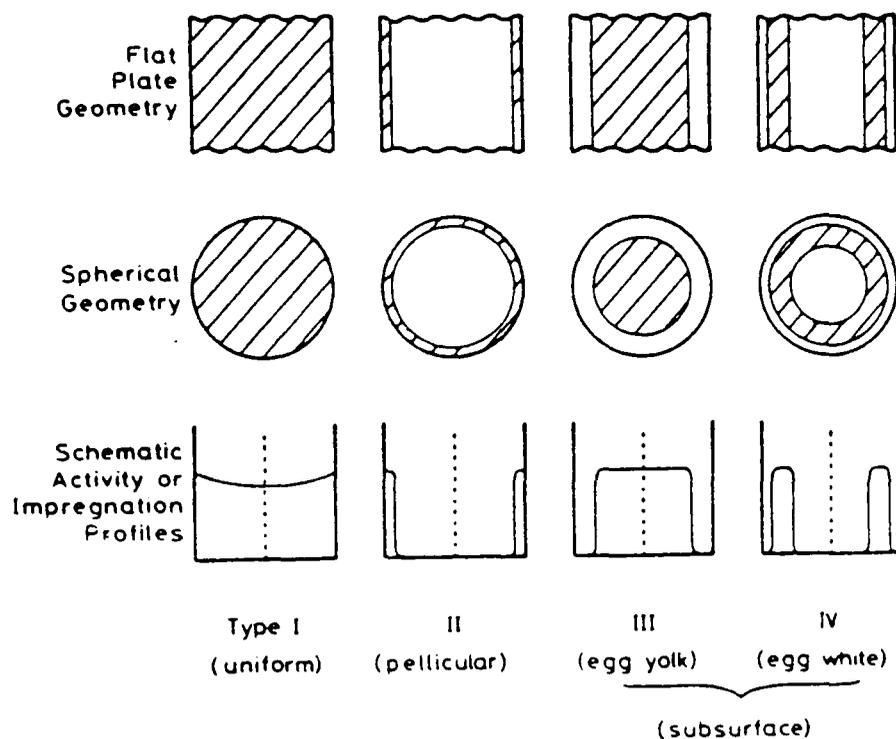


Fig.2.1 Four limiting types of impregnation or activity profiles. Hatched areas in the cross sections of slabs and pellets (top and middle rows) indicate the regions where active components are deposited. The bottom row shows schematic examples of impregnation or activity profiles. (ref. 1).

## 2.2 Factors influencing impregnation profiles

The preparation of impregnated catalysts commonly involves (i) contacting a dry support with an impregnating solution which consists of a compound of the desired catalytic constituent dissolved in a liquid (impregnation step), (ii) drying the product (drying step), and (iii) calcining and/or reducing if necessary (activation step). In order to establish the methods of controlling impregnation profiles so as to embody their blueprints for particular applications, understanding the physical chemistry of the above steps and a proper modelling of each step based on it are indispensable. An excellent review on "theory of preparation of supported catalysts" covering the above three steps has been given<sup>(7)</sup>, and therefore discussions in this chapter will be limited to covering the basic aspects of catalyst preparation by impregnation. Examined here are the factors controlling the impregnation profiles in the first and second steps, both of which strongly affect the profiles in the finished catalysts. Discussion of the third step is not included because it appears to have a relatively small influence in determining impregnation profiles, although it may play a significant role in determining activity profiles.

### 2.2.1 Impregnation step

When a dry support pellet is immersed in an impregnating solution, the solution is imbibed into pores due to capillary pressure, and at the same time impregnant

diffusion and adsorption start. This time-dependent flow of the impregnating solution inside the pellet ceases when the impregnation solution reaches the centre of the pellet (at time  $t_L$ ), and after that only diffusion and adsorption continue. These processes may be represented by the following equation<sup>(9)</sup>:

$$\frac{\partial C}{\partial t} + v \nabla C = D \nabla^2 C + R_A \quad (1)$$

where  $C$  is the concentration of the impregnant in the liquid phase,  $t$  is the time,  $v$  is the flow velocity of the penetrating solution,  $D$  is the diffusion coefficient of the impregnant in the liquid phase, and  $R_A$  is some function describing the rate of impregnant removal from the system.

It is apparent that there are two limiting regimes in the impregnation step<sup>(2)</sup>: one with non-zero velocity of impregnating solution ( $v \neq 0$ ) and the other with no flow of solution ( $v = 0$ ) inside the pellet. The former may be called<sup>(7)</sup> "capillary impregnation" because in this regime the impregnant is mainly carried into a pellet from the exterior by convection caused by capillary suction, and the latter "diffusional impregnation" because the transfer of impregnant from the exterior to the interior is carried out by diffusional relaxation.

### 2.2.2 Drying step

At the end of the impregnation step, viz., when the impregnated pellets are withdrawn from the impregnating solution, the pore volume of the pellet is filled with

solution, and the impregnant in it is distributed between the adsorbed phase on the pore wall and the liquid phase in the pore volume. The drying step that follows the impregnation phase causes the transfer and evaporation of this liquid, and in the process redistributes the impregnant remaining in the pore volume. The extent of the effect of this redistribution on the impregnation profile of a finished catalyst depends on the adsorptivity of the impregnant(3, 10, 11). It may be estimated by a parameter(11),

$$\begin{aligned} P &= C_a S / \epsilon C \quad (\text{quasi-homogeneous porous body}) \\ &= 2C_a / rC \quad (\text{single pore}) \end{aligned} \quad (2)$$

which is the ratio between the amount of impregnant adsorbed and the amount remaining in the pore at the end of the impregnation step. A system with  $P \ll 1$  retains much of the impregnant in the pore volume at the end of the impregnation step, and the way it is deposited during drying practically determines the final impregnation profile. In a system with  $P \gg 1$ , the adsorbed phase contains most of the impregnant, and the impregnation profile established during the impregnation step is little affected by drying.

### 2.3 Preparation of profile-controlled impregnated catalysts

In the previous section the factors that strongly influence impregnation profiles of finished catalysts were enumerated. Reviewed in this section are examples of

impregnated catalyst preparations in which these factors are utilized as means of controlling the impregnation profiles.

### 2.3.1 Uniform and pellicular impregnation

Let us first examine the preparation of Type I (uniform) and Type II (pellicular) profiles (cf. Fig.2.1). These profiles may be considered as limiting cases of a spectrum of impregnation profiles. For example, if a family of impregnation profiles is represented by  $a(x) = x^n$ , where  $x$  is the fractional distance from the pellet centre, profiles with  $n \approx 0$  are classified as Type I and those with  $n \gg 1$  as Type II. The relevant characteristics of these two limiting profiles are the level of local impregnant loading and, in case of Type II profiles, the thickness of the impregnated layer as well.

### 2.3.2 Subsurface impregnation

Preparation of subsurface impregnation profiles (Types III and IV in Fig. 2.1) is commonly achieved by co-impregnation in which a support pellet is impregnated with a solution containing a catalyst precursor and an inorganic or organic acid. For example, a Type III (egg-yolk) Ni profile was obtained by capillary impregnating a  $\gamma$ -alumina pellet with a solution of nickel chloride and nitric acid<sup>(12)</sup>. In this case the initial acid concentration in the impregnating solution determined the thickness of the unimpregnated external surface band, and the initial nickel chloride concentration determined the Ni loading at the impregnated

core. Citric acid in place of nitric acid was equally effective in producing a subsurface Ni profile on the same alumina, although a higher acid concentration was needed to obtain the same thickness of the catalyst-free layer compared to the nitric acid impregnation<sup>(13)</sup>. A Type IV (egg-white) Pt profile was obtained by capillary impregnating an alumina pellet with a solution of platinum chloride and citric acid<sup>(14)</sup> in which the concentration of the acid determined the thickness of the catalyst-free band on the external surface. A number of other acids may also be employed for the production of a subsurface Pt profile on alumina pellets<sup>(15)</sup>.

### 2.3.3 Multicomponent impregnation

When several catalytic components are needed in one pellet, such as in a case of a three-way automotive emission control catalyst, multi-component impregnation is performed. Two methods may be employed: sequential impregnation or simultaneous impregnation. The sequential method involves single-component impregnation followed by drying and calcining or some other immobilization step, then the second single-component impregnation, drying, and immobilization, and so on. The simultaneous method employs single impregnation using a solution of two or more catalytic ingredients.

Several reports<sup>(16-18)</sup> compare the impregnation profiles produced by these two methods. Summers and Hegedus<sup>(16)</sup> prepared Pt-Pd/alumina; Melo, Cervello, and

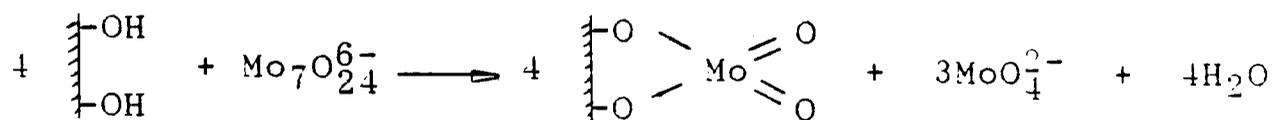
Hermana<sup>(17)</sup> Ni-Ba/ $\gamma$ -alumina; and Chen, Gillies, and Anderson<sup>(18)</sup> Cu-Cr/ $\gamma$ -Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>. In all these cases the simultaneous impregnation gave overlapped profiles of both components. In contrast, sequential impregnation gives more freedom in controlling profiles of each component, since impregnation conditions such as time or pH can be varied for each impregnation. Thus simultaneous impregnation of hexachloroplatinic acid and palladium chloride onto alumina gives a Type II profile in which Pt and Pd are deposited in one pellicular band<sup>(16)</sup>. By employing the sequential method with appropriate conditions for each impregnation, however, it was possible to produce a pellicular (Type II) Pt band with an egg-white (Type IV) Pd band inside, or a pellicular band with an inner egg-yolk (Type III) Pt deposition<sup>(16)</sup>.

Theoretical calculations have been performed for both multicomponent impregnation methods, simultaneous<sup>(19, 20, 21)</sup> and sequential<sup>(22)</sup>. Note that, in the sequential impregnation, it must be taken into account that the adsorption parameters for the second impregnation may be affected by the presence of the first component on the pore wall<sup>(22)</sup>.

#### 2.4 TiO<sub>2</sub> supports

Turning to TiO<sub>2</sub>, the mechanism of ammonium heptamolybdate (AHM) adsorption is similar to that on  $\gamma$ -Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub><sup>(23)</sup>. Only basic hydroxyl groups and coordinatively unsaturated (cus) Ti<sup>4+</sup> sites are involved in the adsorption process. This follows, for instance, from the fact that the

difference in the amount of Mo adsorbed between an untreated  $\text{TiO}_2$  sample and one whose hydroxyl groups have been reacted away with  $\text{Fe}(\text{acac})_3$ <sup>(24)</sup> is exactly equal to the amount calculated from the number of basic hydroxyl groups present in the following equation:



For example, P-25  $\text{TiO}_2$  contains 0.14 mmol basic OH groups<sup>(24)</sup> and this accounts for 0.7 wt % Mo adsorbed, the rest  $\text{Ti}^{4+}$  sites accounting for the remaining 3.3 wt %.

Since  $\text{TiO}_2$  contains quite a few fairly acidic surface OH groups as well (in the present case, 0.33 mmol  $\text{g}^{-1}$ , determined by NaOH adsorption)<sup>(25)</sup>, and since insoluble species tend to form in AHM solution when it is acidified<sup>(26)</sup>, van Veen and Hendricks suggest that  $\text{TiO}_2$  does not really adsorb a Mo species, but that it catalyses the formation of a surface precipitate.

#### 2.4.1 Types of $\text{TiO}_2$ supports

The supports used in this work were supplied by Tioxide International Ltd., and Degussa, and their characteristic properties are shown in Table 2.1. In order to remove the impurities listed in Table 2.1, the support (CLD 867) was washed with water as described below.

Table 2.1  
 Characteristic properties of the TiO<sub>2</sub> samples  
 used as support

| TiO <sub>2</sub> | support washing | surface area<br>m <sup>2</sup> g <sup>-1</sup> | phase         | impurities (wt.%)              |                  |                               |                  |                 |
|------------------|-----------------|--|---------------|--------------------------------|------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|-----------------|
|                  |                 |  |               | Al <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> | SiO <sub>2</sub> | P <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5</sub> | K <sub>2</sub> O | SO <sub>3</sub> |
| CLD 867          | unwashed        | 9.6  | anatase       | <0.01                          | <0.01            | 0.41                          | 0.29             | 76ppm           |
| CLD 867-w        | washed          | 9.6  | anatase       | n.d.                           | n.d.             | 0.15                          | 0.05             | n.d.            |
| Degussa<br>P-25  | unwashed        | 55.0   | anatase (76%) | <0.03                          | <0.02            | <0.02                         | <0.02            | - -             |

n.d. = not determined

## 2.5 Pretreatment of TiO<sub>2</sub>

### 2.5.1 Washing of TiO<sub>2</sub> to remove the P and K impurities

Before using the TiO<sub>2</sub> as a support in some preparations of the catalysts, a preliminary washing was carried out to remove impurities such as P and K. 25g of TiO<sub>2</sub> (CLD 867 9.6 m<sup>2</sup>g<sup>-1</sup>, anatase) was washed with deionized water by refluxing for ~ 72h in a Soxhlet apparatus. After washing, the material was then dried in an air oven at 120°C and designated as TiO<sub>2</sub> (washed).

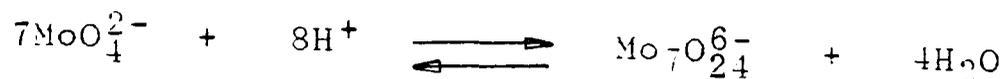
Using this treatment, it was found that P and K were partially removed from the TiO<sub>2</sub> (Table 2.1).

## 2.6 Preparation of MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts

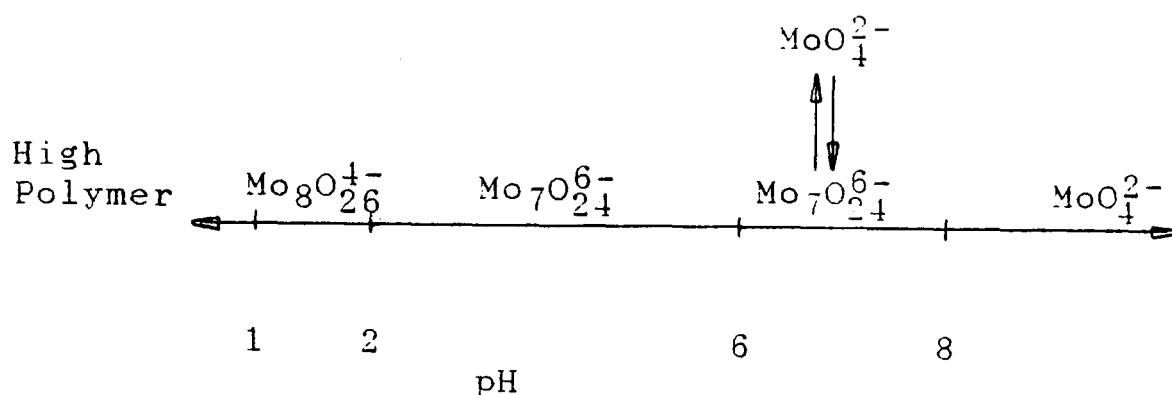
### 2.6.1 Preparation of MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts by impregnation using ammonium hepta-molybdate (AHM) as precursor

Ammonium hepta-molybdate [(NH<sub>4</sub>)<sub>6</sub>Mo<sub>7</sub>O<sub>24</sub>·4H<sub>2</sub>O] was supplied by Hopkin & Williams Ltd. A series of catalysts was prepared (from 0.5 to 4 weight percent MoO<sub>3</sub>). The appropriate amount of AHM was dissolved in 10 ml of saturated oxalic acid solution and then added to the previously weighed titanium dioxide. The mixture was evaporated gently on a hotplate with continuous stirring until it became a thick paste. In the solution an equilibrium exists between molybdate and hepta-molybdate ions. The equilibrium is influenced by pH, for instance, in acidic solutions more hepta-molybdate ions adsorb. The two major

equilibria which may occur in the solution may be written as:



The relaxation spectra reported by Honig and Kustin<sup>(27)</sup> also suggested the presence of these molybdates. The major molybdate species at concentrations above  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M that are present at various pH ranges can be roughly illustrated by the scheme below:



The drying was then completed by placing the sample in an oven at  $120^\circ\text{C}$  overnight. After removing from the oven, the sample was calcined in a furnace at  $450^\circ\text{C}$  for 5 hours.

### 2.6.2 Preparation of $\text{MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$ catalysts by impregnation using molybdenum oxalate as precursor

Molybdenum oxalate was supplied by The Climax Molybdenum Company. The same procedure was used as in the prev-

ious preparation, except that the precursor was dissolved in distilled water. (The estimation of monolayer capacity is described in Appendix I).

## 2.7 Preparation of CoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts

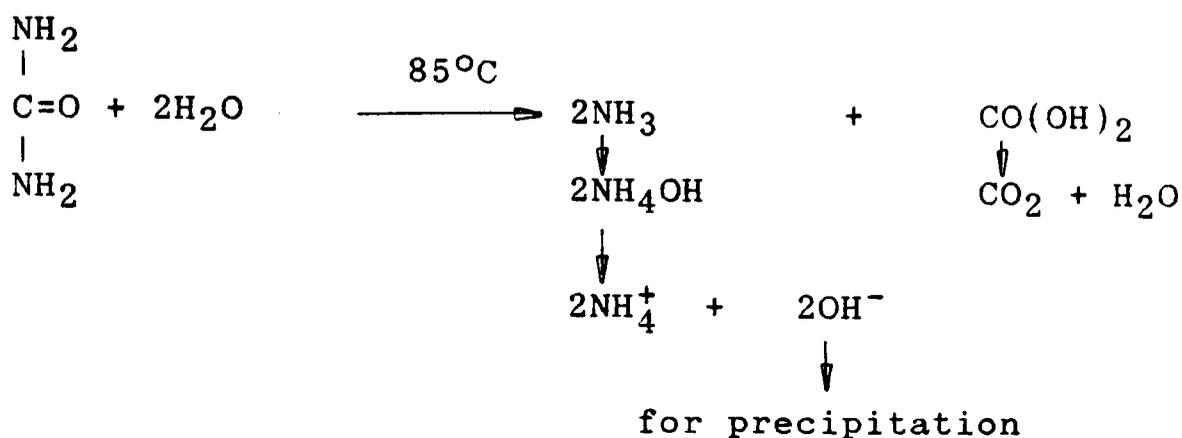
### 2.7.1 Preparation of CoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts by impregnation method using cobalt nitrate as precursor

AnalaR cobalt (II) nitrate,  $\text{Co}(\text{NO}_3)_2 \cdot 6\text{H}_2\text{O}$  was supplied by BDH. A series of catalysts was prepared (from 0.6 to 9.6% wt. % loading CoO). The appropriate amount of cobalt nitrate was dissolved in 10ml distilled water and then added to a previously weighed sample of TiO<sub>2</sub>. The mixture was evaporated gently on a hotplate with continuous stirring until it became a thick paste. The drying was then completed by placing the sample in an oven at 120°C overnight. After removing from the oven, the sample was calcined in a furnace at 450°C for 5 hours.

### 2.7.2 Preparation of CoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts by homogeneous precipitation using cobalt nitrate as precursor

The reaction vessel was charged with the appropriate amount of TiO<sub>2</sub> in 400 cm<sup>3</sup> of  $\text{Co}(\text{NO}_3)_2 \cdot 6\text{H}_2\text{O}$  solution, and heated to 353K. Excess of urea was added, and the mixture heated for about 5 hours. The change in pH (5.9 - 6.1) with time was recorded automatically. Precipitation from homogeneous solution has been described by Geus<sup>(28)</sup>, for the

purpose of producing small metal particles. The method requires a medium strength interaction between the precipitated metal hydroxide and the support. Hydroxyl ions, formed by the slow decomposition of urea in water at 70-90°C, are used as a precipitating agent as shown below:



### 2.7.3 Preparation of CoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts by impregnation using cobalt acetate as precursor

Cobalt acetate,  $\text{Co}(\text{CH}_3\text{COO})_2 \cdot 4\text{H}_2\text{O}$ , was supplied by BDH Chemicals Ltd. A series of catalysts was prepared (from 0.19 to 3 wt % CoO loading). The appropriate amount of  $\text{Co}(\text{CH}_3\text{COO})_2 \cdot 4\text{H}_2\text{O}$  was dissolved in 10ml distilled water and then added to the previously weighed  $\text{TiO}_2$ . The mixture was evaporated gently on a hotplate with continuous stirring until it became a thick paste. The drying was then completed by placing the sample in an oven at 120°C overnight. After removing from the oven, the sample was calcined in a furnace for 5 hours. (For estimation of monolayer capacity, see Appendix II).

## 2.8 Preparation of CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts

CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts were prepared by impregnation in three different ways, CoO deposited first, MoO<sub>3</sub> deposited first, and CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> together.

### 2.8.1 CoO first

Cobalt nitrate Co(NO<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>.6H<sub>2</sub>O (0.42% - 6.68% CoO wt%) was dissolved in 10ml distilled water and then added to the previously weighed TiO<sub>2</sub>. The mixture was evaporated gently on a hotplate with continuous stirring until it became a thick paste. The drying was then completed by placing the sample in an oven at 120°C overnight. Ammonium heptamolybdate (NH<sub>4</sub>)<sub>6</sub>Mo<sub>7</sub>O<sub>24</sub>.4H<sub>2</sub>O (0.8%-12.8% MoO<sub>3</sub> wt.%) was dissolved in 10ml of saturated oxalic acid solution and then added to the previously dried sample (CoO + TiO<sub>2</sub> P-25, anatase). The mixture was evaporated gently on a hotplate with continuous stirring until it became a thick paste. The mixture was dried overnight in an oven with temperature at 120°C. After removing from the oven, the sample was calcined in a furnace at 450°C for 5 hours.

### 2.8.2 MoO<sub>3</sub> first

Ammonium heptamolybdate (NH<sub>4</sub>)<sub>6</sub>Mo<sub>7</sub>O<sub>24</sub>.4H<sub>2</sub>O (0.80%-12.8% MoO<sub>3</sub> wt.%) was dissolved in 10ml of saturated oxalic acid solution and added to the previously weighed TiO<sub>2</sub>. The mixture was evaporated gently on a hotplate with continuous stirring until it became a thick paste. The drying was then completed by placing the sample in an oven at 120°C over-

night. Cobalt nitrate  $\text{Co}(\text{NO}_3)_2 \cdot 6\text{H}_2\text{O}$  (0.42%-6.68% CoO wt.%) was dissolved in 10ml distilled water and then added to the previously dried sample ( $\text{MoO}_3 + \text{TiO}_2$  P-25, anatase). The mixture was evaporated gently on a hotplate with continuous stirring until it became a thick paste. The mixture was dried overnight in an oven with temperature at  $120^\circ\text{C}$ . After drying, the sample was calcined in a furnace at  $450^\circ\text{C}$  for 5 hours.

### 2.8.3 CoO and $\text{MoO}_3$ together

Appropriate amounts of ammonium heptamolybdate  $(\text{NH}_4)_6\text{Mo}_7\text{O}_{24} \cdot 4\text{H}_2\text{O}$  and cobalt nitrate  $\text{Co}(\text{NO}_3)_2 \cdot 6\text{H}_2\text{O}$  were dissolved in saturated oxalic acid solution and distilled water, respectively, and added simultaneously to the previously weighed  $\text{TiO}_2$ . The mixture was evaporated gently on a hotplate with continuous stirring until it became a thick paste. The drying was then completed by placing the sample in an oven at  $120^\circ\text{C}$  overnight, after which the sample was calcined in a furnace at  $450^\circ\text{C}$  for 5 hours. (For estimation of monolayer capacity, see Appendix III).

## 2.9 References

1. M. Komiyama, Catal. Rev. - Sci. Eng., 27(2), 341-372 (1985).
2. R. W. Maatman, Ind. Eng. Chem. 51, 913 (1959).
3. R. W. Maatman and C. D. Prater, *ibid.*, 49, 253 (1957).
4. B. Delmon, P. A. Jacobs, and G. Poncelet (eds.) in "Preparation of Catalysts I", Elsevier, Amsterdam, 1976.
5. B. Delmon, P. Grange, P. Jacobs and G. Poncelet (eds.), in "Preparation of Catalysts II", Elsevier, Amsterdam, 1979.
6. G. Poncelet, P. Grange, and P. A. Jacobs (eds.), in "Preparation of Catalysts III", Elsevier, Amsterdam, 1983.
7. A. V. Neimark, L. I. Kheifets, and V. B. Fenelonov, Ind. Eng. Chem. Prod. Res. Dev., 20, 439 (1981).
8. E. R. Becker and J. Wei, J. Catal, 46, 365 (1977).

9. R. C. Vincent and R. P. Merrill, *J. Catal.*, 35, 206 (1974).
10. G. K. Boreskov, in Ref. 4, p.223.
11. V. B. Fenelonov, A. V. Neimark, L.I. Kheifets, and A. A. Samakhov, in Ref. 5, p.223.
12. M. Komiyama, R. P. Merrill, and H. F. Harnsberger, *J. Catal.*, 63, 35 (1980).
13. M. Komiyama and R. P. Merrill, *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.*, 57, 1169 (1984).
14. H. C. Chen and R. B. Anderson, *J. Catal.*, 43, 200 (1976).
15. Y. S. Shyr and W. R. Ernst, *ibid.*, 63, 425 (1980).
16. J. C. Summers and L. L. Hegedus, *ibid.*, 51, 185 (1978).
17. F. Melo, J. Cervello, and E. Hermana, *Chem. Eng. Sci.*, 35, 2175 (1980).
18. H. C. Chen, G. C. Gillies, and R. B. Anderson, *J. Catal.*, 62, 367 (1980).

19. S. S. Kulkarni, G. R. Mauze and J. A. Schwarz, *J. Catal.*, 69, 445 (1981).
20. S. Y. Lee and R. Aris, in Ref. 6, p.35.
21. L. L. Hegedus, T. S. Chou, J. C. Summers, and N. M. Potter, in Ref. 5, p. 171.
22. F. Melo, J. Cervello and E. Hermana, *Chem. Eng. Sci.*, 35, 2165 (1980).
23. J. A. R. van Veen, H. de Wit, C. A. Emeis and P. A. J. M. Hendricks, *J. Catal.*, 107, 579-582 (1987).
24. J. A. R. van Veen, F. T. G. Veltmaat, and G. Jonkers, *J. Chem. Soc. Chem. Commun.*, 1656 (1985).
25. J. A. R. van Veen and P. A. J. M. Hendricks, *Polyhedron* vol. 5, No. 1/2, pp. 75-78, (1986).
26. K.-H. Tytko and O. Glemser, *Adv. Inorg. Chem. Radiochem.*, 19, 239 (1976).
27. D. S. Honig and K. Kustin, *Inorg. Chem.*, 11, 65 (1972).

28. J. W. Geus, in "Preparation of Catalysts III"  
(G. Poncelet, P. Grange, and P. A. Jacobs, eds.),  
Elsevier, Amsterdam, p.1 (1983).

## CHAPTER 3. EXPERIMENTAL TECHNIQUES

### 3.1 Introduction

In this century catalysis has advanced from a laboratory curiosity to a major component of the chemical and petroleum industries. Catalysis will play an equally important role in new processes for producing alternative fluid fuels. The development of catalysis was initially a mysterious art requiring laborious empirical testing. These tests will probably always be a part of catalyst development, but the process can be performed expeditiously by utilizing the vast store of scientific and practical information currently available and by employing modern research tools. Concurrent with practical developments, new research tools were applied to the investigation of catalysts and catalytic reactions. Some of these new experimental procedures were developed especially for catalysis, and others were adapted from chemistry and physics. The improved research tools and the concepts resulting from their use have dispelled many of the mysterious aspects of catalysis: however, they have disclosed a host of new and challenging problems. Since the mid-1930s the experimental methods used in catalytic research have increased in number and complexity, so that mastery of all the techniques available is difficult.

### 3.2 Characterization methods

#### 3.2.1 Chemical analysis

The Co and Mo contents of the catalysts are expressed as wt.% CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> respectively. These were measured in our Department by Atomic Absorption Spectroscopy. Samples were dissolved in concentrated HCl and extracted in a solvent extraction apparatus for about 48 hours. The samples were analysed to an accuracy of  $\pm 0.1\%$ . The CoO - MoO<sub>3</sub> / TiO<sub>2</sub> samples were analysed by X-ray Fluorescence Spectroscopy at Tioxide International Ltd.

#### 3.2.2 Laser Raman spectroscopy (LRS)

Laser Raman spectroscopy is a vibration-analysis technique, which gives information on the nature of the compounds present in a sample. The use of laser Raman spectroscopy in chemical applications has been reviewed (1-3). In the interpretation of the spectra, it should be kept in mind that not all vibrations of a molecule are Raman active: only when the polarizability of the molecule changes during a vibration is it Raman active, as mentioned in the previous chapter (Section 1.4.1).

The laser Raman spectra of the samples were recorded on a SPEX RAMALAB spectrometer using an EMI 9862B photomultiplier. The green (514.5nm) emission line from a Coherent Radiation model 52 M. G. Ar<sup>+</sup> laser was used for excitation. The output power of the laser was always about 100 mW and 60 mW at the sample. The spectral slit width was

$6\text{ cm}^{-1}$  and the scanning speed was  $50\text{ cm}^{-1}\text{ min}^{-1}$ . A cylindrical lens was used just before the sample to image the laser beam as a line rather than a point and thus minimise any decomposition of the sample. Catalysts were ground into a very fine powder, pelletized and placed in the sample holder for analysis. The spectrometer was calibrated by reference to the known lines of  $\text{CCl}_4$ . The wave numbers obtained from the spectra are accurate to within about  $2\text{ cm}^{-1}$ .

#### 3.2.2.1 Applications

In the present work, the laser Raman spectroscopy technique has been applied to the structure of the following catalysts and pure compounds.

(i)  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$  catalysts prepared by an impregnation method using ammonium heptamolybdate (AHM) as a precursor,

(ii)  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$  catalysts prepared by an impregnation method using molybdenum oxalate  $\text{H}_2[\text{MoO}_3(\text{C}_2\text{O}_4 \cdot \text{H}_2\text{O})]$  as a precursor, and

(iii) unsupported  $\text{MoO}_3$ , and  $\text{TiO}_2$  anatase (CLD 867) samples.

#### 3.2.3 Temperature programmed reduction (TPR)

TPR measurements reported in the literature have been taken over a wide range of experimental conditions. It is vital if a meaningful comparison is to be made between different studies to be clear on the sensitivity of the results to the experimental conditions used.

In the case of heterogeneous catalysts, the compounds to be reduced are present on the surface or are potentially available to the surface. This method is a convenient tool to obtain "fingerprint" characterizations of the reducibility of catalysts, as mentioned in the previous chapter (Section 1.4.2).

### 3.2.3.1 Apparatus and experimental procedure

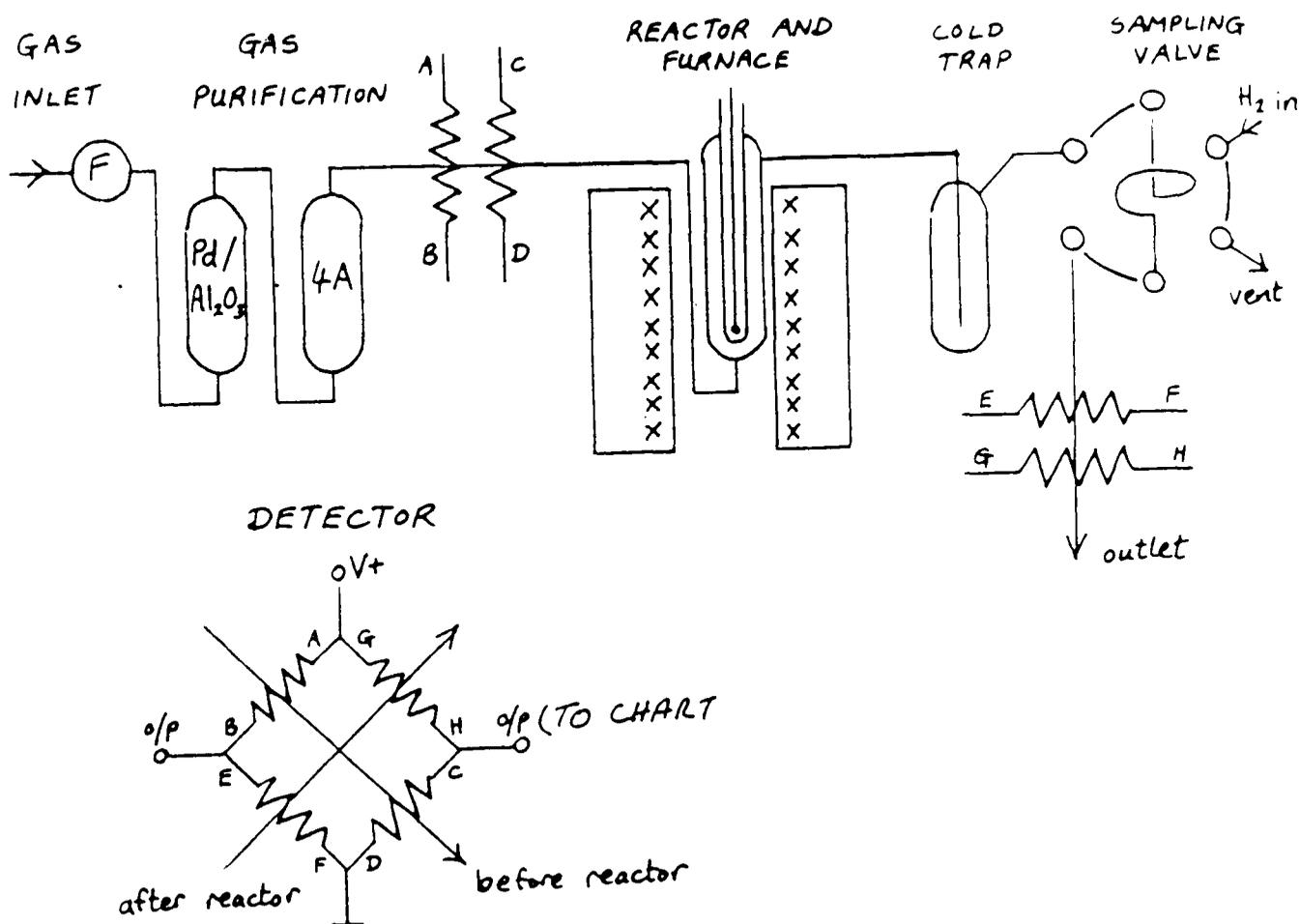


Fig 3.1 TPR Equipment

The TPR apparatus used in the present work is shown in Fig. 3.1. The catalyst samples contained in a quartz reactor (inner diameter 10 mm) was surrounded by a tubular electric furnace whose temperature was controlled by a linear temperature programmer (Stanton Redcroft model LVP).

The reducing gas, which is a mixture of 6% H<sub>2</sub>/Ar, was passed over 0.5% Pd/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> catalyst (for deoxygenation) and also through a trap of molecular sieve type 4A for drying. The gas then flowed through the reference side of the thermal conductivity cell and then through the reactor to the cold trap kept at -78°C (to remove water and other reduction products that otherwise would interfere with the H<sub>2</sub> analysis). The gas then flowed to the sample side of the thermal conductivity cell.

The change in the concentration before and after the reactor was monitored by the thermal conductivity cell. When the concentration of H<sub>2</sub> in the gas stream remained constant, the response displayed on the recorder was the base line. Any change in H<sub>2</sub> concentration will cause the base line to shift, indicating the start of reduction, until a peak is reached and the base line returns to its normal position, showing that reduction is complete. The area under the peak represents the amount of H<sub>2</sub> needed for the reduction of the sample. The detector response is calibrated by injecting a known volume of pure H<sub>2</sub> into the system at the end of the experiment, using a gas sampling valve.

The amount of H<sub>2</sub> in cm<sup>3</sup> consumed for the reduction per gram of sample is calculated by the following equation:

$$\text{cm}^3 \text{ H}_2 \text{ consumed/g} = \frac{\text{WPS} \times \text{L} \times \text{SS} \times \text{CC} \times \text{F}}{\text{WPC} \times \text{SC} \times \text{CS} \times \text{WS}}$$

where: WPS = weight of area under sample peak;  
WPC = weight of area under calibration peak;

- SS = sensitivity used for the sample;  
SC = sensitivity used for the calibration;  
CS = chart speed used for the sample;  
CC = chart speed used for calibration;  
WS = weight of sample;  
L = volume of H<sub>2</sub> injected (0.125 cm<sup>3</sup>);  
F = temperature correction factor converting  
volumes of gas from room temperature  
(298K) to STP (0.9381).

Small samples (5-990 mg) of catalysts were reduced in a 6% H<sub>2</sub>/Ar mixture (flow rate 40 cm<sup>3</sup> min<sup>-1</sup>). The temperature was raised from room temperature (298K) to 1273K at a constant heating rate of 5K min<sup>-1</sup>.

### 3.2.3.2 Application

In the present work, the TPR technique was used to study oxidation state changes and to detect and identify different Co and Mo species for the following catalysts and pure compounds:

(i) MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by an impregnation method using different precursors,

(ii) CoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by different methods and precursors,

(iii) CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by an impregnation method,

(iv) unsupported MoO<sub>3</sub>, CoO, Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>, CoTiO<sub>3</sub>, CoMoO<sub>4</sub>, TiO<sub>2</sub> anatase (CLD 867), and TiO<sub>2</sub> (P - 25).

### 3.2.4 X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS)

XPS studies have shown that  $\text{TiO}_2$  can be clearly distinguished from  $\text{TiO}$  in the  $\text{Ti}2p_{3/2}$  spectrum (4-6).  $\text{TiN}$ , a compound potentially formed within some high durability surfaces, can also be distinguished from  $\text{TiO}$  and  $\text{TiO}_2$  on the basis of the  $\text{Ti}2p_{3/2}$  chemical shift (5).

The Auger  $L_3M_{23}V$  spectra of  $\text{TiO}$  and  $\text{TiO}_2$  are shifted by 2eV, thus allowing their chemical identification by AES(7). Lineshape changes in this transition have been used to differentiate metallic titanium and  $\text{TiH}_2$ (8).

#### 3.2.4.1 Referencing

A number of methods exist for referencing the binding energies of a photoemission spectrum. The first type of reference is an external standard. The most common external standard used is adventitious carbon; but, because the composition and electrical continuity between the carbon and the sample are not well known, this method of referencing can be somewhat unreliable. For example, the  $\text{Cl}1s$  line is very reliable on pure metals foils; however, when used on  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  (as insulator) the  $\text{Cl}1s$  line has been observed to shift by 1eV to higher binding energies(9). Therefore, when this method is employed on catalysts, the measured binding energies that result may be lower than their true values. Therefore, some workers have tried using graphite mixed with their sample as a reference(10). Graphite is used because it is electrically conductive and the chemical structure is well known. However, mixing does not ensure sample reprodu-

cibility and electrical continuity. Other materials have also been used as mixing standards such as metal oxides and inorganic salts<sup>(11)</sup>.

The second type of referencing is an internal standard method. An internal standard is a component of a sample that is chemically stable during experimentation and is chemically known. For example, the photoemission lines of supports in supported catalysts can sometimes be used as a reference, such as  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$ ,  $\text{SiO}_2$ , or  $\text{TiO}_2$ . In this case, the support and the promoter are in direct contact with each other. In our work the  $\text{Ti}2p_{3/2}$  photoelectron line of the support (458.5 eV) served as the reference for catalyst samples on the grounds that most of this signal will originate from the  $\text{Ti}^{4+}$  ions within the bulk, and that many shifts due to modification of the surface layer will be minimal<sup>(12)</sup>.

#### 3.2.4.2 Calculation

In this work, the variation in the intensity of the Co or Mo signals relative to the Ti signal was determined as a function of Co or Mo content. The areas of the peaks of interest ( $\text{Co}2p_{1/2}$ ,  $\text{Co}2p_{3/2}$ ,  $\text{Mo}3d_{3/2}$ ,  $\text{Mo}3d_{5/2}$ ,  $\text{Ti}2p_{1/2}$  and  $\text{Ti}2p_{3/2}$ ) were measured. These areas were adjusted by photoelectron sensitivity factors (Co, 3.31; Mo, 3.73; Ti, 2.39)<sup>(13)</sup>. An example of this calculation can be seen in Fig. 3.2, for the  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$  catalysts.

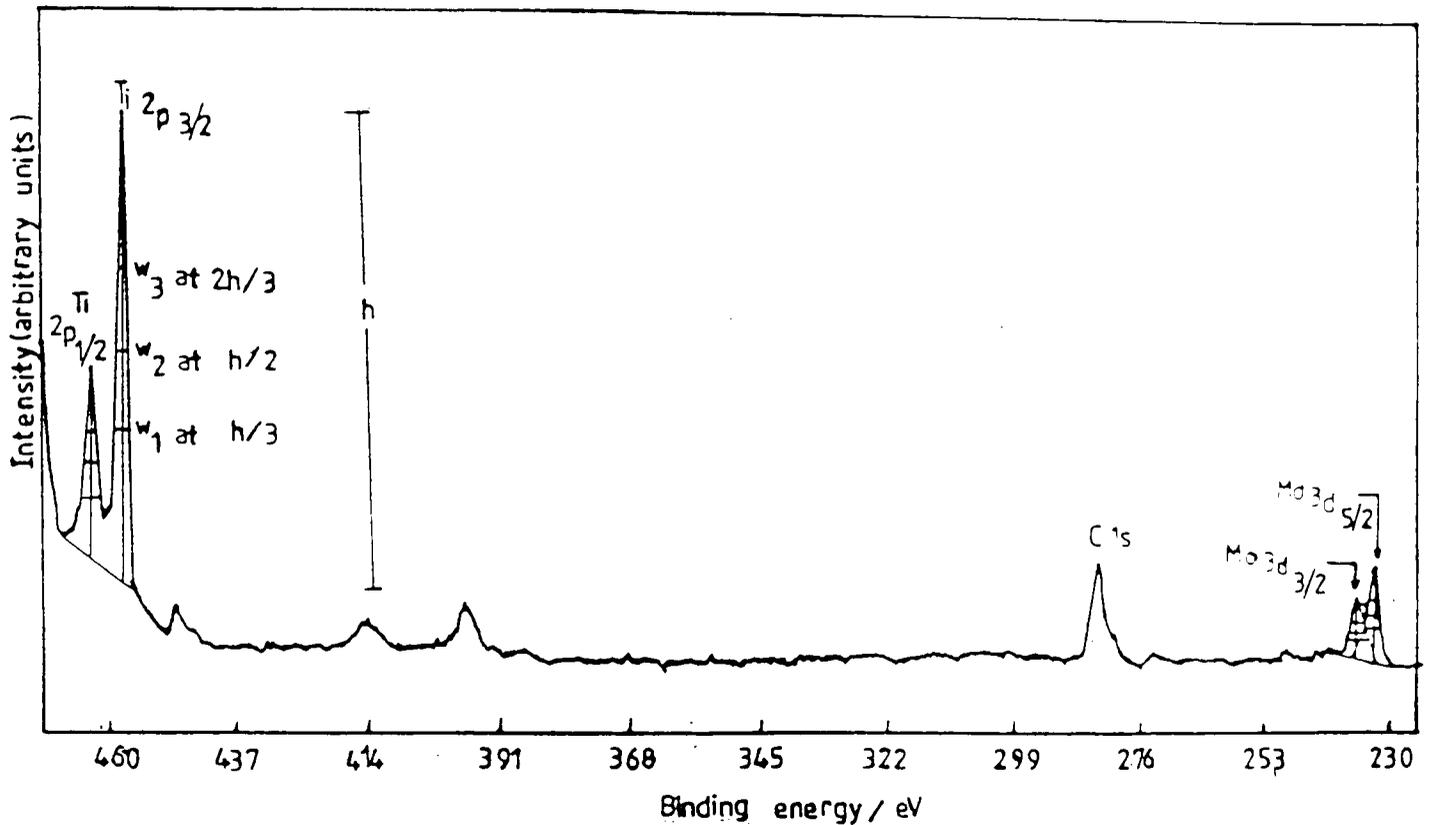


Fig.3.2 A typical XPS spectrum indicating the base lines used in estimating peak heights (1% MoO<sub>3</sub> on washed TiO<sub>2</sub> anatase CLD 867 prepared by an impregnation method).

The areas of the four peaks of interest (Mo3d<sub>3/2</sub>, Mo3d<sub>5/2</sub>, Ti2p<sub>1/2</sub> and Ti2p<sub>3/2</sub>) were measured by triangulation, using the average of the widths at 1/3, 1/2 and 2/3 of full peak height. These areas were divided by sensitivity factors and the four intensity ratios calculated:

$$R_1 = \text{Mo3d}_{3/2}/\text{Ti2p}_{1/2} ; R_2 = \text{Mo3d}_{3/2}/\text{Ti2p}_{3/2} ;$$

$$R_3 = \text{Mo3d}_{5/2}/\text{Ti2p}_{1/2} ; R_4 = \text{Mo3d}_{5/2}/\text{Ti2p}_{3/2}.$$

The ratios  $R_1$  and  $R_2$  are therefore generally less accurate than  $R_3$  and  $R_4$ , and for this reason  $R_3$  and  $R_4$  only are used in this work. The value of  $R_4$  has been scaled to that of  $R_3$  at the highest Mo content measured, the adjusted  $R_4$  values and the  $R_3$  values were then averaged, it being assumed that  $R_3$  and  $R_4$  values are comparably accurate. In most cases the values of this mean ( $R_{3,4}$ ) are reliable to

about  $\pm 5\%$ . Although the intensities of the two Mo peaks increase, and those of the two Ti peaks decrease, with increasing Mo content, it was impossible to obtain satisfactory reproducibility of absolute intensities from sample to sample, because the amount of sample exposed to the X-ray beam could not be controlled.

In the case of CoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts, four peaks are observed (Co2p<sub>1/2</sub>, Co2p<sub>3/2</sub>, Ti2p<sub>1/2</sub> and Ti2p<sub>3/2</sub>). The peak intensity ratio of Co2p<sub>3/2</sub>/Ti2p<sub>3/2</sub> was measured by triangulation. The ratios of the other peaks were less accurate.

In the case of CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts, the same procedure for MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> and CoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> systems was employed. The relative peak intensity ratio of Mo3d<sub>5/2</sub>/Ti2p<sub>3/2</sub>, and Co2p<sub>3/2</sub>/Ti2p<sub>3/2</sub> was calculated by the triangulation method. The free mean path, i.e. escape depth, was calculated by using the following equation<sup>(14)</sup>:

$$(E_k) = 0.2 E_k^{1/2} \cdot t_p$$

giving values of Co; 2.15nm, Mo; 2.63nm, and Ti; 2.10nm.

#### 3.2.4.3 Application

In the present work, the XPS technique has been applied to the following catalysts and pure compounds, using a Kratos ES300 spectrometer and radiation source Al.K (1486.6eV):

(i) MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by an impregnation method using different precursors,

(ii) CoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by different methods and different precursors,

(iii) CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by an impregnation method,

(iv) unsupported MoO<sub>3</sub>, CoO, Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>, CoTiO<sub>3</sub>, CoMoO<sub>4</sub>, and TiO<sub>2</sub> samples.

### 3.2.5 Transmission electron microscopy (TEM)

TEM studies of catalysts were carried out using a JEOL TEM 100C transmission electron microscope with a resolution better than 2.5Å.

The catalyst samples for the microscopic studies were ground using a mullite mortar and pestle and were ultrasonically dispersed in methanol. A drop of the suspension was then air dried on a carbon-coated copper grid. Electron micrographs were made to determine the particle size of Co and Mo in CoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> and MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> systems, respectively. The magnification was calibrated using:

(1 cm → 10K → 1µm).

#### 3.2.5.1 Application

In the present study, the TEM technique has been applied to the following catalysts:

(i) MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by an impregnation method using different precursors,

(ii) CoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by different methods and different precursors.

### 3.3 Catalytic activity measurements

#### 3.3.1 Decomposition of 2-propanol

The catalytic decomposition of 2-propanol was used as a model reaction for the determination of activity and selectivity of  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$ ,  $\text{CoO}/\text{TiO}_2$ , and  $\text{CoO-MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$  systems. The 2-propanol dehydrogenation product (acetone) was also analyzed. Acetone and propene were the only products, no side reactions were observed. The same reaction was run over unsupported  $\text{MoO}_3$ ,  $\text{CoO}$ ,  $\text{CoTiO}_3$ ,  $\text{CoMoO}_4$ ,  $\text{TiO}_2$  anatase (CLD 867) and  $\text{TiO}_2$  (P-25).

#### 3.3.2 Apparatus

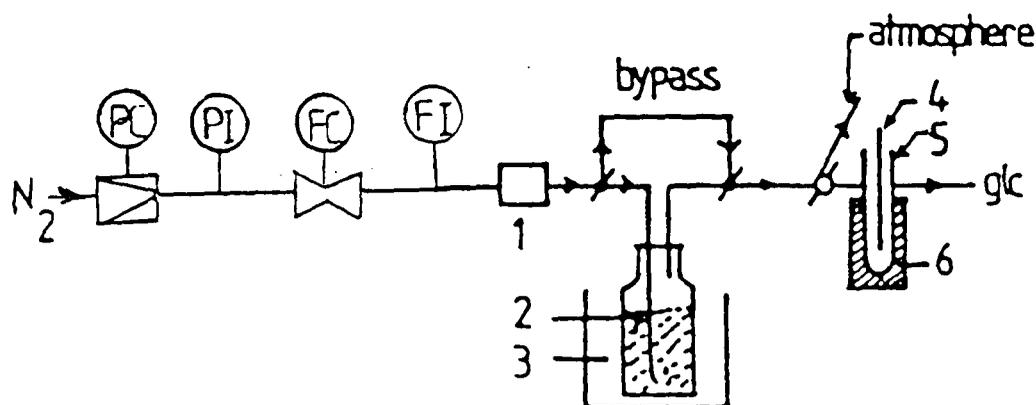


Fig.3.3 Flow diagram of apparatus for 2-propanol decomposition. 1. tube with molecular sieve; 2. saturator filled with 2-propanol; 3. thermostat; 4. thermocouple; 5. reactor; 6. furnace.

The apparatus is outlined in Fig. 3.3. The reaction was carried out in a conventional flow apparatus at atmospheric pressure. The experiments were performed with a mixture containing about 1.08 mol% 2-propanol in  $\text{N}_2$  made by passing  $\text{N}_2$  through the saturator filled with 2-propanol at

273K. The  $N_2$  gas was dried with molecular sieve (type 4A). The dried gas was then passed through a pressure controller (PC), then a pressure indicator (PI), followed by a flow controller (FC) and flow indicator (FI) before entering the saturator. The reactor was a glass U-tube (1 cm inner diameter and about 16.5 cm long) and in one arm was a quartz sintered disc supporting the catalyst bed. The reactor temperature was controlled by a Chromel-Alumel thermocouple (located with its tip in the catalyst bed) connected to a temperature controller. The analysis of all the products was performed by a Perkin-Elmer 8410 model with a chart recorder connected (model Nippon R50). The gas chromatograph has a flame ionization detector and the carrier gas was  $N_2$  with flow rate 25 ml/min. Propene, acetone, and unreacted 2-propanol were separated on a stainless steel column packed with Porapak T (6ft x 2mm, mesh size 80/100), pretreated at 175°C.

### 3.3.3 Experimental procedure

0.1g of catalyst was placed on the quartz sinter in the U-tube. The temperature was raised to 373K. With the gaseous mixture flowing over the catalyst, the sample was stabilized for 2h before measurements were started. The activity of the catalyst was measured and the temperature was then changed and the above procedure repeated.

### 3.3.4 Calculation

$$\% \text{ conversion} = \frac{100A}{A + N_2\text{-propanol}}$$

where A = No. of moles of 2-propanol transformed to produce propene + acetone

$$= N_{\text{prop.}} + N_{\text{acet.}}$$

$$\text{Selectivity } (S_i) = \frac{N_i}{A}$$

where  $N_i$  = No. of moles of component i

A = as above

$$\text{Rate} = \frac{\%C}{100} \times F \times \frac{60}{22414} \times \frac{1}{\text{wt.}}$$

F = Flow rate of 2-propanol (100 ml/min)

wt. = weight of catalyst

where rate (r) is expressed in  $\text{mmol}\cdot\text{h}^{-1}\cdot\text{g}_{\text{cat}}^{-1}$ .

% conversion for 2-propanol and % selectivities for propene and acetone formation were calculated. The apparent activation energies of the catalysts for 2-propanol removal, and for propene and acetone formation, were also calculated for the temperature range (373-473K) and (473-573K).

### 3.3.5 Application

In the present work, the 2-propanol decomposition has been used for the following catalysts and pure compounds:

(i)  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$  catalysts, prepared by an impregnation method using different precursors,

(ii)  $\text{CoO}/\text{TiO}_2$  catalysts prepared by different methods and precursors,

(iii)  $\text{CoO-MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$  catalysts prepared by an impregnation method, and

(iv) unsupported  $\text{MoO}_3$ ,  $\text{CoO}$ ,  $\text{CoTiO}_3$ ,  $\text{CoMoO}_4$ ,  $\text{TiO}_2$  anatase (CLD 867) and  $\text{TiO}_2$  (P-25).

### 3.4 Chemicals used

For operating the TPR apparatus and the G.C., cylinders of 6% $\text{H}_2$ /Ar mixture, air,  $\text{H}_2$  and  $\text{N}_2$  were supplied by the British Oxygen Company.

Propene was supplied by Cambrian Gases Ltd. 2-propanol and acetone were obtained from Fisons Products (Laboratory reagent grade).

3.5 References

1. J. Loader, "Basic laser Raman spectroscopy", Heyden-Sadtler (1970).
2. T. T. Nguyen, J. Singapore National Acad. Sci., 10-12, 84 (1983).
3. P. P. Shorygin, Russ. Chem. Rev., 47, 907 (1978).
4. C. D. Wagner, W. M. Riggs, L. E. Davis, J. F. Moulder and G. E. Muilenberg, "Handbook of X-ray Photoelectron Spectroscopy", Physical Electronics Division, Perkin-Elmer Corporation, Eden Prairie, Minnesota (1979).
5. L. Ramqvist, K. Hamrin, G. Johansson, A. Fahlmann and C. Nordling, J. Phys. Chem. Solids, 30, 1935 (1969).
6. J. F. Fransen, M. X. Umana, J. R. McCreary and R. J. Thorn, J. Solid State Chem., 18, 363 (1976).
7. J. S. Solomon and W. L. Baun, Surf. Sci., 51, 228 (1985).
8. M. L. Knotek and J. Houston, Phys. Rev., R15, 4580 (1977).

9. G. Johansson, J. Hedman, A. Berndtsson, M. Klasson and R. Nilsson, *J. Electron Spectr.*, 2, 295-317 (1973).
10. K. S. Kim, N. Winograd, and R. E. Davis, *J. Amer. Chem. Soc.*, 93, 6296 (1971).
11. W. Bremser and F. Linneman, *Chem. Ztg.*, 95, 1011 (1971).
12. J. Mendialdua, PhD Thesis, University of Science and Technology of Lille, France (1983).
13. Theoretical photoionization cross sections from 1 to 1500 eV. J. H. Scofield (Lawrence Livermore Lab., Univ. of California), 376 (1973).
14. C. C. Chang, *Surf. Sci.*, 48, 9 (1975).

## Chapter 4 RESULTS

### 4.1 Introduction

There are many reasons for catalyst characterization. Two illustrations will suffice. At one extreme, characterization can be a matter of commercial necessity: a catalyst manufacturer needs to demonstrate that his product meets a given set of specifications. At another extreme, characterization is an integral part of any worth-while catalytic research and development programme.

The characterization of a catalyst provides information on three distinct but related areas. These are: chemical composition and chemical structure, texture and mechanical properties, and catalytic activity.

By chemical composition and chemical structure, we refer to matters such as: elemental composition; the composition, structure, and proportions of individual phases which may be present: surface composition; the nature and proportions of functional groups which may be present on the surface<sup>(1)</sup>.

The texture of a catalyst refers to its geometric structure and morphology, ranging from the grossest macro-scale down to the finest microscale. This deals with, for instance, size and shape of individual catalyst units (for example, individual particles, pellets); pore structure; total surface area; the way in which individual phases are

arranged relative to one another. The mechanical properties refer to those which are important to the integrity of the catalyst in an industrial application. This refers to matters such as abrasion or attrition resistance, strength, and thermal shock resistance.

The characterization of a catalyst in terms of its activity is obviously a quantitative measure of the ability of a catalyst to carry out a particular chemical transformation under specified conditions. Basically this will specify a quantity such as speed of reaction, or some quantity related to speed of reaction, per unit quantity of catalyst. Bearing in mind that many catalytic reactions are not specific for the formation of a particular product, the specification of activity must also include product selectivity.

Ideally a catalyst would be characterized in terms of activity under exactly the same conditions as those under which it will be used in practice. This will often not be possible because the ultimate use may be in a very large-scale reactor, whereas for reasons of economy and convenience it is highly desirable, indeed often mandatory, that activity assessment be made on a small scale under reaction conditions that differ from those used on the large scale. It will often not be possible to estimate accurately large-scale behaviour from activity assessments made on a small scale, unless recourse is made to empirical correlations between results obtained in the two regimes. In any case, in assessing catalytic activity it is essential that the

catalytic reactor be understood, so that the significance of the results obtained with it can be properly gauged.

Under reaction conditions all catalysts suffer from progressive deactivation to some extent at least. In practice, deactivation limits the lifetime of the catalyst, and the effective lifetime is a parameter of considerable economic significance. In general, deactivation results either from a change in the chemical composition of the catalyst resulting from the addition or removal of matter, from a change in the texture and structure of the catalyst, or from a combination of these factors. If the reasons for deactivation are understood it may be possible to devise regeneration procedures, although in many cases this may not be possible, or be possible to only a limited extent. It will be clear that any study of deactivation and regeneration necessarily involves a study of the same characterization parameters as are used with a pristine catalyst.

In principle, an account of methods for catalyst characterization has a vast range of scientific and technical techniques to draw upon. It is possible to make the case that virtually every technique known to materials science is of some potential value, and in addition there are many types of measurement which are peculiar to catalytic science. Nevertheless, experience has shown that out of this vast range, a relatively restricted number of techniques and types of measurement are of dominant importance.

#### 4.1.1 Laser Raman spectroscopy

##### 4.1.1.1 MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts

Structural characterization of the supported molybdate species was carried out by Raman spectroscopy. For comparison, Fig. 4.1 shows Raman spectra for the MT/C series prepared by impregnation using ammonium heptamolybdate (AHM) as a precursor, whereas Fig. 4.2 shows Raman spectra for the MOT/C series prepared by impregnation using molybdenum oxalate as precursor. The TiO<sub>2</sub> anatase gives a number of relatively intense bands (640, 558 and 399 cm<sup>-1</sup>), Bands at 995, 821 and 668 cm<sup>-1</sup> in pure MoO<sub>3</sub> were readily detectable (2).

With the supported MoO<sub>3</sub> catalysts, however, no significant bands were observed due to MoO<sub>x</sub> species at MoO<sub>3</sub> contents of 1% or below in both series. The anatase phase of the TiO<sub>2</sub> support has a weak second-order feature at 795 cm<sup>-1</sup>(2).

At 2wt.% MoO<sub>3</sub> catalyst, there is a small band at 980 cm<sup>-1</sup> and a shoulder on the low-frequency side at 970 cm<sup>-1</sup>. At 3wt.% MoO<sub>3</sub>, the intensity of the band at 980 cm<sup>-1</sup> has increased, and the shoulder at 970 cm<sup>-1</sup> remains constant, while a band at 820 cm<sup>-1</sup> and a shoulder at 995 cm<sup>-1</sup> appear (due to crystalline MoO<sub>3</sub>). Above 2wt.% MoO<sub>3</sub>, the intensity of the bands at 820, 980 and 995 cm<sup>-1</sup> increase in both series, while at 4wt.% MoO<sub>3</sub> the band at 995 cm<sup>-1</sup> has increased at the expense of the band at 980cm<sup>-1</sup> (Figs. 4.1 and 4.2).

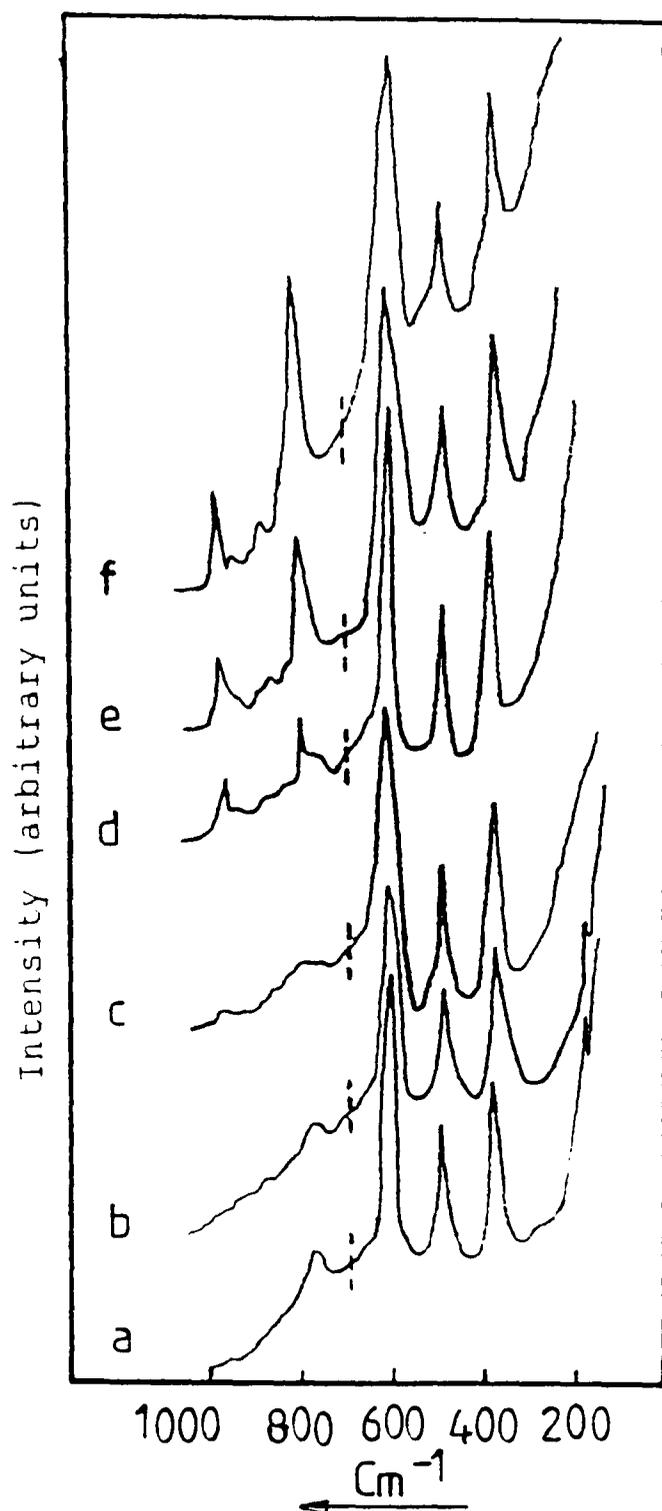


Fig. 4.1 Raman spectra of pure TiO<sub>2</sub> and MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> series prepared from AHM precursor as a function of Mo content, whereas a, for pure TiO<sub>2</sub>, b, c, d, e, and f for .5%, 1%, 2%, 3% and 4%, respectively.

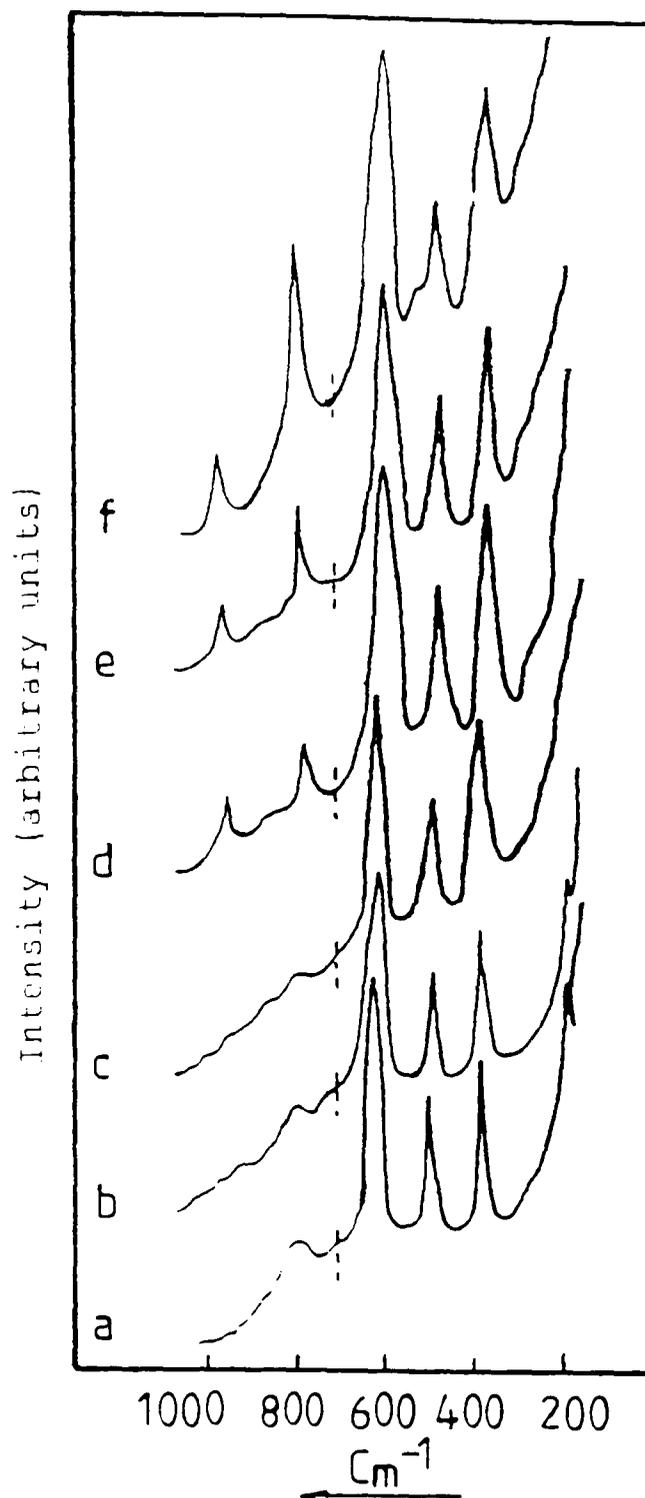


Fig. 4.2 Raman spectra of pure TiO<sub>2</sub> and MoO<sub>2</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared from molybdenum oxalate precursor as a function of Mo content, whereas a for pure TiO<sub>2</sub>, b, c, d, e, and f are .5%, 1%, 2%, 3% and 4% loadings, respectively.

The intensity of the band of the support at  $640\text{ cm}^{-1}$  decreases with increasing Mo content due to the change in the colour of the catalyst from white to creamish in both series, as shown in Figs. 4.3 and 4.4. Below the 1 wt. %  $\text{MoO}_3$ , no bands of  $820$  and  $995\text{ cm}^{-1}$  were observed in both MT/C and MOT/C series. At 2 wt. %  $\text{MoO}_3$ , the  $820$  and  $995\text{ cm}^{-1}$  increases in both series. In 3-4 wt. %  $\text{MoO}_3$ , the  $820\text{ cm}^{-1}$  band intensity remains constant, while the  $995\text{ cm}^{-1}$  intensity keeps increasing in both MT/C and MOT/C series. This implies that bands due to particulate  $\text{MoO}_3$  are about twice as intense with MT/C series as with MOT/C series. This indicates that the former has more crystalline  $\text{MoO}_3$  than the latter.

#### 4.1.2 Temperature-programmed reduction (TPR)

##### 4.1.2.1 $\text{MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$ catalysts

TPR profiles for the  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$  series prepared by impregnation using ammonium heptamolybdate (AHM) as precursor, i.e. MT/C, and for the  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$  series prepared by impregnation using molybdenum oxalate, i.e. MOT/C, which indicate the  $\text{H}_2$  consumption, are shown in Figs. 4.5 and 4.6, respectively. They include samples of pure  $\text{MoO}_3$  and  $\text{TiO}_2$  anatase (CLD 867).

Generally all the samples in both series start to reduce at a temperature below that at which the reduction of pure  $\text{MoO}_3$  starts. In Fig. 4.5 four peaks are observed with 0.5 wt % and 1 wt. %  $\text{MoO}_3$ , with  $T_{\text{max}}$  values of  $390^\circ\text{C}$ ,  $580^\circ\text{C}$ ,  $740^\circ\text{C}$  and a peak or shoulder at  $840^\circ\text{C}$ . At 2 wt. %

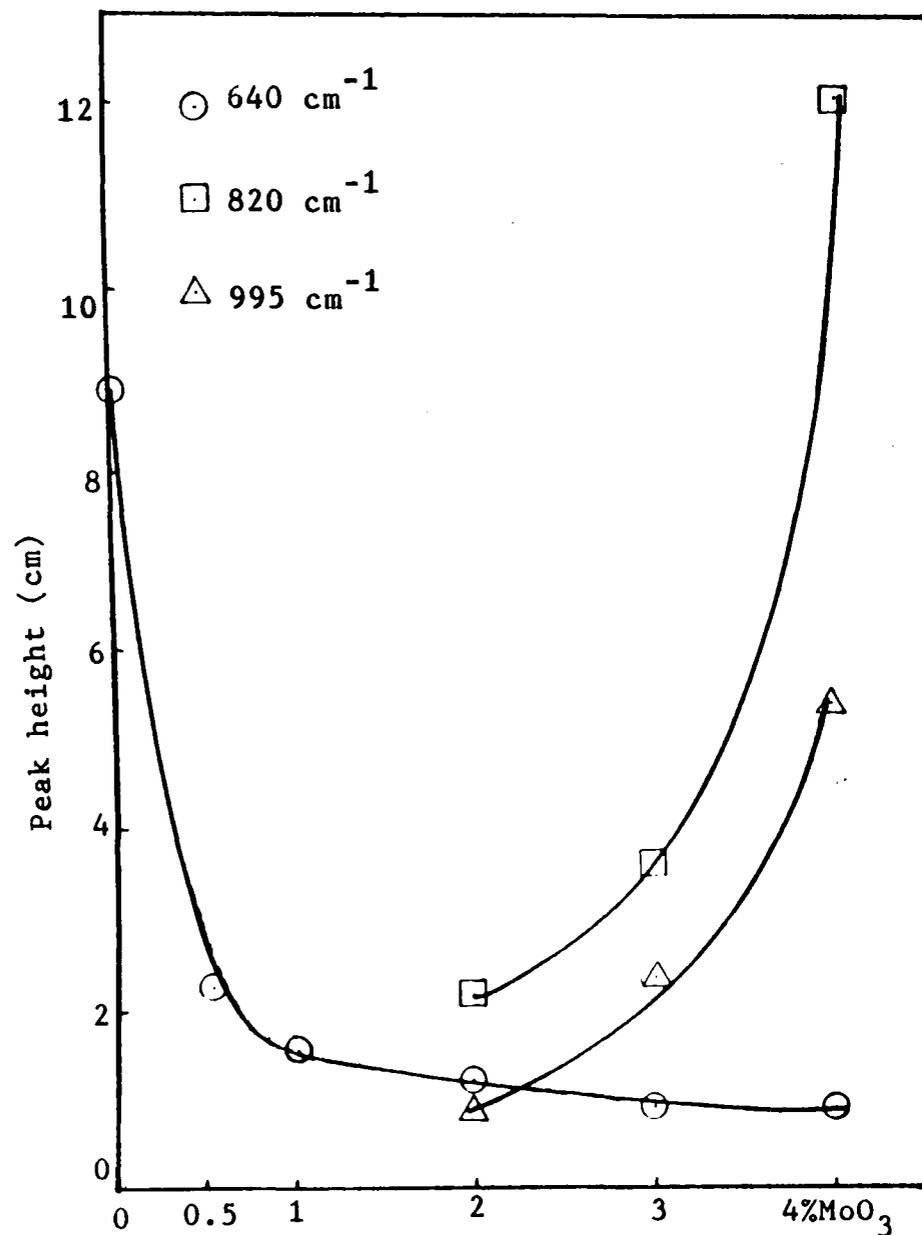


Fig. 4.3 Variation in peak heights (in cm) of 820, 995  $\text{cm}^{-1}$  bands (O-Mo-O, M=O), and 640  $\text{cm}^{-1}$  (anatase) band with Mo content for the MT/C series.

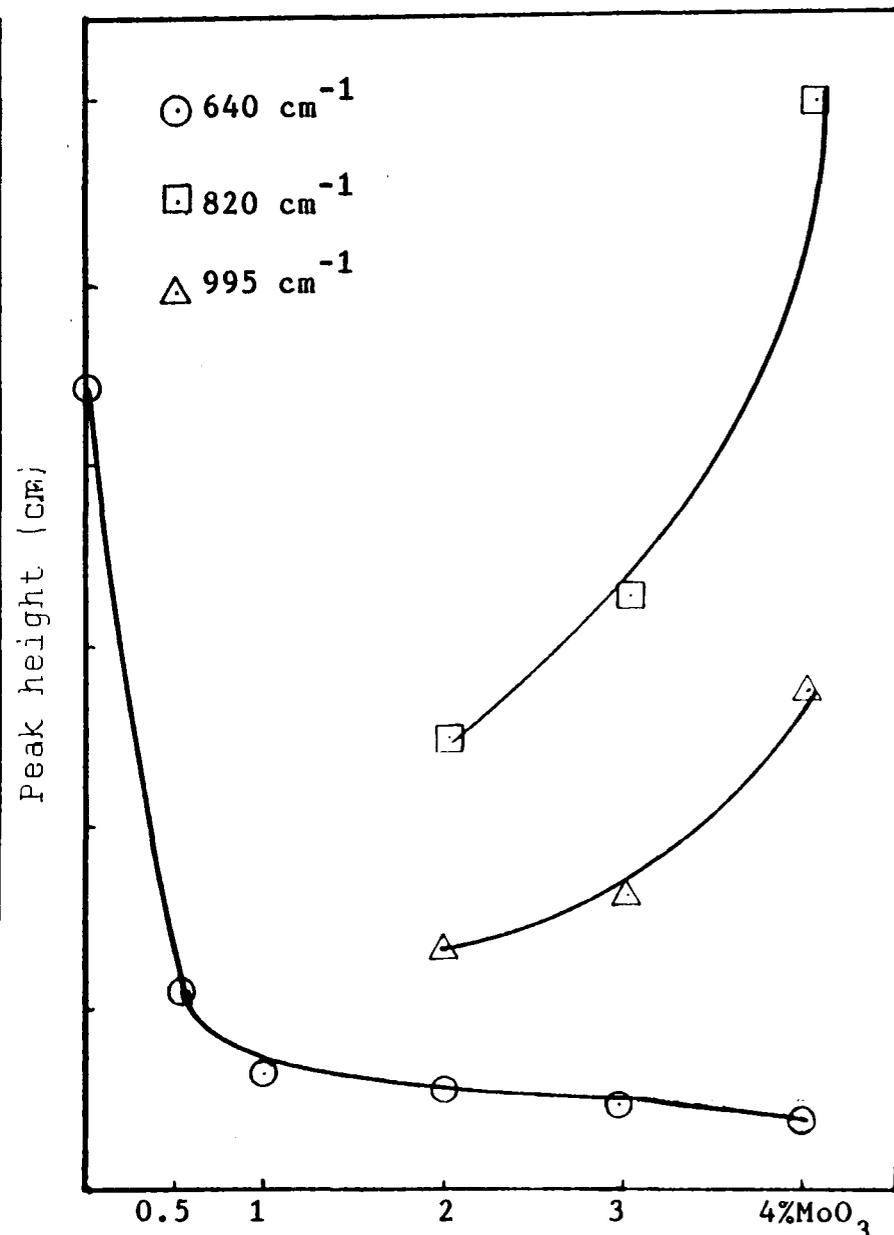


Fig. 4.4 Variation in peak heights (in cm) of 820, 995  $\text{cm}^{-1}$  bands, (O-Mo-O, M=O) and 640  $\text{cm}^{-1}$  (anatase) band with Mo content for the MOT/C series.

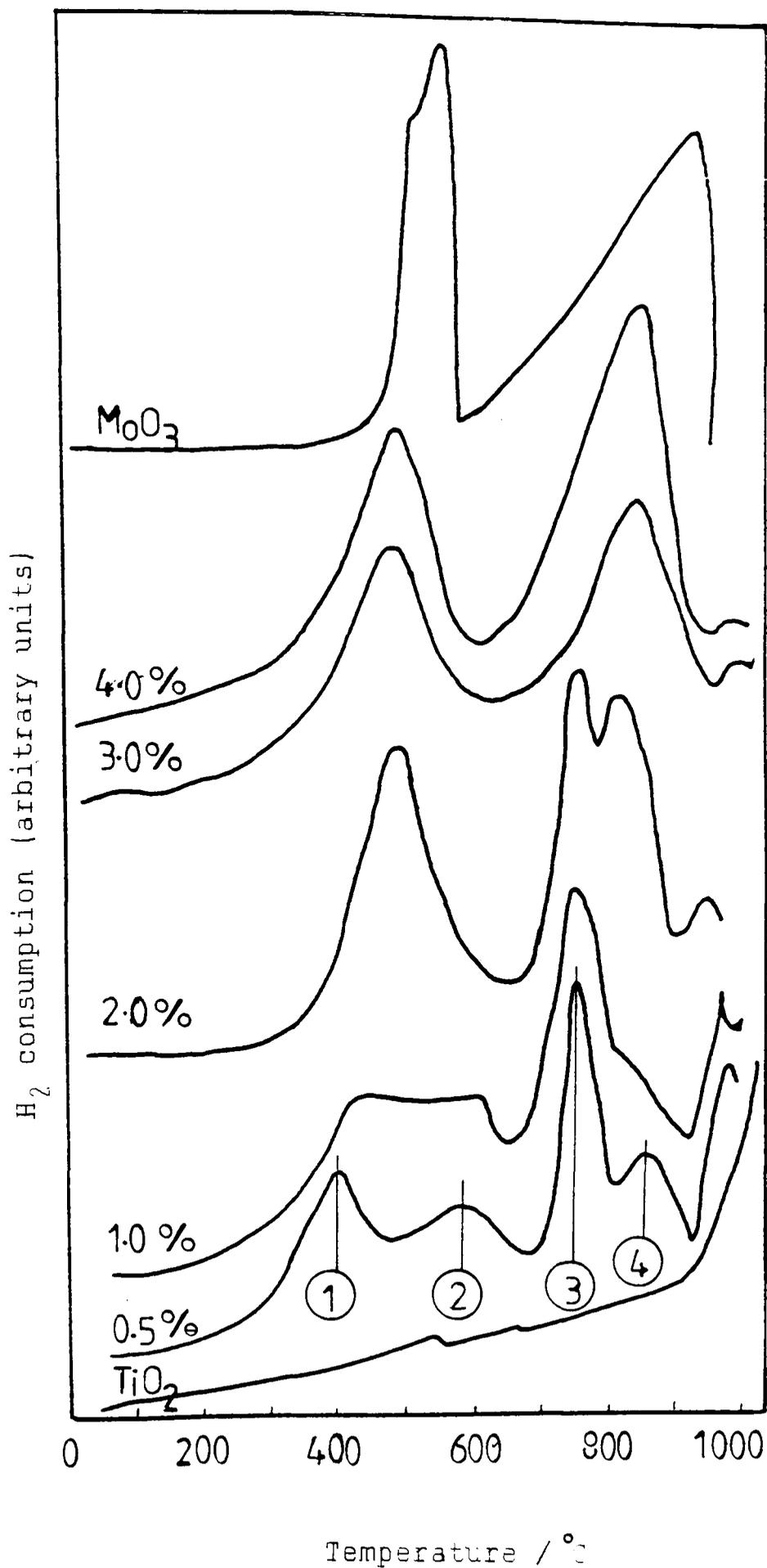


Fig. 4.5 TPR patterns of pure MoO<sub>3</sub>, the support (anatase) TiO<sub>2</sub> CLD 867, and MoO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by impregnation using ammonium heptamolybdate as precursor. (MT/C series).

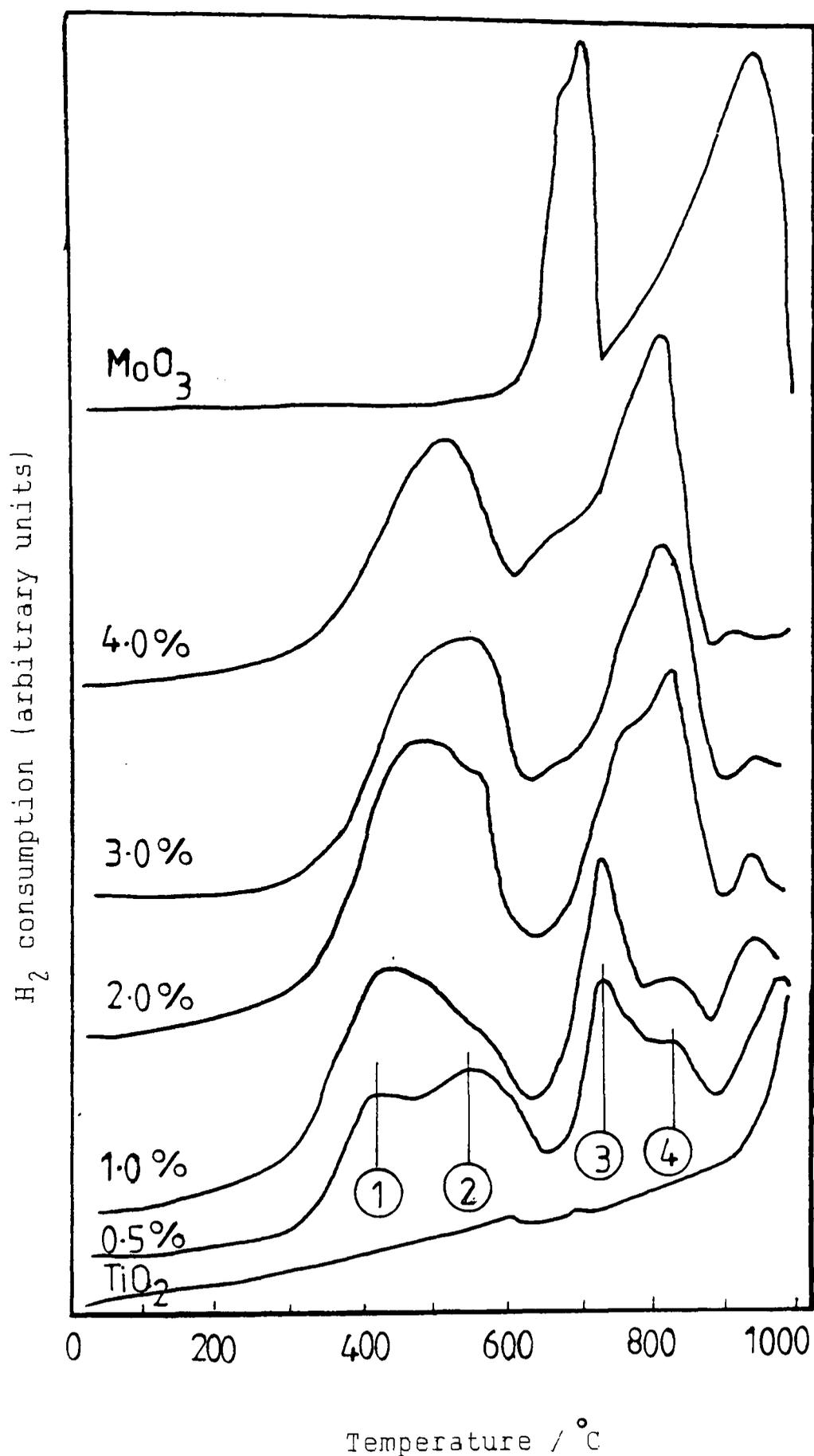


Fig. 4.6 TPR patterns of pure MoO<sub>3</sub>, the support (anatase), TiO<sub>2</sub> CLD 867, and the MoO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by impregnation using molybdenum oxalate as precursor. (MOT/C series).

MoO<sub>3</sub> peaks are observed with T<sub>max</sub> values of 490°C, 760°C and 825°C. Above 2 wt. % MoO<sub>3</sub>, there are only two main peaks with T<sub>max</sub> values of 500°C and 840°C, close to the T<sub>max</sub> of pure MoO<sub>3</sub> which has peaks at 580°C and 920°C. In Fig. 4.6 similar TPR profiles are found with approximately the same kind of T<sub>max</sub> variations (see Fig. 4.8). Tables 4.1 and 4.2 give the values of T<sub>max</sub> for the MT/C and MOT/C series, respectively.

Table 4.1 T<sub>max</sub> in °C for MT/C series

| Sample   | 1st peak | 2nd peak | 3rd peak | 4th peak |
|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| 0.5%MT/C | 390      | 580      | 740      | 840      |
| 1%MT/C   | 410      | 580      | 740      | 840      |
| 2%MT/C   | 490      | -        | 760      | 825      |
| 3%MT/C   | 500      | -        | -        | 800      |
| 4%MT/C   | 485      | -        | -        | 780      |

Table 4.2 T<sub>max</sub> in °C for MOT/C series

| Sample    | 1st peak | 2nd peak | 3rd peak | 4th peak |
|-----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| 0.5%MOT/C | 420      | 540      | 740      | 840      |
| 1%MOT/C   | 440      | 560      | 710      | 810      |
| 2%MOT/C   | 480      | 540      | 750      | 820      |
| 3%MOT/C   | 480      | 540      | -        | 830      |
| 4%MOT/C   | 510      | -        | -        | 810      |

Figs. 4.7 and 4.8 show  $T_{\max}$  values as a function of  $\text{MoO}_3$  content. In each series there are clearly two species, each being reduced in two steps: species I is responsible for the peaks at  $\sim 400-480$  and  $\sim 700-750^\circ\text{C}$ , and species II for the peaks at  $\sim 500-580$  and  $800-850^\circ\text{C}$ . The differences between the median temperatures (i.e. 440 to 725, 540 to  $825^\circ\text{C}$ ) is the same for both series, suggesting that peaks 1 and 3 are due to the first stages of reduction and peaks 2 and 4 to the second stages. By reference to unsupported  $\text{MoO}_3$ , it would be logical to associate the two stages with  $\text{Mo}^{\text{VI}}$  to  $\text{Mo}^{\text{IV}}$ , and  $\text{Mo}^{\text{IV}}$  to  $\text{Mo}^0$ , but, while accurate deconvolution is impossible, the areas under the relevant pairs of peaks do not appear to conform to this suggestion, as they seem to be almost equal in size. However, quite clearly it is species II that grows at the expense of I, so that at high  $\text{MoO}_3$  contents only the latter is detectable. Species I is therefore likely to be the  $\text{MoO}_x$  monolayer species, and II the particulate  $\text{MoO}_3$ . The lack of substantial variation of  $T_{\max}$  for peaks 2 and 4, especially clear in Fig. 4.8, supports this assignment.

Tables 4.3 and 4.4 give the total  $\text{H}_2$  uptakes for the MT/C and MOT/C, respectively; whereas Fig. 4.9 and 4.10 show the variation in the  $\text{H}_2$  consumptions as a function of  $\text{MoO}_3$  content for the previous series. The observed curves approach the theoretical  $\text{H}_2$  uptakes at high Mo contents because  $\text{MoO}_3$  particulates can be reduced to  $\text{Mo}^0$  but monolayer species apparently cannot.

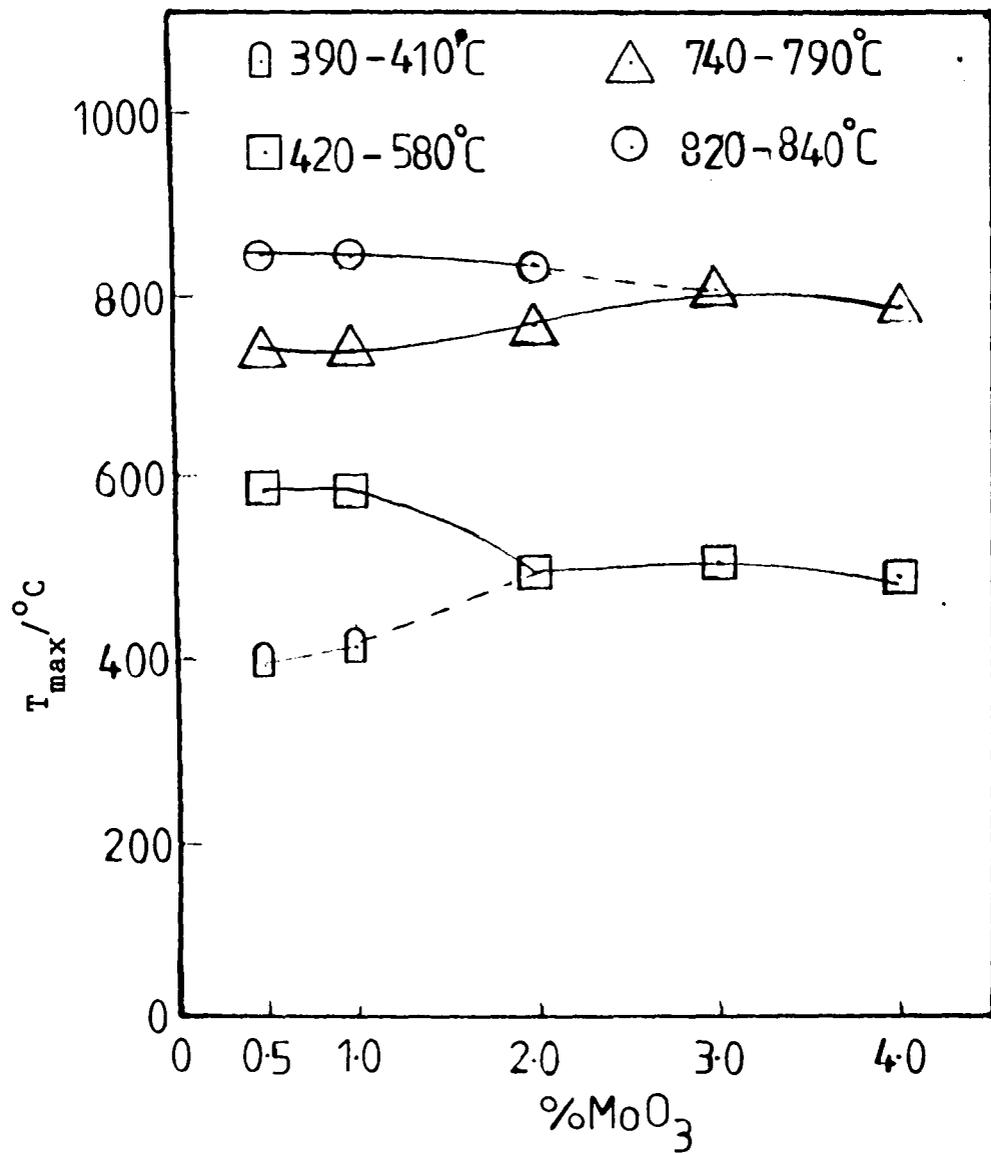


Fig. 4.7 Dependence of  $T_{\max}$  on  $\text{MoO}_3$  content for the MT/C series.

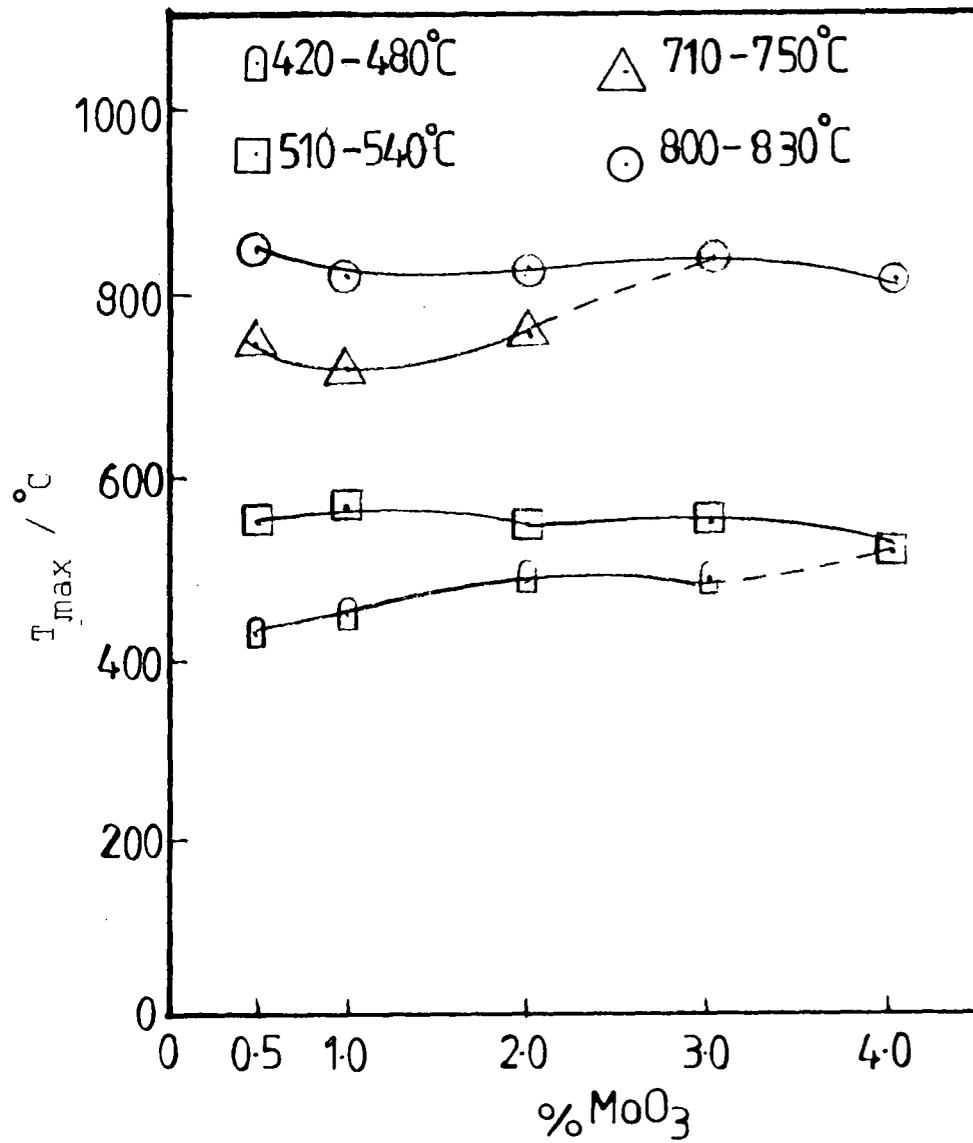


Fig. 4.8 Dependence of  $T_{\max}$  on  $\text{MoO}_3$  content for the MOT/C series.

Table 4.3

H<sub>2</sub> uptakes in mol/g for the MoO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by impregnation using (AHM) as precursor (MT/C series).

| sample   | Chemical analysis <sup>(a)</sup> | theoretical H <sub>2</sub> uptake<br>mol/g | by computer<br>mol/g  | cutting & weighing<br>mol/g | % reduction based on computer values |
|----------|----------------------------------|--|-----------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 0.5%MT/C | 0.4%                             | $1.04 \times 10^{-4}$                      | $1.18 \times 10^{-4}$ | $0.85 \times 10^{-4}$       | 113%                                 |
| 1%MT/C   | 0.9%                             | $2.10 \times 10^{-4}$                      | $1.62 \times 10^{-4}$ | $1.70 \times 10^{-4}$       | 77.1%                                |
| 2%MT/C   | 1.7%                             | $4.20 \times 10^{-4}$                      | $3.87 \times 10^{-4}$ | $3.14 \times 10^{-4}$       | 92.1%                                |
| 3%MT/C   | 2.6%                             | $6.30 \times 10^{-4}$                      | $4.27 \times 10^{-4}$ | $4.55 \times 10^{-4}$       | 68.3%                                |
| 4%MT/C   | 3.5%                             | $8.40 \times 10^{-4}$                      | $8.24 \times 10^{-4}$ | $7.56 \times 10^{-4}$       | 98.1%                                |

(a) by atomic absorption spectroscopy

Table 4.4 H<sub>2</sub> uptakes in mol/g for the MOT/C series

| sample    | Chemical analysis <sup>(a)</sup> | theoretical H <sub>2</sub> uptake<br>mol/g | by computer<br>mol/g  | cutting & weighing<br>mol/g | %reduction based on<br>computer values |
|-----------|----------------------------------|--|-----------------------|-----------------------------|--|
| 0.5%MOT/C | 0.41%                            | $1.04 \times 10^{-4}$                      | $7.37 \times 10^{-5}$ | $8.89 \times 10^{-5}$       | 70.8%                                  |
| 1%MOT/C   | 0.95%                            | $2.10 \times 10^{-4}$                      | $1.50 \times 10^{-4}$ | $2.10 \times 10^{-4}$       | 71.4%                                  |
| 2%MOT/C   | 1.85%                            | $4.20 \times 10^{-4}$                      | $3.92 \times 10^{-4}$ | $3.15 \times 10^{-4}$       | 93.3%                                  |
| 3%MOT/C   | 2.79%                            | $6.30 \times 10^{-4}$                      | $5.0 \times 10^{-4}$  | $5.63 \times 10^{-4}$       | 79.4%                                  |
| 4%MOT/C   | 3.63%                            | $8.40 \times 10^{-4}$                      | $7.10 \times 10^{-4}$ | $7.22 \times 10^{-4}$       | 84.5%                                  |

(a) by atomic absorption spectroscopy

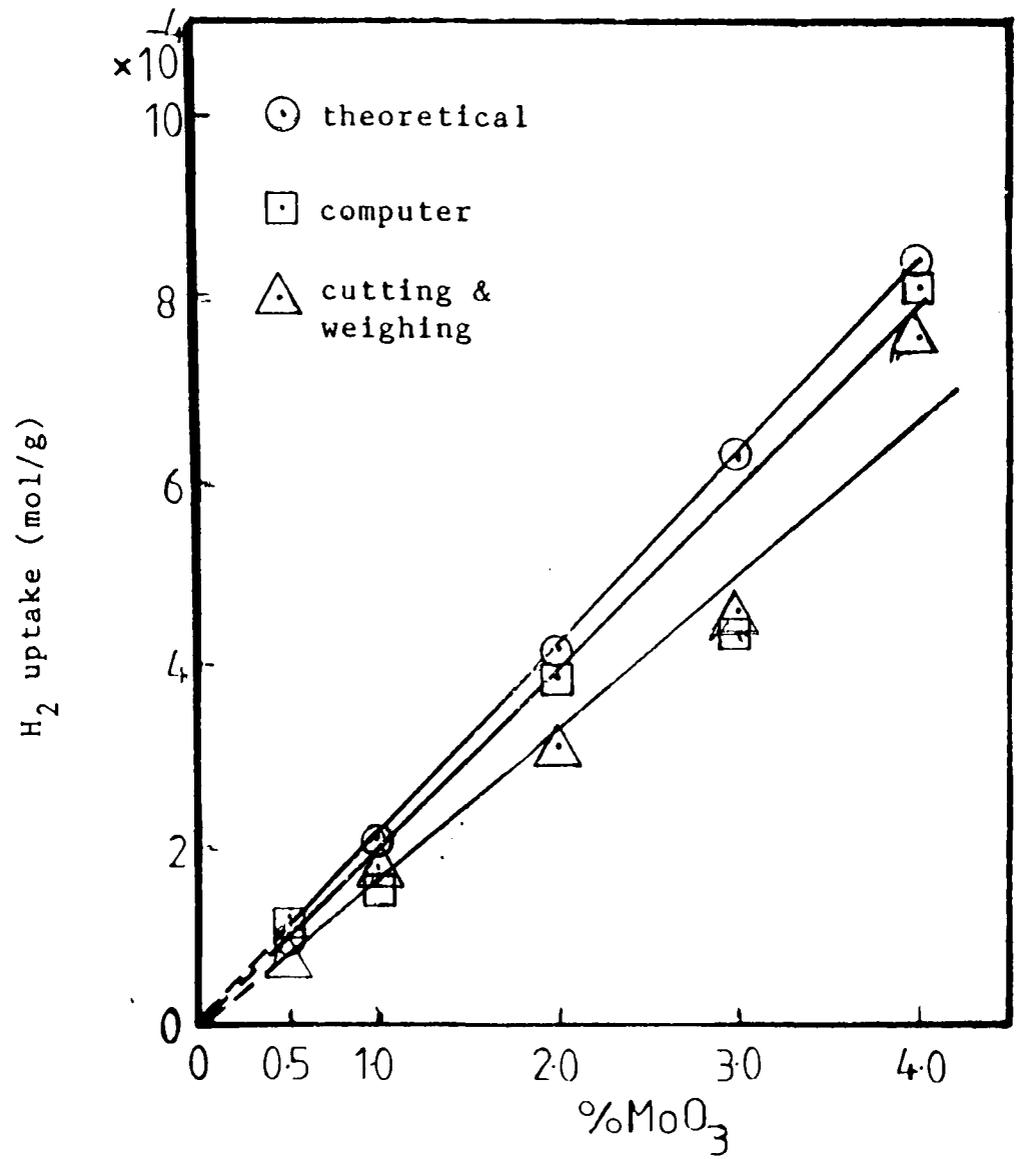


Fig. 4.9 Variation of total H<sub>2</sub> uptake with MoO<sub>3</sub> content for the MT/C series.

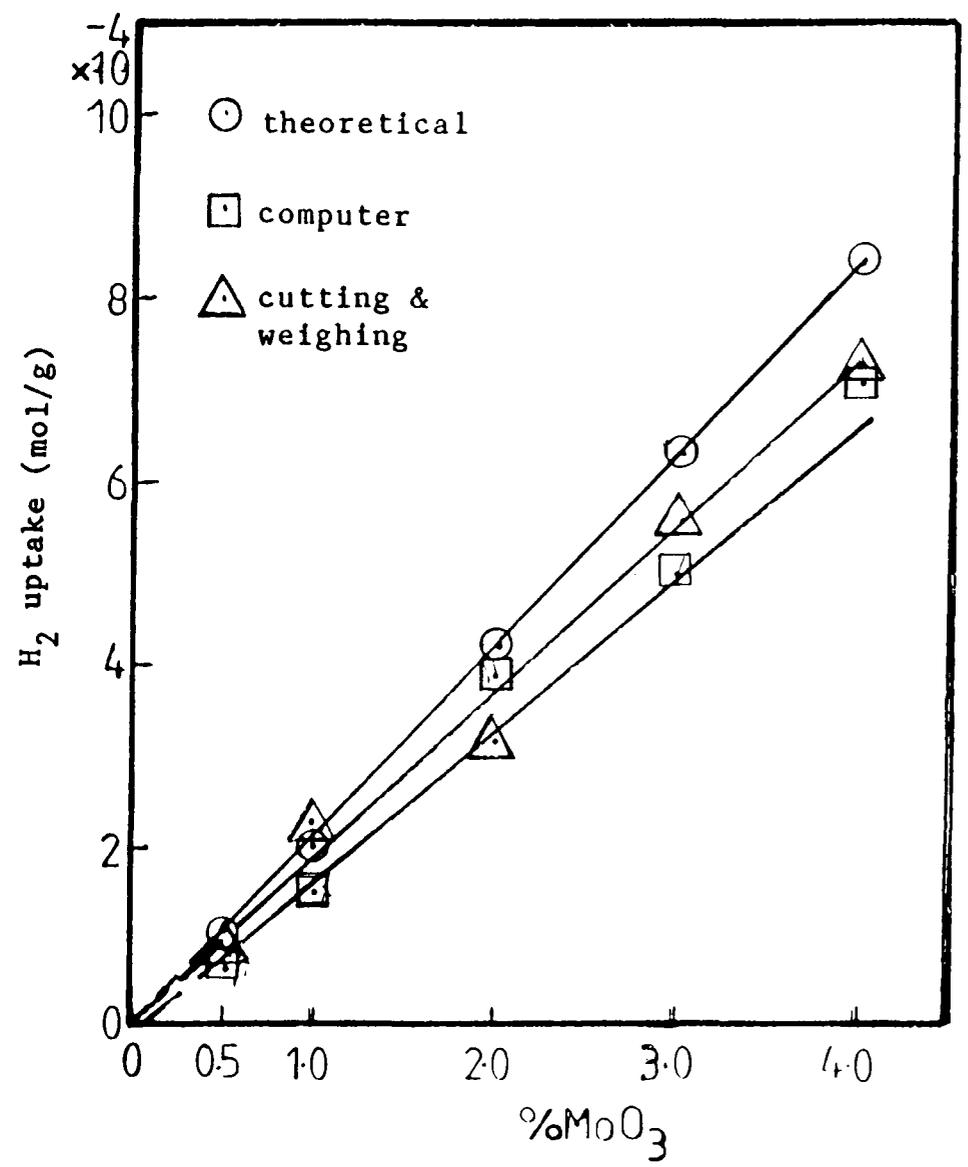


Fig. 4.10 Variation of total H<sub>2</sub> uptake with MoO<sub>3</sub> content for the MOT/C series.

#### 4.1.2.2 CoO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts

Three series of the CoO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts were prepared by impregnation using cobalt nitrate as precursor, i.e. CT/C and cobalt acetate, i.e. CAT/C and by homogeneous precipitation, i.e. CT/HP. (see Sections 2.7.1 - 2.7.3).

Fig. 4.11 shows the TPR profiles for the CoO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub>, i.e. CT/T series and Table 4.5 contains the T<sub>max</sub> values. These are plotted against Co content in Fig. 4.12. Unsupported CoO reduces in one single step from Co<sup>2+</sup> to Co<sup>0</sup>. Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> starts to reduce before CoO in two steps; Co<sup>3+</sup> to Co<sup>2+</sup> and then Co<sup>2+</sup> to Co<sup>0</sup> with a peak area ratio of 1:3. Two peaks, or more generally a peak and a shoulder are observed at all Co concentrations, their T<sub>max</sub> values being almost constant for Co contents above 2.4 wt.%. However, although that having the higher T<sub>max</sub> is usually the smaller, so it is more likely we are seeing two different CoO<sub>x</sub> species that exist in roughly comparable concentrations than a two-stage reduction of a single species. For the supported samples, the two peaks are of similar size, suggesting that Co<sup>2+</sup> and Co<sup>3+</sup> are present in comparable amounts. This justifies the basis of theoretical calculation of total H<sub>2</sub> consumption.

Table 4.6 gives the values of total H<sub>2</sub> uptake theoretically, by computer, and by cutting and weighing. Fig. 4.13 shows the variation in total H<sub>2</sub> consumption as a function of Co concentration for the CT/C series.

The extent of reduction in Table 4.6 tells us that the reduction of Co<sup>3+</sup> and Co<sup>2+</sup> to Co<sup>0</sup> is complete and independent of Co concentration.

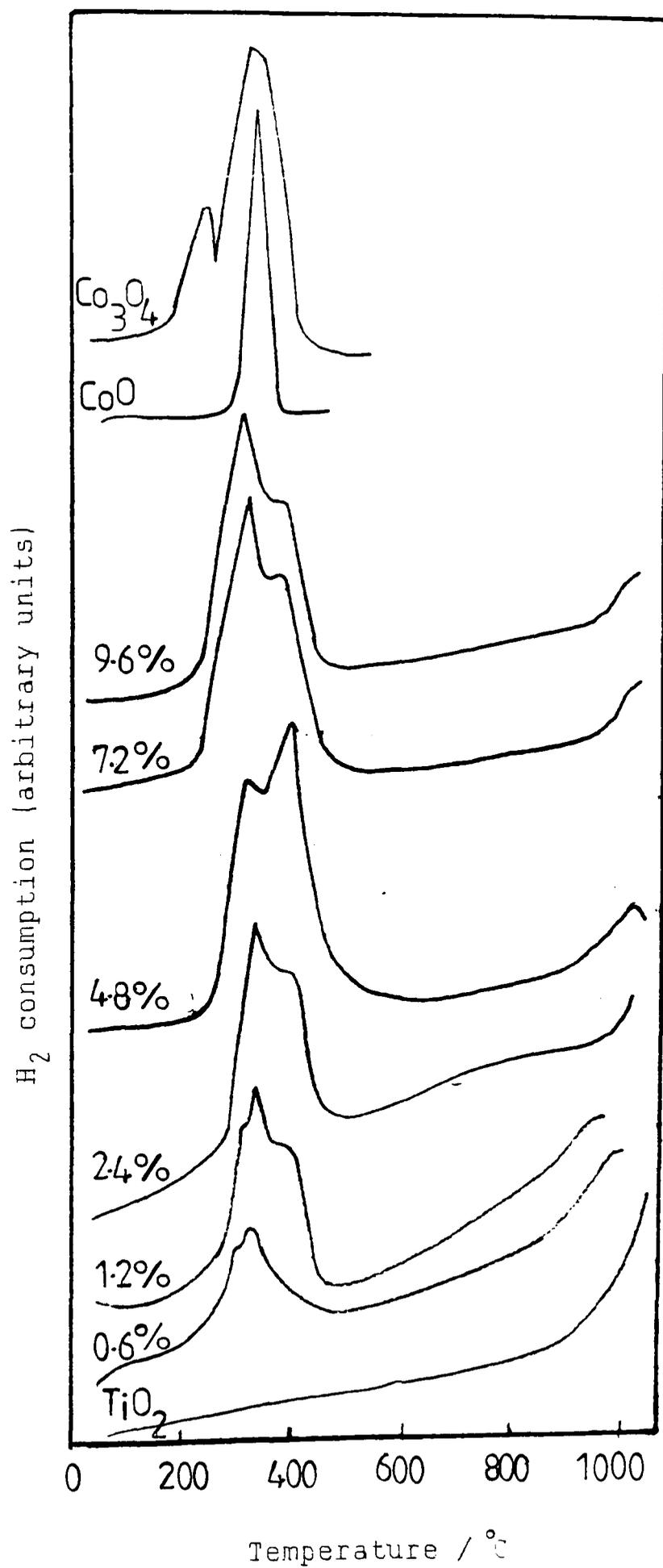


Fig. 4.11

TPR profiles of the CoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by impregnation using cobalt nitrate as precursor (CT/C series).

Table 4.5  $T_{\max}$  values for the  $\text{CoO}_x/\text{TiO}_2$  series prepared by impregnation using  $\text{Co}(\text{NO}_3)_2 \cdot 6\text{H}_2\text{O}$  (CT/C series).

| Sample                  | $T_{\max}/^\circ\text{C}$ |          |
|-------------------------|---------------------------|----------|
|                         | 1st peak                  | 2nd peak |
| CoO                     | 370                       | -        |
| $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$ | 250                       | 340      |
| 0.6%CT/C                | 340                       | -        |
| 1.2%CT/C                | 340                       | 405      |
| 2.4%CT/C                | 370                       | 410      |
| 4.8%CT/C                | 370                       | 415      |
| 7.2%CT/C                | 370                       | 420      |
| 9.6%CT/C                | 370                       | 420      |

Fig. 4.14 shows TPR profiles for the  $\text{CoO}_x/\text{TiO}_2$  catalysts (CT/HP series). Two main peaks are formed up to 4.8 wt.%  $\text{CoO}_x$  with  $T_{\max}$  values  $\sim 510\text{-}550^\circ\text{C}$  for the first peak and  $\sim 680\text{-}760^\circ\text{C}$  for the second peak. Above 4.8 wt.%  $\text{CoO}_x$  catalyst, two more peaks are found at lower temperatures with  $T_{\max}$  occurring at  $340^\circ\text{C}$  and  $360^\circ\text{C}$  for both 7.2 wt.% and 9.6 wt.% Co concentrations. Table 4.7 gives the  $T_{\max}$  values as a function of Co concentration, while the variation in  $T_{\max}$  with Co content is shown in Fig. 4.15. By comparing  $T_{\max}$  values of the unsupported  $\text{CoO}$ ,  $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$  and  $\text{CoTiO}_3$  with all the  $T_{\max}$  of all the catalysts, the attribution of the peaks remains very ambiguous. It could be that because these

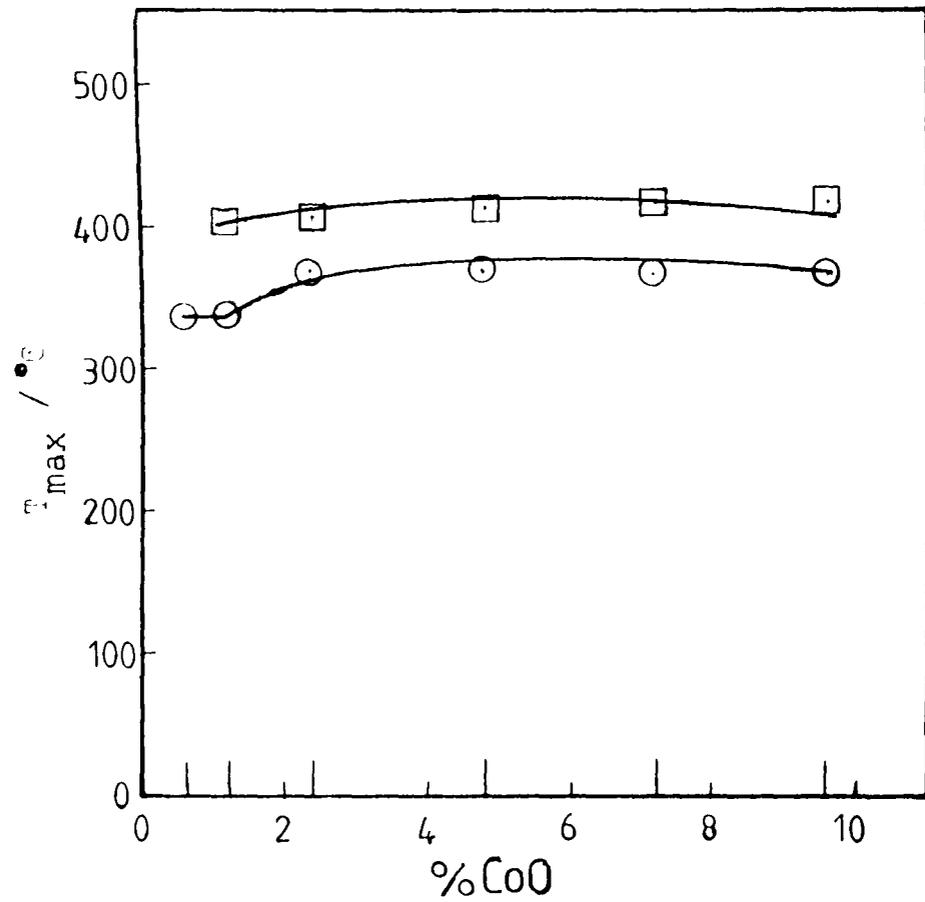


Fig. 4.12 Dependence of  $T_{max}$  on CoO content for the CT/C series.

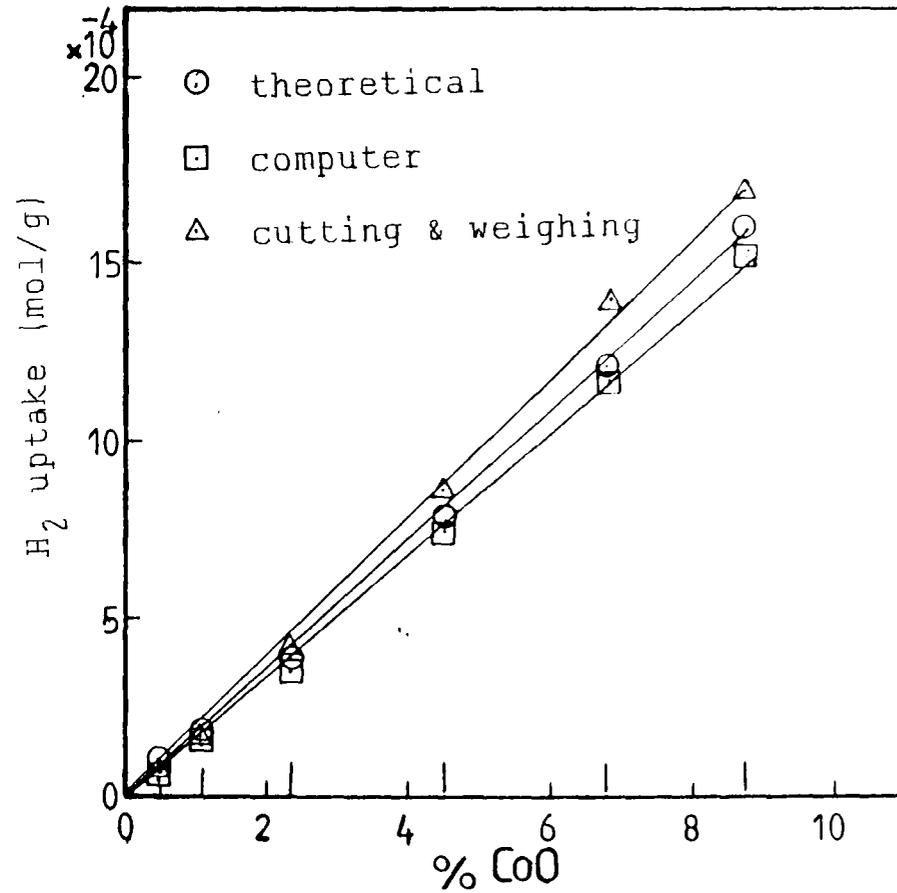


Fig. 4.13 Variation of total  $H_2$  uptake with CoO content for the CT/C series.

Table 4.6 H<sub>2</sub> uptakes in mol.g<sup>-1</sup> for the CoO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> series prepared by impregnation using Co(NO<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>.6H<sub>2</sub>O as precursor (CT/C) series.

| Sample   | Chemical analysis <sup>(a)</sup> | theoretical H <sub>2</sub> uptake | Computer              | cutting & weighing    | %reduction (b) |
|----------|----------------------------------|-----------------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|----------------|
| 0.6%CT/C | 0.55                             | 8.71x10 <sup>-5</sup>             | 8.73x10 <sup>-5</sup> | 9.81x10 <sup>-5</sup> | 100.2%         |
| 1.2%CT/C | 1.11                             | 1.92x10 <sup>-4</sup>             | 1.91x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 1.76x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 99.5%          |
| 2.4%CT/C | 2.35                             | 3.98x10 <sup>-4</sup>             | 3.96x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 3.96x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 99.4%          |
| 4.8%CT/C | 4.63                             | 7.97x10 <sup>-4</sup>             | 7.96x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 8.66x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 99.8%          |
| 7.2%CT/C | 6.80                             | 1.21x10 <sup>-3</sup>             | 1.18x10 <sup>-3</sup> | 1.39x10 <sup>-3</sup> | 97.5%          |
| 9.6%CT/C | 8.70                             | 1.60x10 <sup>-3</sup>             | 1.57x10 <sup>-3</sup> | 1.73x10 <sup>-3</sup> | 98.1%          |

(a) by atomic absorption spectroscopy.

(b) based on computer values.

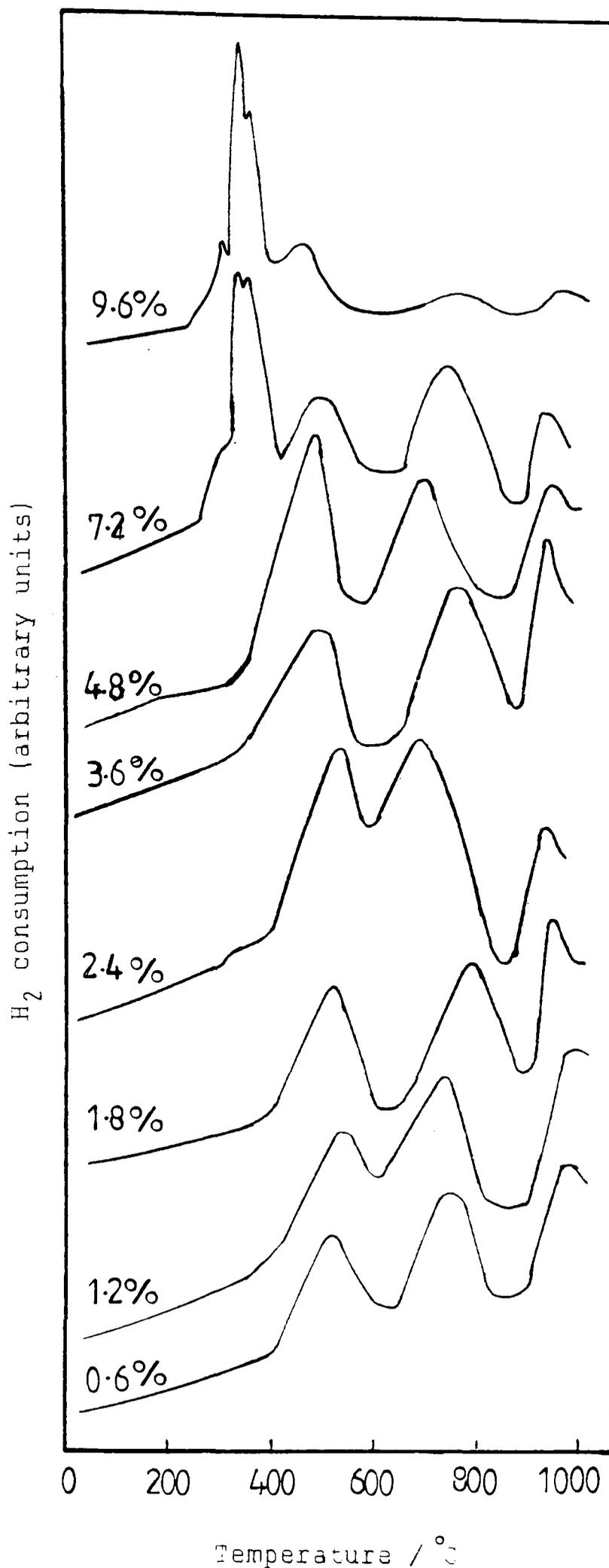


Fig. 4.14 TPR profiles of the CoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by homogeneous precipitation using cobalt nitrate as precursor (CT/HP series).

Table 4.7  $T_{\max}$  values for the  $\text{CoO}_x/\text{TiO}_2$  series prepared by homogeneous precipitation using  $\text{Co}(\text{NO}_3)_2 \cdot 6\text{H}_2\text{O}$ . (CT/HP series).

| Sample    | $T_{\max}/^{\circ}\text{C}$ |          |          |          |          |
|-----------|-----------------------------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
|           | 1st peak                    | 2nd peak | 3rd peak | 4th peak | 5th peak |
| 0.6%CT/HP | -                           | -        | -        | 510      | 750      |
| 1.2%CT/HP | -                           | -        | -        | 520      | 750      |
| 1.8%CT/HP | -                           | -        | -        | 510      | 780      |
| 2.4%CT/HP | -                           | -        | -        | 540      | 680      |
| 3.6%CT/HP | -                           | -        | -        | 490      | 780      |
| 4.8%CT/HP | -                           | -        | -        | 470      | 680      |
| 7.2%CT/HP | 320                         | 340      | 360      | 490      | 750      |
| 9.6%CT/HP | 320                         | 340      | 360      | 550      | 760      |

catalysts, i.e. CT/HP, were prepared by homogeneous precipitation rather than impregnation as in the previous series (CT/C), the Co is more uniformly dispersed on the support, and that this has led to a shift in  $T_{\max}$  values to higher temperatures.

Table 4.8 gives the total uptakes for the CT/HP series, whereas the variation in total  $\text{H}_2$  consumption as a function of Co content is shown in Fig. 4.16. The extent of reduction in Table 4.8 suggests that the reduction of  $\text{CoO}_x$  to  $\text{Co}^0$  is complete at high temperature reduction region (850-900°C).

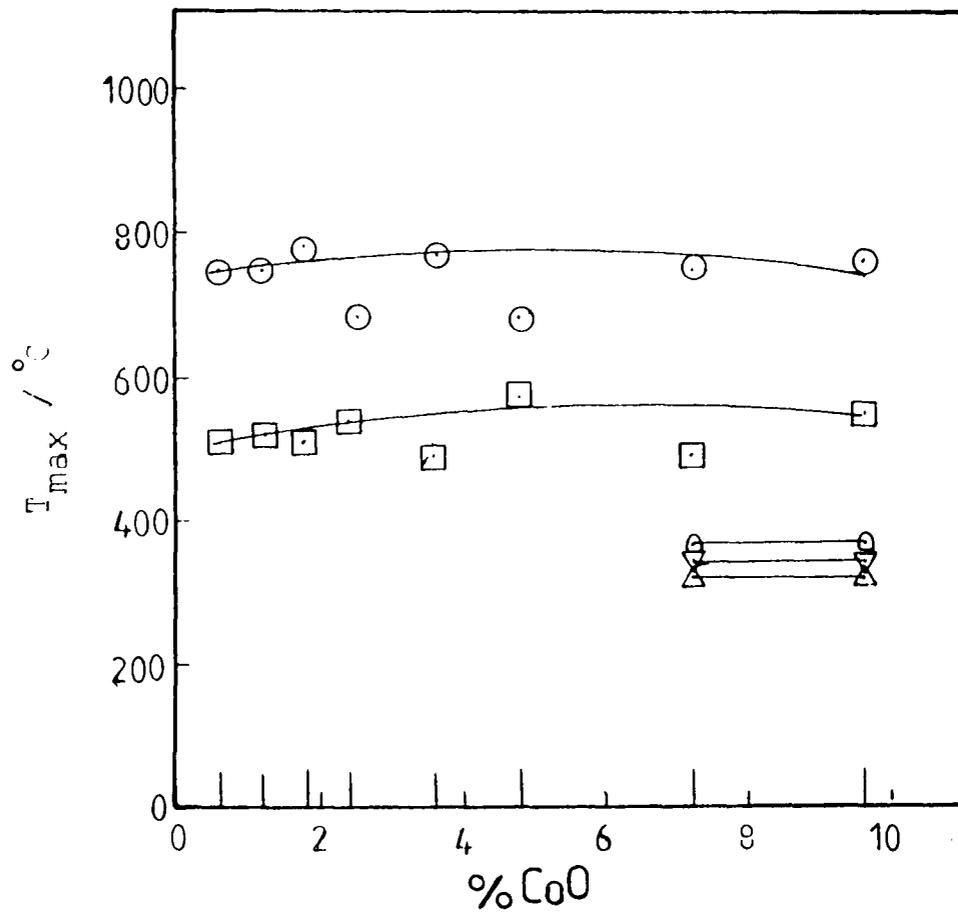


Fig. 4.15 Dependence of  $T_{max}$  on CoO content for the CT/HP series.

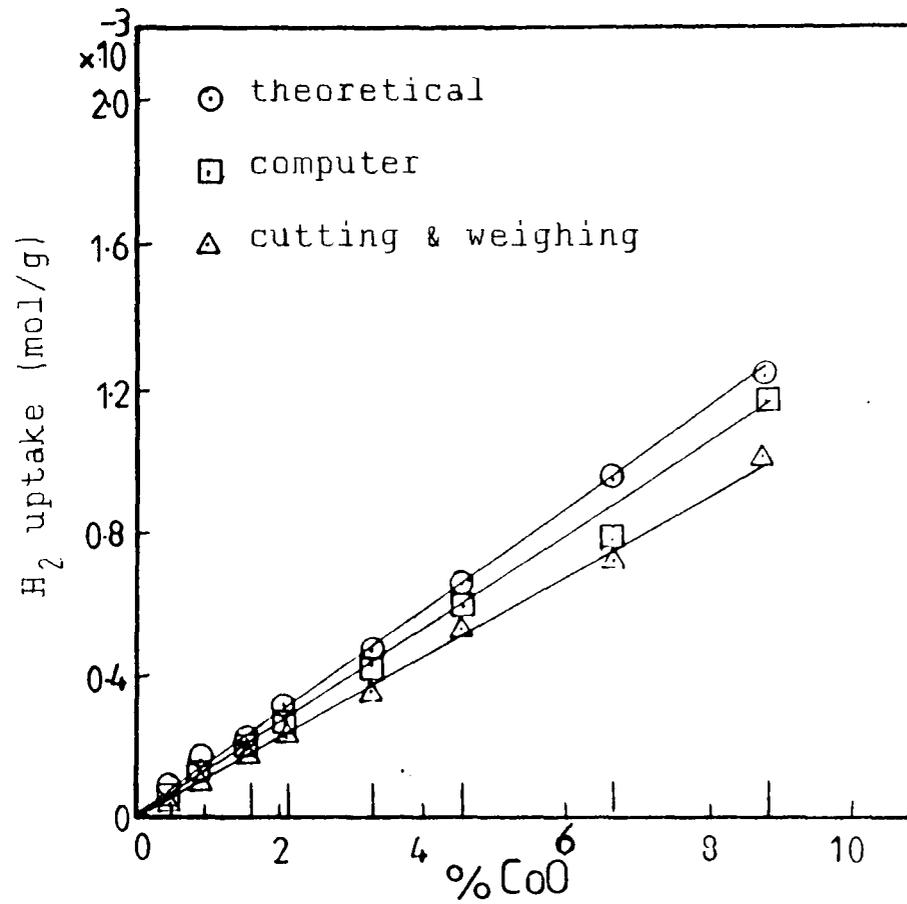


Fig. 4.16 Variation of total  $H_2$  uptake with CoO content for the CT/HP series.

Table 4.8 H<sub>2</sub> uptakes in mol/g for the CoO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by homogeneous precipitation using Co(NO<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>·6H<sub>2</sub>O as precursor (CT/HP series).

| Sample   | Chemical analysis <sup>(a)</sup> | theoretical H <sub>2</sub> uptake | Computer              | Cutting & weighing    | %reduction (b) |
|----------|----------------------------------|-----------------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|----------------|
| 0.6CT-HP | 0.50                             | 8.0 x10 <sup>-5</sup>             | 8.5 x10 <sup>-5</sup> | 9.5 x10 <sup>-5</sup> | 106.2          |
| 1.2CT-HP | 0.95                             | 1.50x10 <sup>-4</sup>             | 1.58x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 1.52x10 <sup>-5</sup> | 105.3          |
| 1.8CT-HP | 1.65                             | 2.10x10 <sup>-4</sup>             | 2.13x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 1.81x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 101.4          |
| 2.4CT-HP | 2.14                             | 3.20X10 <sup>-4</sup>             | 2.81X10 <sup>-4</sup> | 2.40X1 <sup>-4</sup>  | 87.9           |
| 3.6CT-HP | 3.35                             | 4.50x10 <sup>-4</sup>             | 4.37x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 3.51x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 97.1           |
| 4.8CT-HP | 4.55                             | 6.50x10 <sup>-4</sup>             | 6.08x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 5.40x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 93.5           |
| 7.2CT-HP | 6.69                             | 9.50x10 <sup>-4</sup>             | 7.97x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 7.20x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 84.9           |
| 9.6CT-HP | 8.83                             | 1.23x10 <sup>-3</sup>             | 1.18x10 <sup>-3</sup> | 1.05x10 <sup>-3</sup> | 95.9           |

(a) by atomic absorption spectroscopy.

(b) based on computer values.

Fig. 4.17 shows TPR profiles for the  $\text{CoO}_x/\text{TiO}_2$  series prepared by impregnation using cobalt acetate as precursor. Four groups of peaks are formed: the first peak, with  $T_{\text{max}}$  values of  $\sim 310\text{-}350^\circ\text{C}$  is present in all the catalysts; the second peak, with  $T_{\text{max}}$  of  $370\text{-}450^\circ\text{C}$  is found only with 0.38 wt%, 2.25 wt.% and 3.00 wt% CoO contents; the third peak, with  $T_{\text{max}}$  of  $\sim 430\text{-}580^\circ\text{C}$ , and, finally, the fourth peak at  $\sim 780\text{-}810^\circ\text{C}$  are seen in all the catalysts. The reduction process of the supported  $\text{CoO}_x$  catalysts starts at a temperature lower than that at which unsupported CoO and  $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$  start to reduce.

Table 4.9 gives  $T_{\text{max}}$  values for the CAT/C series, while the variation in  $T_{\text{max}}$  with Co content is shown in Fig. 4.18. Above 0.75 wt.%,  $T_{\text{max}}$  remains constant for three of the previous groups, i.e. at  $\sim 300\text{-}400^\circ\text{C}$ ,  $430\text{-}580^\circ\text{C}$ , and  $780\text{-}810^\circ\text{C}$ .

Table 4.10 gives total  $\text{H}_2$  uptakes for the  $\text{CoO}_x/\text{TiO}_2$  series (CAT/C), while the total  $\text{H}_2$  consumption against the Co concentration is plotted in Fig. 4.19. At low loadings, such as 0.15 wt.% to 0.49 wt.% the degree of reduction is slightly higher than 100% which can be attributed to the partial surface reduction of the support. For the rest of the samples in the series, the extent of reduction is almost 100%, which indicates that the reduction of  $\text{CoO}_x$  in this series to  $\text{Co}^0$  is complete.

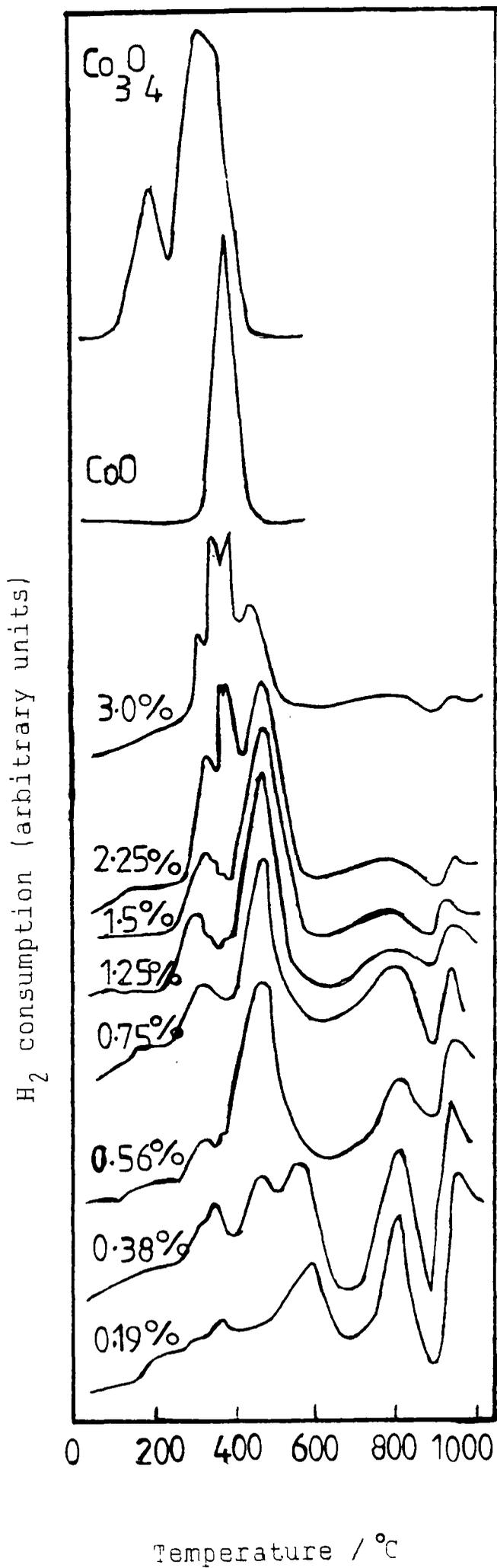


Fig. 4.17 TPR profiles of the CoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by impregnation using cobalt acetate as precursor (CAT/C series).

Table 4.9  $T_m$  values for the  $\text{CoO}/\text{TiO}_2$  series prepared by impregnation using  $\text{Co}(\text{CH}_3\text{COO})_2 \cdot 4\text{H}_2\text{O}$  (CAT/C series).

| Sample                  | $T_m/^\circ\text{C}$ |          |          |          |
|-------------------------|----------------------|----------|----------|----------|
|                         | 1st peak             | 2nd peak | 3rd peak | 4th peak |
| 0.19%CAT/C              | 350                  | -        | 580      | 810      |
| 0.38%CAT/C              | 340                  | 450      | 560      | 820      |
| 0.56%CAT/C              | 310                  | -        | 550      | 820      |
| 0.75%CAT/C              | 320                  | -        | 470      | 790      |
| 1.25%CAT/C              | 300                  | -        | 470      | 810      |
| 1.50%CAT/C              | 315                  | -        | 470      | 780      |
| 2.25%CAT/C              | 320                  | 370      | 470      | 790      |
| 3.00%CAT/C              | 310                  | 370      | 430      | 780      |
| CoO                     | 370                  | -        | -        | -        |
| $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$ | 250                  | 340      | -        | -        |
| $\text{CoTiO}_3$        | 810                  | -        | -        | -        |

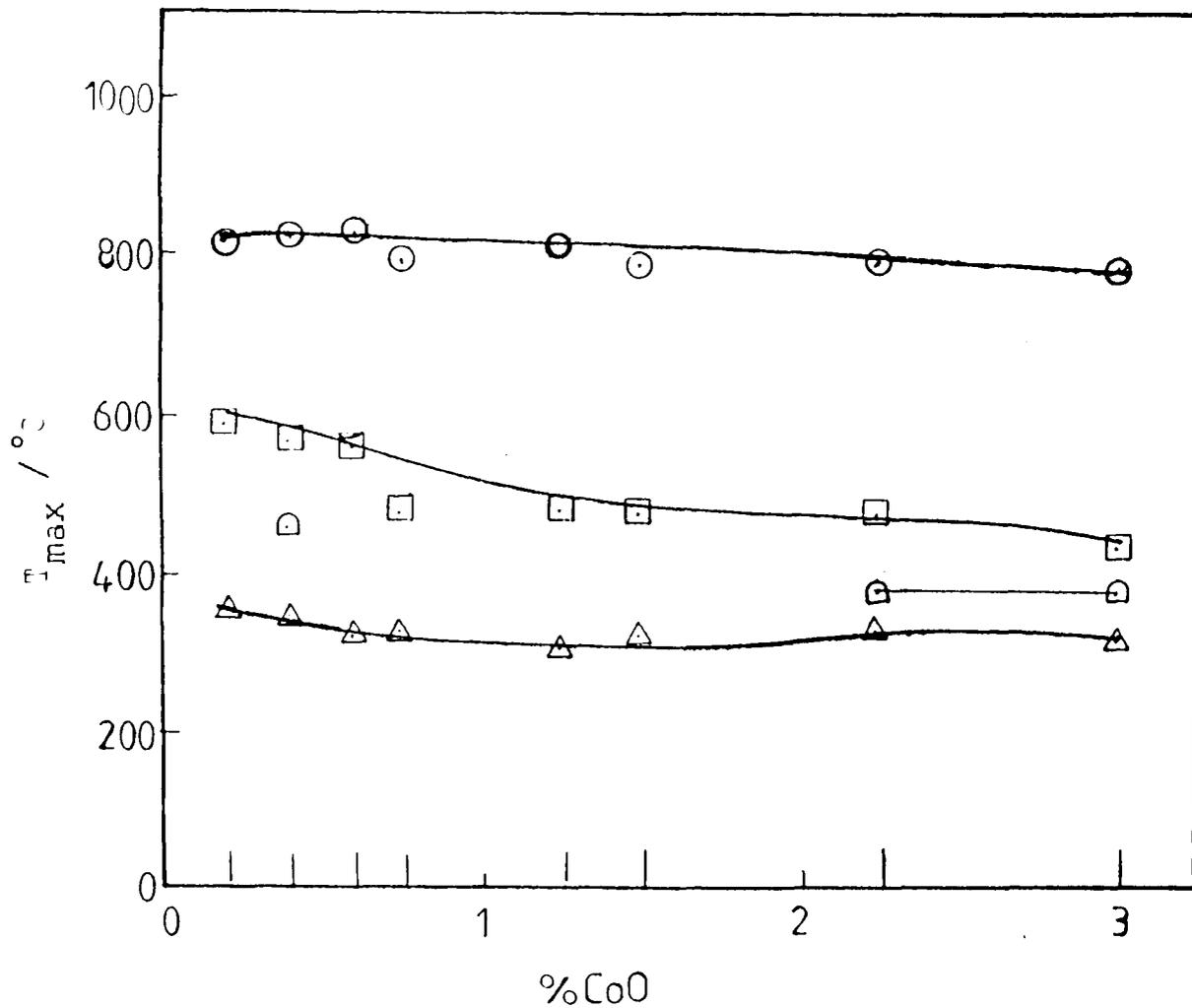


Fig. 4.18 Dependence of  $T_{max}$  on CoO content for the CAT/C series.

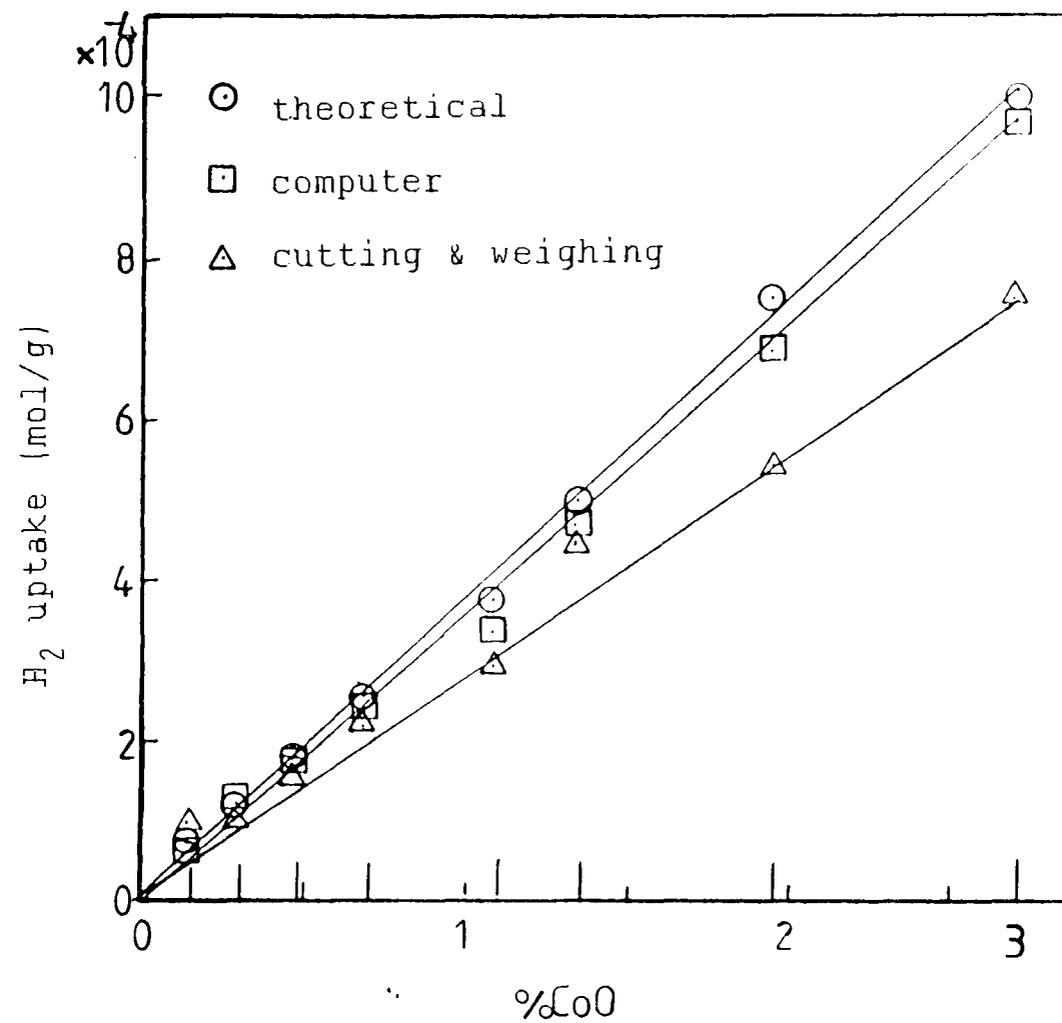


Fig. 4.19 Variation of total  $H_2$  uptake with CoO content for the CAT/C series.

Table 4.10 H<sub>2</sub> uptakes in mol/g for the CoO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by impregnation using Co(CH<sub>3</sub>COO)<sub>2</sub>·4H<sub>2</sub>O as precursor (CAT/C series).

| sample    | Chemical analysis <sup>(a)</sup> | theoretical H <sub>2</sub> uptake | Computer              | Cutting & weighing    | %reduction (b) |
|-----------|----------------------------------|-----------------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|----------------|
| 0.19CAT/C | 0.15                             | 6.25x10 <sup>-5</sup>             | 6.93x10 <sup>-5</sup> | 9.05x10 <sup>-5</sup> | 110.9%         |
| 0.38CAT/C | 0.31                             | 1.25x10 <sup>-4</sup>             | 1.34x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 1.08x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 107.3%         |
| 0.56CAT/C | 0.49                             | 1.87x10 <sup>-4</sup>             | 1.92x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 1.68x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 102.6%         |
| 0.75CAT/C | 0.69                             | 2.50x10 <sup>-4</sup>             | 2.41x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 2.28x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 96.4%          |
| 1.25CAT/C | 1.10                             | 3.75x10 <sup>-4</sup>             | 3.36x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 2.93x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 89.6%          |
| 1.50CAT/C | 1.35                             | 5.00x10 <sup>-4</sup>             | 4.67x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 4.58x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 93.4%          |
| 2.25CAT/C | 1.95                             | 7.50x10 <sup>-4</sup>             | 6.88x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 5.44x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 91.8%          |
| 3.00CAT/C | 2.69                             | 10.0x10 <sup>-4</sup>             | 9.79x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 7.50x10 <sup>-4</sup> | 97.9%          |

(a) by atomic absorption spectroscopy

(b) based on computer values.

#### 4.1.2.3 CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts

Three series of CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts were prepared by aqueous impregnation using cobalt nitrate and ammonium heptamolybdate (AHM) as precursors, by varying the sequence of impregnation, i.e. CoO first, CMT series; MoO<sub>3</sub> first, MCT series; and CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> together, CMT<sub>g</sub> series (see Sections 2.8.1 - 2.8.3).

Firstly, TPR profiles of the CMT catalysts are shown in Fig. 4.20. Four phases can be seen up to one and half monolayer, i.e. 2.50%CoO-4.8%MoO<sub>3</sub> catalyst as follows: phase I with T<sub>max</sub> occurring between 330-425°C, phase II T<sub>max</sub> of 370-470°C, phase III T<sub>max</sub> at 500-600°C, and phase IV T<sub>max</sub> within 700-730°C. Above one and a half monolayer catalyst, only three phases are formed. Compared with the unsupported CoO, Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>, MoO<sub>3</sub>, and CoMoO<sub>4</sub>, these TPR profile groups may be attributed to the formation of surface species of a type of unsupported oxides. For CoO and Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>, there is a shift in T<sub>max</sub> to high temperatures, while for MoO<sub>3</sub> and CoMoO<sub>4</sub>, T<sub>max</sub> shifts to lower temperatures, which may be due to the phenomenon of the so-called "strong metal-support interaction", i.e. SMSI. Fig. 4.21 shows the variation in T<sub>max</sub> values as a function of total CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> content for all four groups. Table 4.11 gives the chemical analysis by atomic absorption spectroscopy (AAS) for CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> contents, and the total H<sub>2</sub> consumption per g catalyst as a function of CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> content.

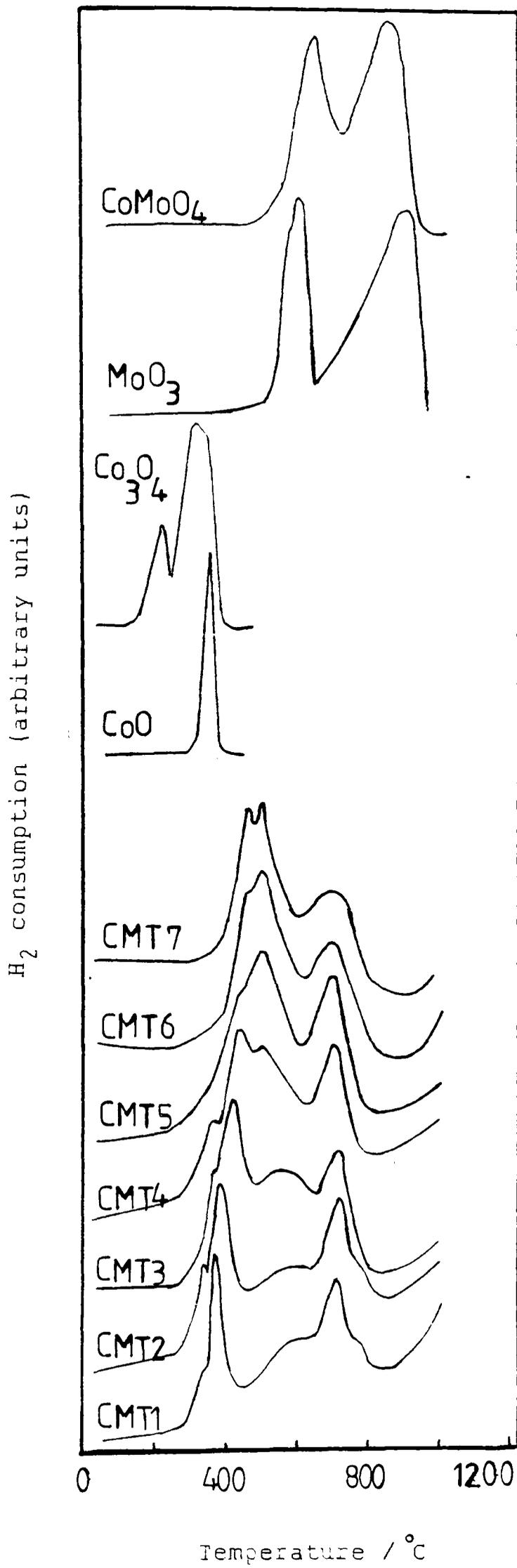


Fig. 4.20 TPR patterns for CoO-MoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts (CMT series)

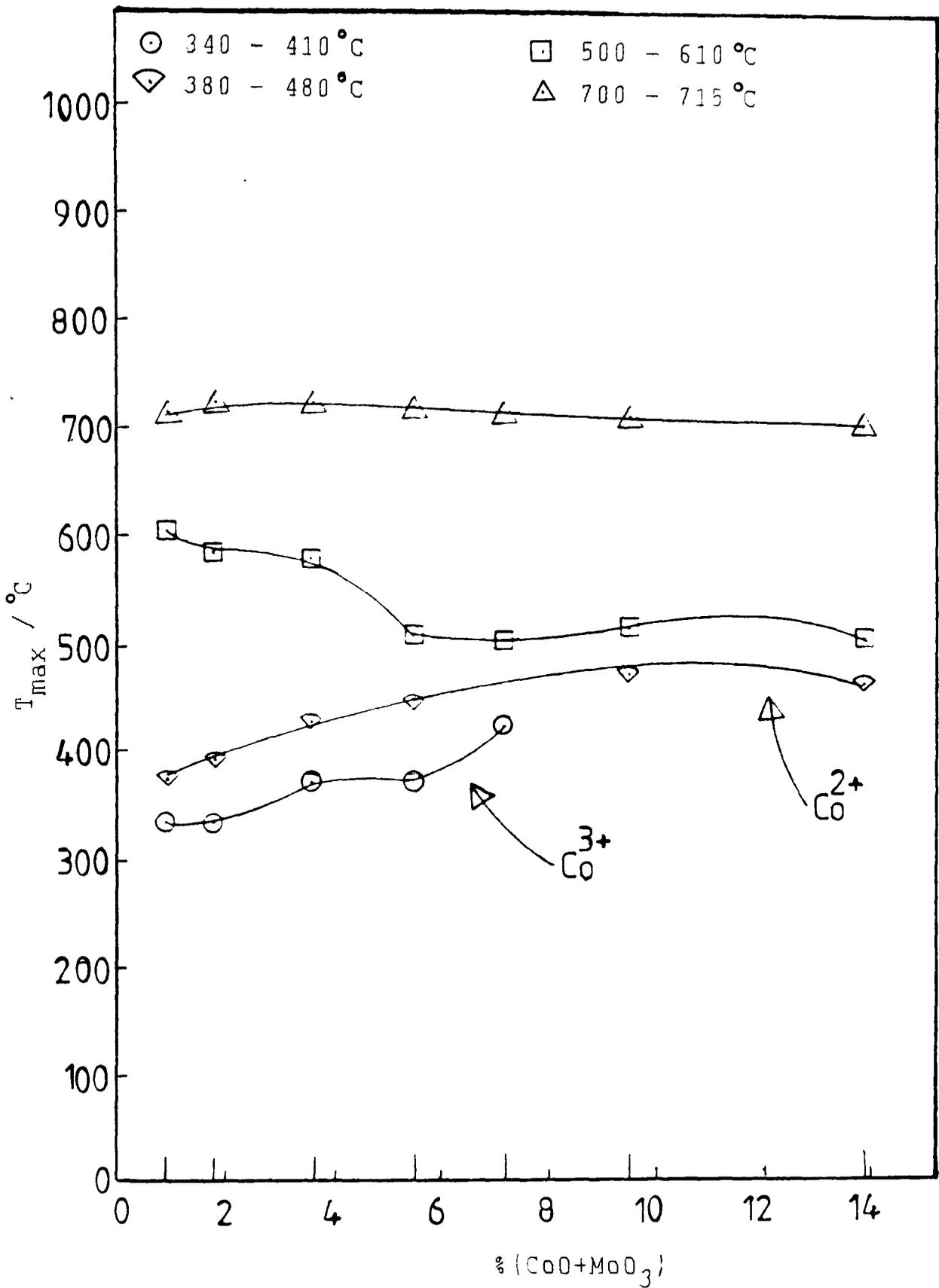


Fig. 4.21 Dependence of  $T_{\max}$  on CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> contents for the CMT series.

Table 4.11 Chemical analysis and total H<sub>2</sub> uptake in mol.g<sup>-1</sup> for CMT series.

| Sample | Nominal loading |                  | Actual loading <sup>(a)</sup> |                  | total actual<br>(CoO+MoO <sub>3</sub> ) | theoretical<br>H <sub>2</sub> uptake (c) | Computer                | Cutting<br>&<br>weighing | % reduction<br>(b) |
|--------|-----------------|------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|---|--|-------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------|
|        | CoO             | MoO <sub>3</sub> | CoO                           | MoO <sub>3</sub> |   |  |                         |                          |                    |
| CMT1   | 0.42            | 0.80             | 0.30                          | 0.60             | 0.90                                    | 2.16x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                   | 2.07 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 1.82 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 95.8               |
| CMT2   | 0.82            | 1.60             | 0.60                          | 1.20             | 1.80                                    | 4.32 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 4.54 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 4.53 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 105.8              |
| CMT3   | 1.67            | 3.20             | 1.20                          | 2.40             | 3.60                                    | 8.63 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 8.22 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 8.04 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 95.2               |
| CMT4   | 2.51            | 4.80             | 1.80                          | 3.70             | 5.50                                    | 12.9 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 13.7 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 13.1 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 105.8              |
| CMT5   | 3.34            | 6.42             | 2.30                          | 4.90             | 7.20                                    | 17.3 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 17.7 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 17.9 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 102.5              |
| CMT6   | 5.01            | 9.63             | 3.10                          | 6.40             | 9.50                                    | 25.9 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 25.8 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 25.2 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 99.6               |
| CMT7   | 6.68            | 12.8             | 4.70                          | 9.20             | 13.9                                    | 34.5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 36.5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 38.2 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 105.8              |

(a) by atomic absorption spectroscopy

(b) based on computer values

(c) see Appendix IV

The extent of reduction in table 4.11 is within 90-100%. Although there is a shift in  $T_{\max}$  values in this series to lower or higher temperatures, compared with the unsupported oxides, the degree of reduction is not higher or lower than 100%, which may suggest that "SMSI" is independent on the extent of reduction compared with single supported oxide. This observation remains a matter of great controversy. Fig. 4.22 shows the total  $H_2$  uptake as a function of total CoO and  $MoO_3$  contents.

Secondly, TPR profiles of the MCT catalysts are shown in Fig. 4.23. Three main groups of peaks are formed up to 3.21% $MoO_3$  - 1.67%CoO catalyst, then two of the peaks coalesce and another main peak is seen up to 6.42% $MoO_3$  - 3.34%CoO catalyst and above this catalyst composition, two main peaks only are formed as shown in Fig. 4.23.

The variation in  $T_{\max}$  values with CoO and  $MoO_3$  contents is shown in Fig. 4.24. In Fig. 4.23, TPR profiles of all the samples are lower in their reduction behaviour than  $CoMoO_4$  and  $MoO_3$  and higher than CoO and  $Co_3O_4$ . Table 4.12 gives the chemical analysis and total  $H_2$  uptakes per g catalyst as a function of CoO and  $MoO_3$  loadings.

Fig. 4.25 shows the plots of total  $H_2$  uptakes against CoO and  $MoO_3$  concentrations, theoretically, by computer, and by cutting and weighing. It appears that the estimation of  $H_2$  consumption calculated by computer and cutting and weighing methods is in good agreement with the theoretical estimation.

Finally, TPR profiles of CoO- $MoO_3$ - $TiO_2$  catalysts are shown in Fig. 4.26 (CMTg series).

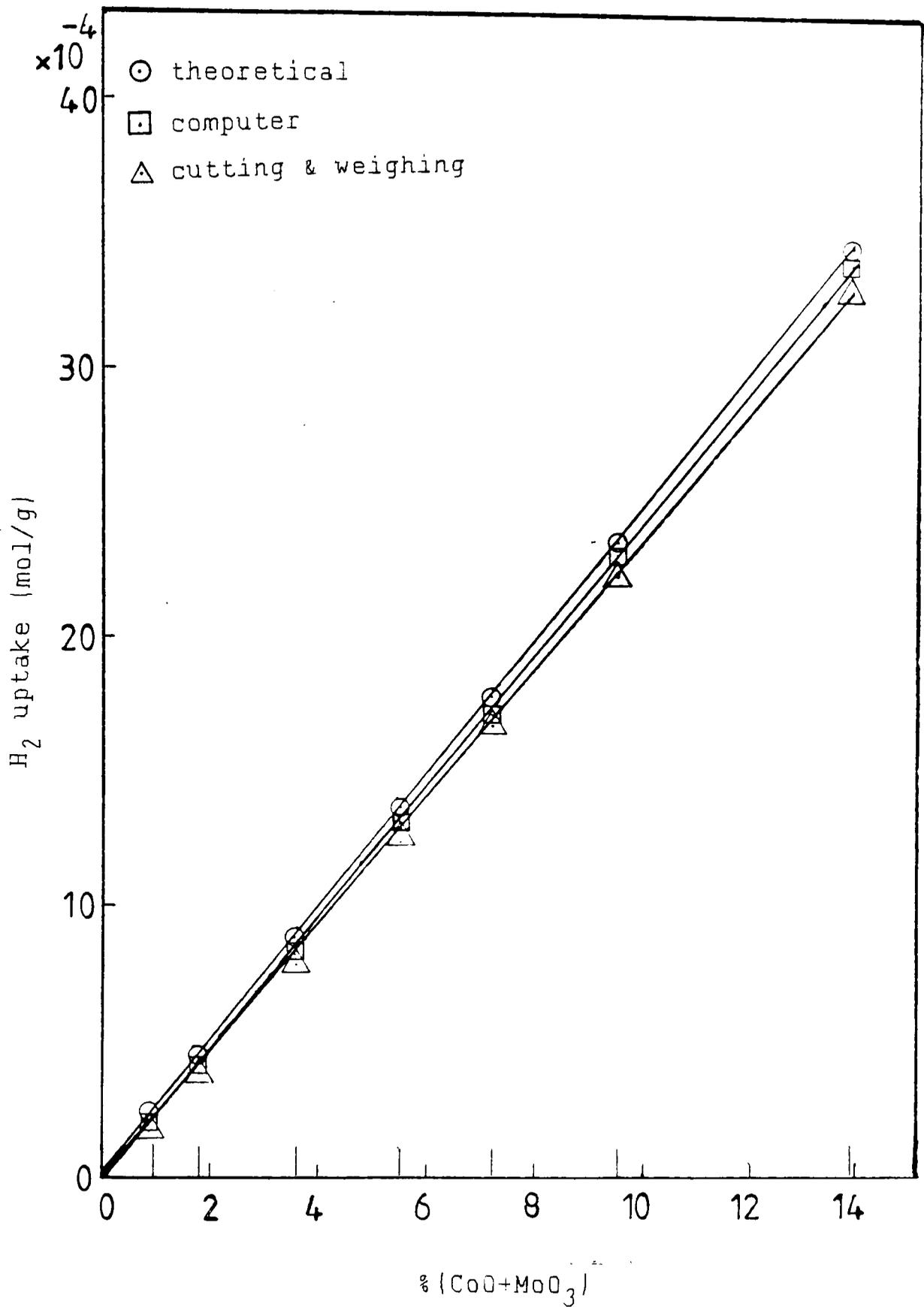


Fig. 4.22 Variation of total H<sub>2</sub> uptake with CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> contents for the CMT series.

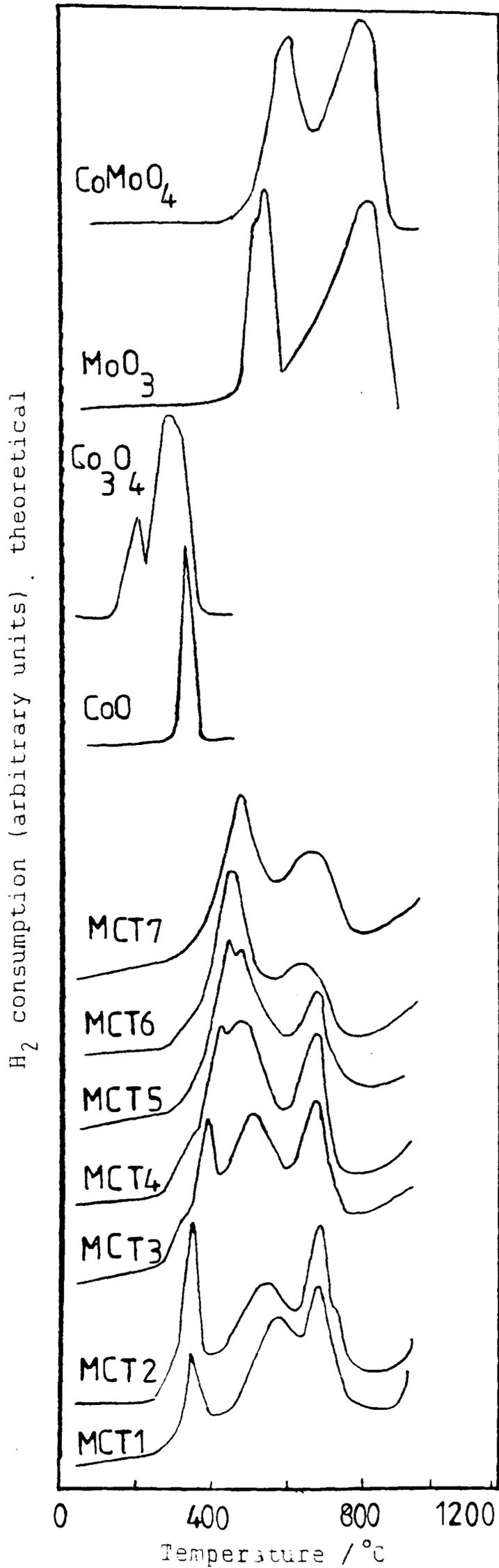


Fig. 4.23 TPR profiles for  $CoO-MoO_3/TiO_2$  catalysts (MCT series)

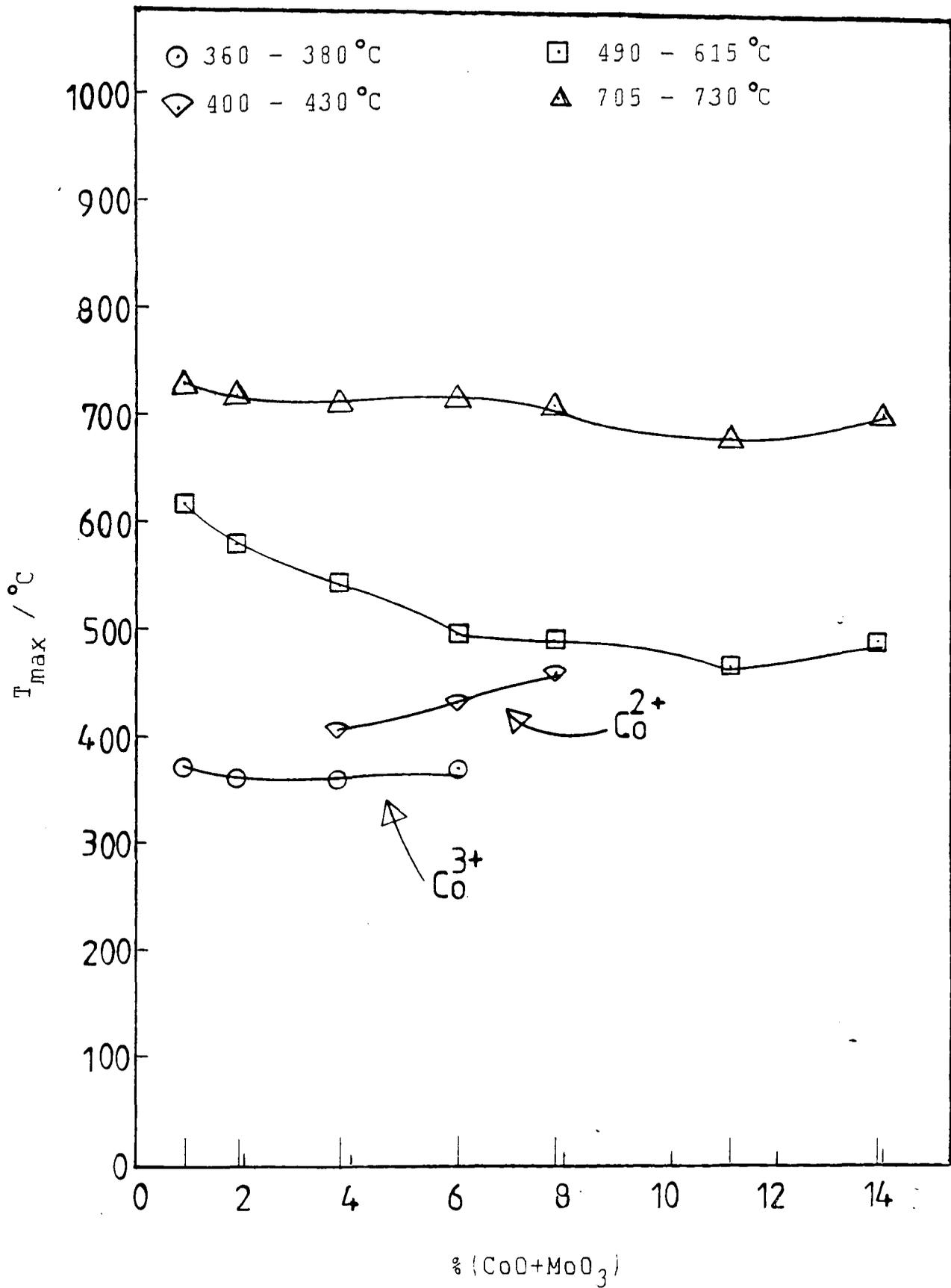


Fig. 4.24 Dependence of  $T_{\max}$  on CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> contents for the MCT series.

Table 4.12 Chemical analysis and total H<sub>2</sub> uptake in mol.g<sup>-1</sup> for MCT series,

| Sample | Nominal loading |                  | Actual loading <sup>(a)</sup> |                  | total actual<br>(CoO+MoO <sub>3</sub> ) | theoretical<br>H <sub>2</sub> uptake (c) | Computer                | Cutting<br>&<br>weighing | % reduction<br>(b) |
|--------|-----------------|------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|---|--|-------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------|
|        | CoO             | MoO <sub>3</sub> | CoO                           | MoO <sub>3</sub> |   |  |                         |                          |                    |
| MCT1   | 0.42            | 0.80             | 0.30                          | 0.60             | 0.90                                    | 2.16 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 2.30 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 2.27 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 106.5              |
| MCT2   | 0.84            | 1.60             | 0.70                          | 1.20             | 1.90                                    | 4.32 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 4.22 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 3.57 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 97.7               |
| MCT3   | 1.67            | 3.20             | 1.40                          | 2.40             | 3.80                                    | 8.64 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 7.91 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 6.80 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 91.6               |
| MCT4   | 2.51            | 4.81             | 2.30                          | 3.70             | 6.00                                    | 12.9 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 13.3 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 12.6 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 103.1              |
| MCT5   | 3.34            | 6.42             | 2.80                          | 5.00             | 7.80                                    | 17.3 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 16.6 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 16.1 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 96.2               |
| MCT6   | 5.01            | 9.63             | 4.10                          | 7.00             | 11.1                                    | 25.9 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 24.5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 23.2 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 94.6               |
| MCT7   | 6.68            | 12.8             | 5.00                          | 8.90             | 13.9                                    | 34.6 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 32.4 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 30.5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 93.9               |

(a) by atomic absorption spectroscopy

(b) based on computer values.

(c) see Appendix IV

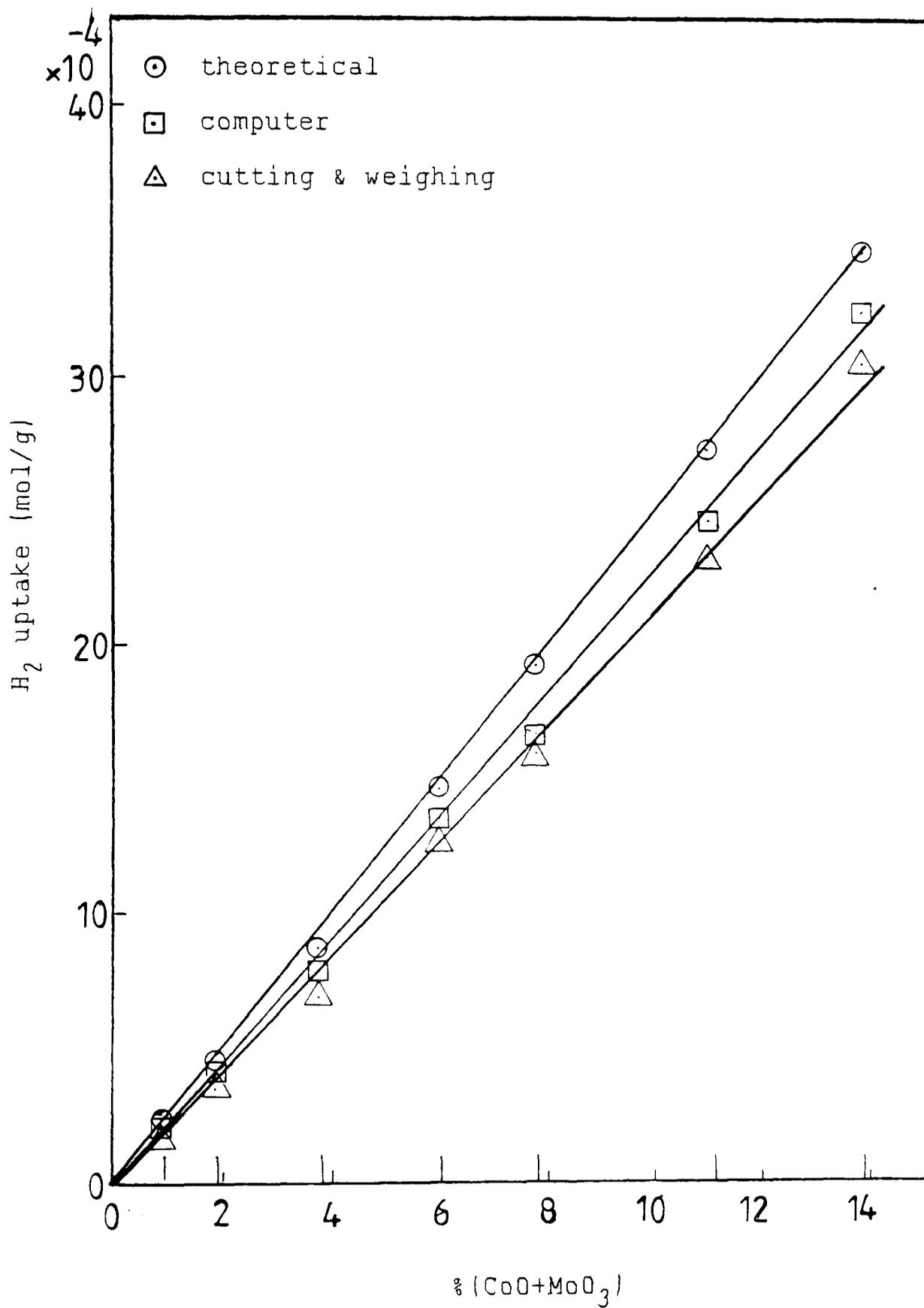


Fig. 4.25 Variation of total H<sub>2</sub> uptake with CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> contents for the MCT series.

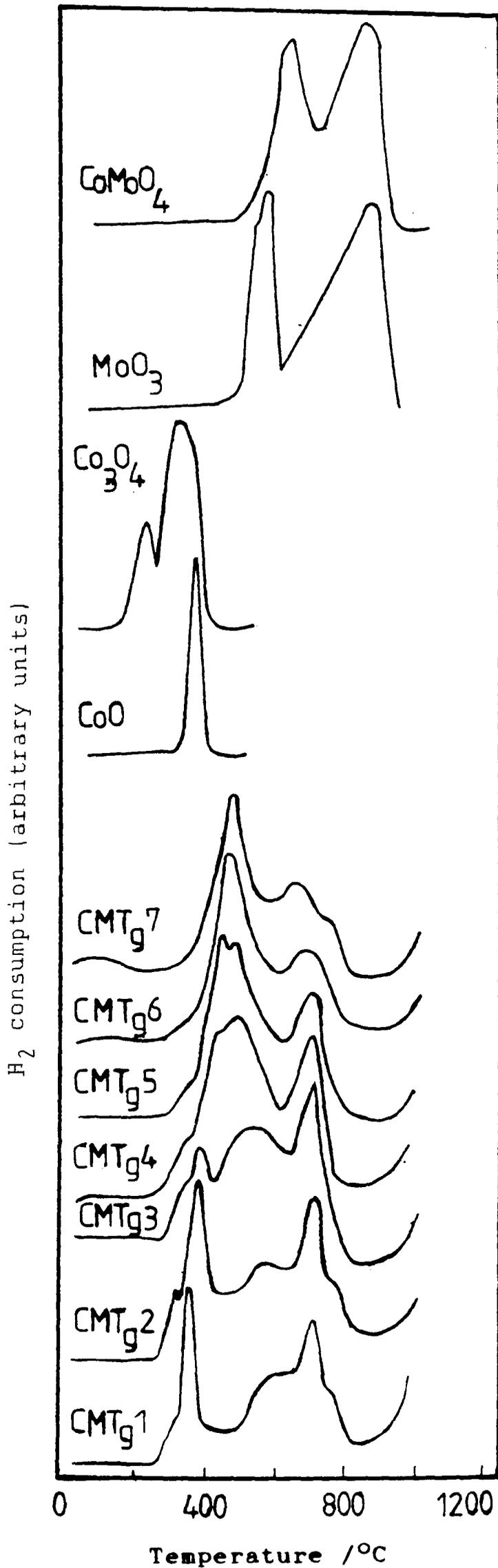


Fig. 4.26 TPR profiles for CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts (CMTg series)

Up to 1.10%CoO + 2.30%MoO<sub>3</sub> catalyst, i.e. a monolayer region, four peaks are formed, with  $T_{\max}$  values of  $\sim 325-370^{\circ}\text{C}$  in all the catalysts,  $360-460^{\circ}\text{C}$  up to 4.8%CoO + 7.80%MoO<sub>3</sub> catalyst, i.e. 3 monolayers,  $475-580^{\circ}\text{C}$  in all the samples and finally  $670-720^{\circ}\text{C}$  in all of the catalysts, as shown in Fig. 4.27. A shift to lower temperatures in  $T_{\max}$  values can be noticed for CoMoO<sub>4</sub> and MoO<sub>3</sub> and to higher temperatures for unsupported CoO and Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>. As this shift has occurred in the previous two series, i.e. CMT and MCT, it is difficult to distinguish between them just by varying the sequence of impregnation.

Table 4.13 gives the chemical analysis of CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> contents and total H<sub>2</sub> uptake per g of catalyst as a function of CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> loadings. The extent of reduction is  $\sim 90-100\%$  which indicates that the reduction process is complete.

A plot of the variation in total H<sub>2</sub> uptake against the CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> loadings is shown in Fig. 4.28. All the three series; CMT, MCT and CMTg, showed similarity in their TPR profiles, which leaves us with the dilemma of how the structure of a bicomponent supported oxide varies with the mode of impregnation? It cannot be a straightforward answer from only one characteristic technique.

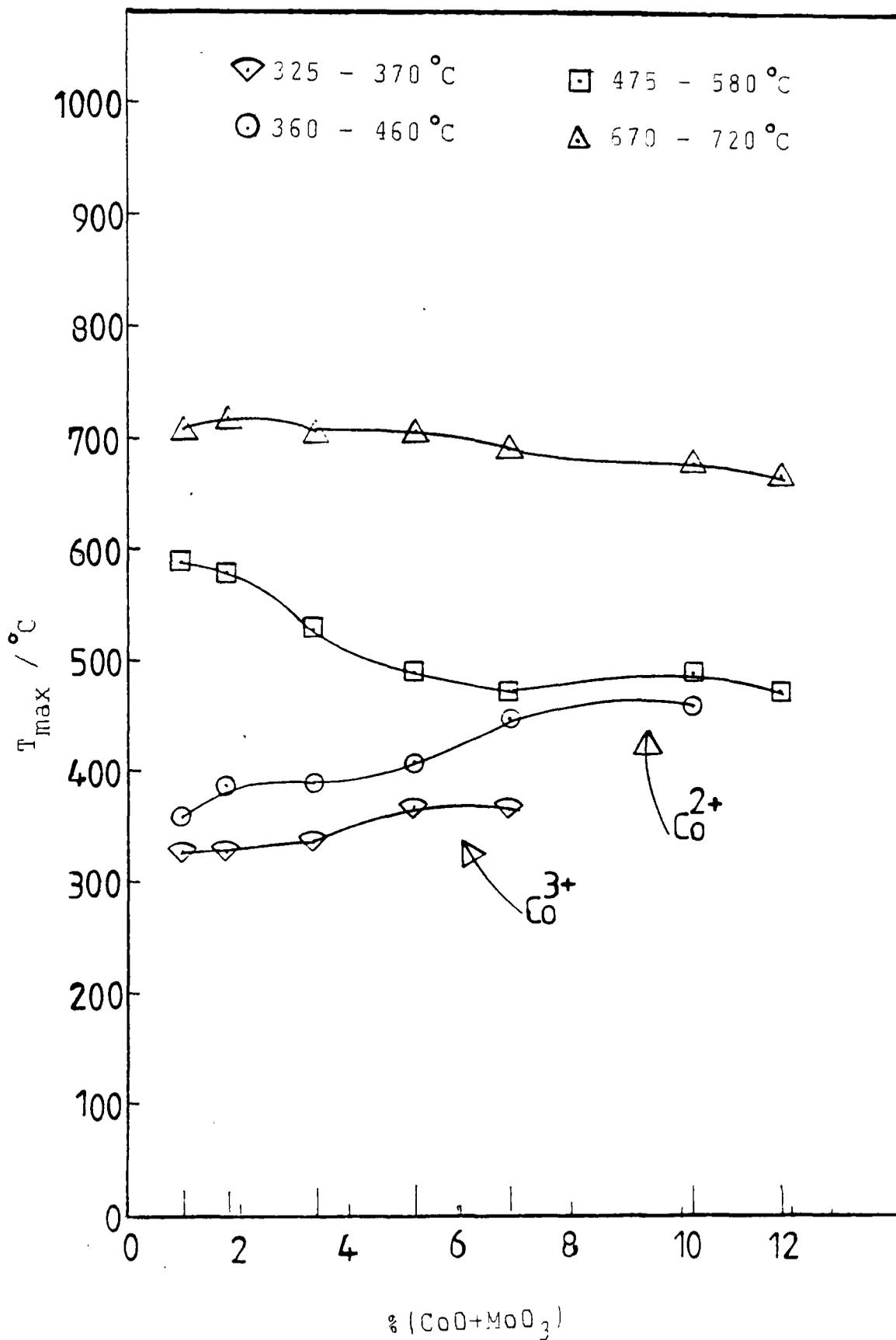


Fig. 4.27 Dependence of  $T_{\max}$  on CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> contents for the CMTg series.

Table 4.13 Chemical analysis and total H<sub>2</sub> uptake in mol.g<sup>-1</sup> for CMTg series.

| Sample | Nominal loading |                  | Actual loading <sup>(a)</sup> |                  | total<br>actual<br>(CoO+MoO <sub>3</sub> ) | theoretical<br>H <sub>2</sub> uptake (c) | Computer                | Cutting<br>&<br>weighing | % reduction<br>(b) |
|--------|-----------------|------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|--|--|-------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------|
|        | CoO             | MoO <sub>3</sub> | CoO                           | MoO <sub>3</sub> |  |  |                         |                          |                    |
| CMTg1  | 0.42            | 0.80             | 0.30                          | 0.70             | 1.00                                       | 2.16 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 2.01 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 2.02 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 93.1               |
| CMTg2  | 0.84            | 1.60             | 0.60                          | 1.20             | 1.80                                       | 4.32 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 4.30 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 4.16 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 99.5               |
| CMTg3  | 1.67            | 3.21             | 1.10                          | 2.30             | 3.40                                       | 8.63 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 7.18 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 7.35 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 88.2               |
| CMTg4  | 2.51            | 4.81             | 1.70                          | 3.50             | 5.20                                       | 12.9 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 16.2 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 12.1 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 125.1              |
| CMTg5  | 3.34            | 6.42             | 2.10                          | 4.80             | 6.90                                       | 17.3 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 15.6 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 15.6 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 90.4               |
| CMTg6  | 5.01            | 9.63             | 4.80                          | 7.80             | 12.6                                       | 25.9 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 24.2 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 23.5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 93.4               |
| CMTg7  | 6.68            | 12.8             | 6.00                          | 10.2             | 16.2                                       | 34.5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>                  | 30.5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> | 30.3 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 88.4               |

(a) by atomic absorption spectroscopy

(b) based on computer values

(c) see Appendix IV

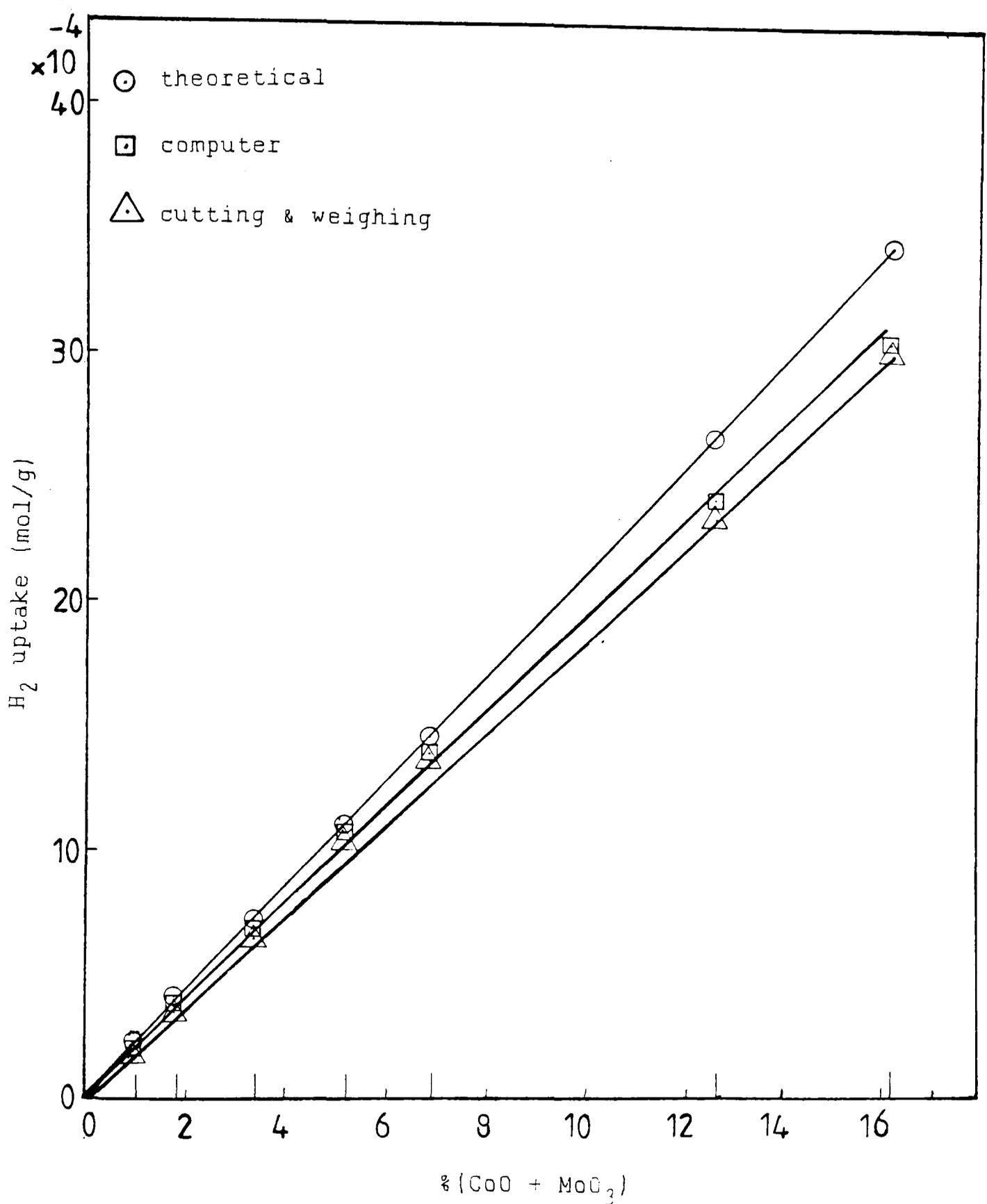


Fig. 4.28 Variation of total H<sub>2</sub> uptake with CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> contents for the CMTg series.

### 4.1.3 X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS)

#### 4.1.3.1 MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts

The XPS spectra of the MT/C and MOT/C series (prepared from AHM and molybdenum oxalate precursors) are illustrated in Fig. 4.29 and 4.30, respectively. The resolution and an attendant sharpness of the doublet, i.e. Mo3d<sub>3/2</sub> and Mo3d<sub>5/2</sub>, is observed to be as well resolved as the Mo3d doublet of pure MoO<sub>3</sub>. This trend, as indicated by the shape of the spectra, is confirmed by the full width at half maximum (fwhm) data displayed in Tables 4.14 and 4.15 for both series. It is important to note that Mo/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts have fwhm values very close to that of pure MoO<sub>3</sub>, whereas Mo/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and Mo/SiO<sub>2</sub> have slightly higher values<sup>(3-5)</sup>.

In both series, no change in binding energy (BE) as a function of Mo content is noticed. However, the magnitudes of the average BE of these catalysts, for the most intense peak, i.e. Mo3d<sub>5/2</sub>,  $232.9 \pm 0.07\text{eV}$ , show appreciable shift from that of pure MoO<sub>3</sub> (232.2eV).

The XPS peak intensity ratio for both series, i.e. MT/C and MOT/C series, is shown in Figs. 4.31 and 4.32, respectively. The ratio increases linearly up to the monolayer capacity of 1 wt.% MoO<sub>3</sub> and then deviates above the monolayer coverage, with increasing Mo loadings. These results are similar to other workers' results on different supports such as Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, SiO<sub>2</sub>, etc.<sup>(3-5)</sup>.

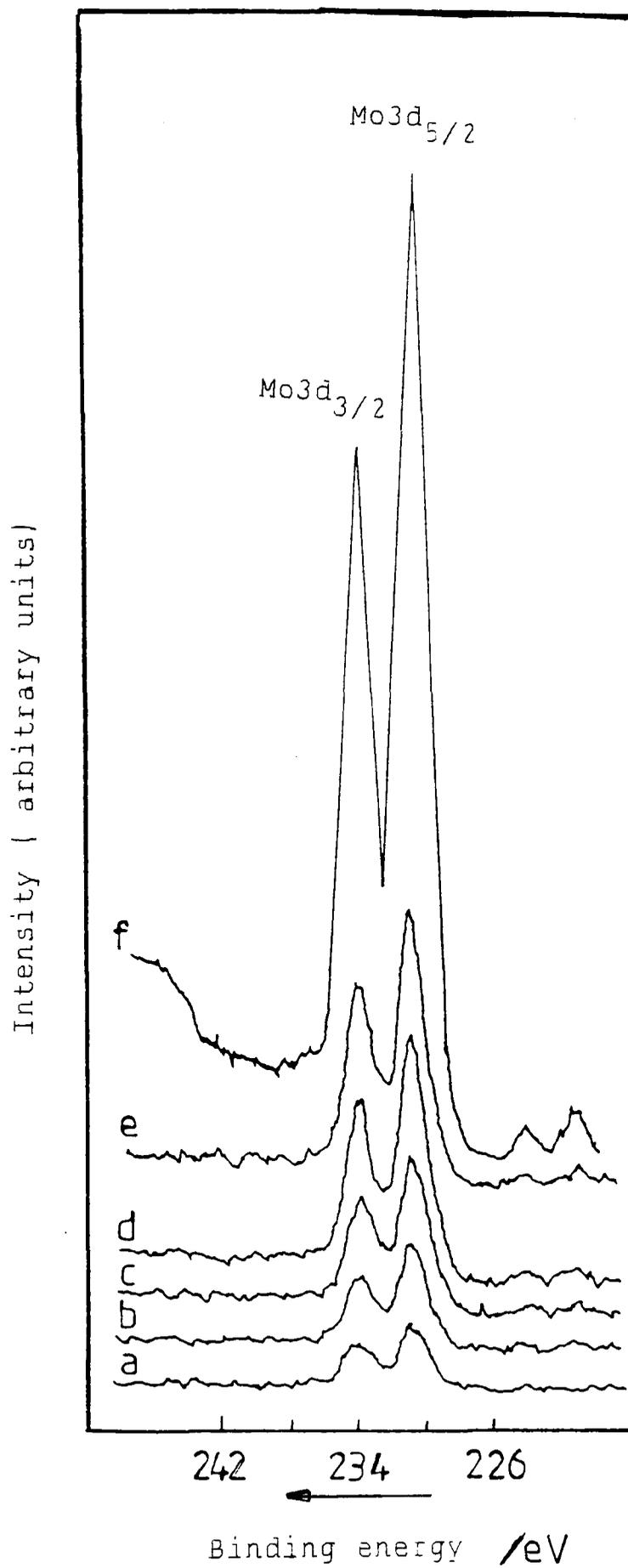


Fig. 4.29 XPS spectra for the MT/C catalysts, where  
 (a) 0.5% MoO<sub>3</sub>, (b) 1% MoO<sub>3</sub>, (c) 2% MoO<sub>3</sub>,  
 (d) 3% MoO<sub>3</sub>, (e) 4% MoO<sub>3</sub>, and (f) MoO<sub>3</sub>.

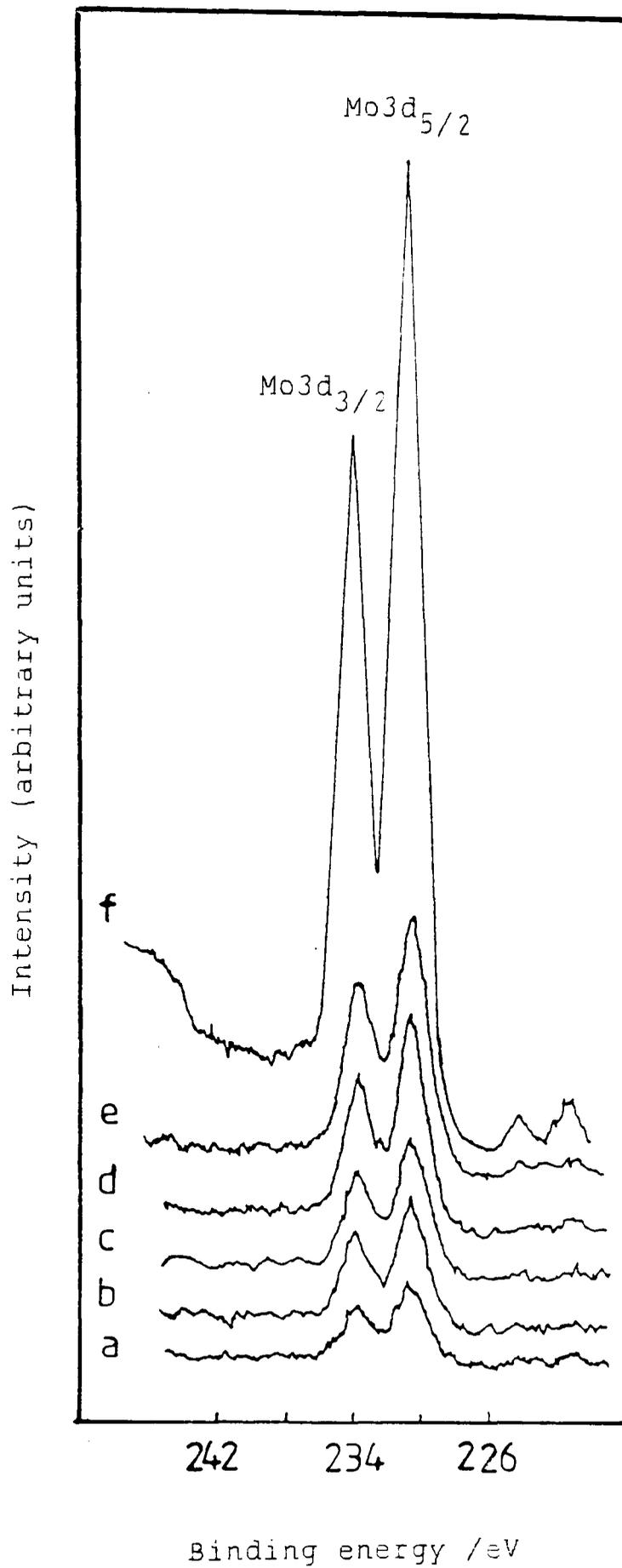


Fig. 4.30 XPS spectra for the MOT/C catalysts where (a) 0.5 wt.% MoO<sub>3</sub>, (b) 1 wt.% MoO<sub>3</sub>, (c) 2 wt.% MoO<sub>3</sub>, (d) 3 wt.% MoO<sub>3</sub>, (e) 4 wt.% MoO<sub>3</sub>, and (f) MoO<sub>3</sub>.

Table 4.14

Binding energy values in eV of MoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> prepared by impregnation using (AHM), and pure MoO<sub>3</sub> and TiO<sub>2</sub>.

| wt.% MoO <sub>3</sub> | sample state   | Mo3d <sub>3/2</sub> | Binding energy (FWHM)<br>Mo3d <sub>5/2</sub> | C1s       | Ti2p <sub>1/2</sub> | FWHM(eV) <sup>a</sup><br>Ti2p <sub>3/2</sub> |
|-----------------------|----------------|---------------------|--|-----------|---------------------|--|
| 0.5                   | powd.<br>calc. | 235.4(2.3)          | 232.2(2.4)                                   | 284.1(--) | 464.1(2.3)          | 1.5  |
| 1.0                   | "              | 235.8(2.2)          | 232.6(2.3)                                   | 284.3(--) | 464.1(2.3)          | 1.5  |
| 2.0                   | "              | 236.2(2.1)          | 232.9(2.2)                                   | 284.6(--) | 464.2(2.4)          | 1.5  |
| 3.0                   | "              | 235.8(2.0)          | 232.6(2.1)                                   | 284.2(--) | 464.3(2.5)          | 1.5  |
| 4.0                   | "              | 236.2(1.9)          | 232.9(2.0)                                   | 284.6(--) | 464.1(2.3)          | 1.5  |
| MoO <sub>3</sub>      | powd.          | 235.1(1.9)          | 232.2(1.9)                                   |           |                     |  |
| TiO <sub>2</sub>      | "              |                     |  |           | 464.1(2.5)          | 458.2(1.5)                                   |

FWHM = full width at half of the maximum height;

a = Binding energies of the catalysts were determined by referring to the Ti2p<sub>3/2</sub> line at 458.5 eV;

b = Binding energies of the standard compounds were determined by referring to the C1s line at 284.6 eV.

Table 4.15

Binding energy values in eV of MoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by impregnation using molybdenum oxalate,<sup>2</sup> and pure MoO<sub>3</sub> and TiO<sub>2</sub>

| wt.% MoO <sub>3</sub>         | sample state   | Mo3d <sub>3/2</sub> | Binding energy (FWHM)<br>Mo3d <sub>5/2</sub> | C1s       | Ti2p <sub>1/2</sub> | FWHM(eV) <sup>a</sup><br>Ti2p <sub>3/2</sub> |
|-------------------------------|----------------|---------------------|--|-----------|---------------------|--|
| 0.5                           | powd.<br>calc. | 235.4(2.2)          | 232.2(2.3)                                   | 284.1(--) | 464.3(2.5)          | 1.5  |
| 1.0                           | "              | 235.4(2.1)          | 232.6(2.1)                                   | 284.4(--) | 464.1(2.4)          | 1.5  |
| 2.0                           | "              | 236.7(2.1)          | 233.4(2.1)                                   | 284.7(--) | 464.4(2.4)          | 1.5  |
| 3.0                           | "              | 235.8(2.0)          | 232.9(3.0)                                   | 284.5(--) | 464.3(2.3)          | 1.5  |
| 4.0                           | "              | 235.2(1.9)          | 232.1(1.9)                                   | 284.3(--) | 464.2(2.3)          | 1.5  |
| MoO <sub>3</sub> <sup>b</sup> | powd.          | 235.1(1.8)          | 232.2(1.8)                                   |           |                     |  |
| TiO <sub>2</sub>              | "              |                     |  |           | 464.1(2.5)          | 458.2(1.5)                                   |

FWHM = full width at half of the maximum height;

a = Binding energies of the catalysts were determined by referring to the Ti2p<sub>3/2</sub> line at 458.5 eV;

b = Binding energies of the standard compounds were determined by referring to the C1s line at 284.6 eV.

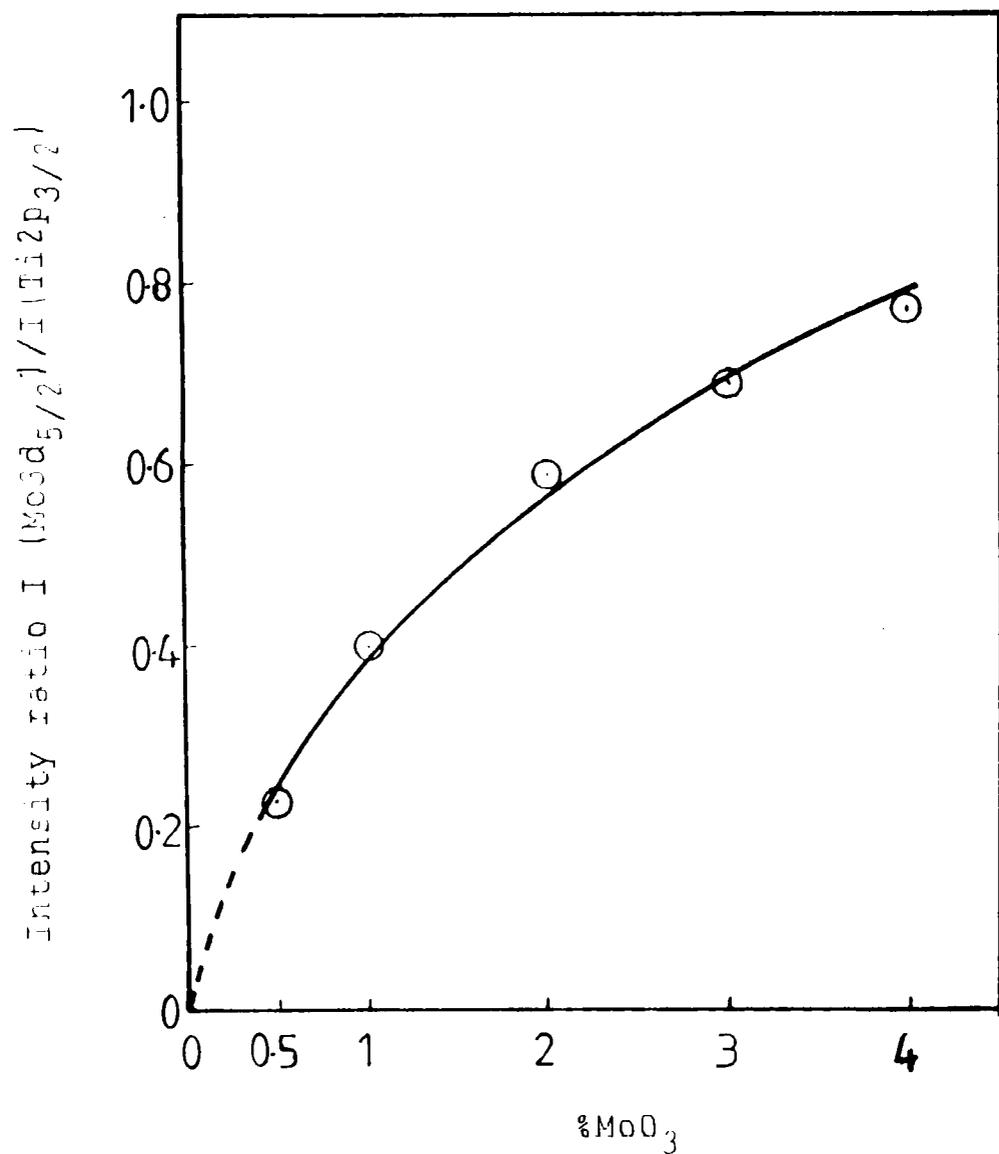


Fig. 4.31 Variation of XPS intensity ratios with MoO<sub>3</sub> content for the MT/C catalysts.

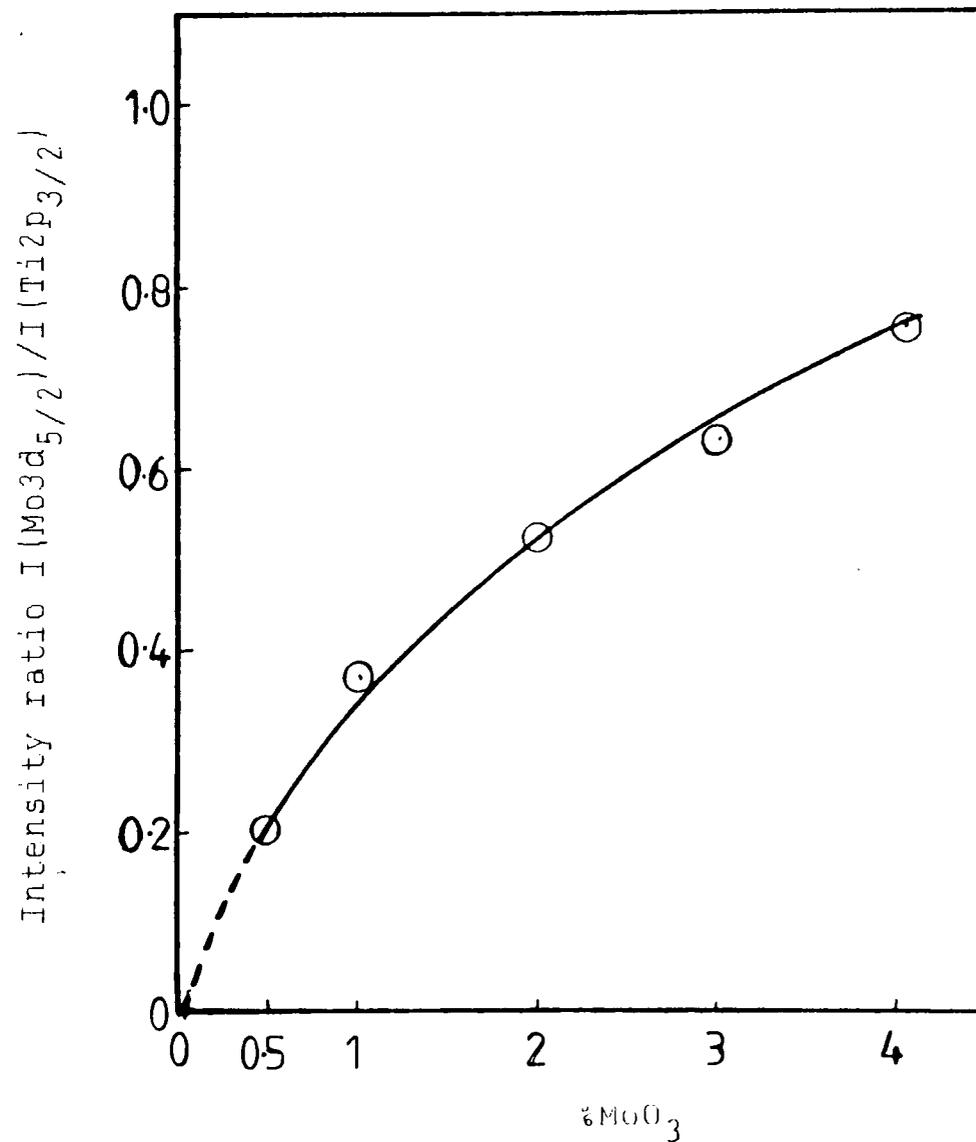


Fig. 4.32 Variation of XPS intensity ratios with MoO<sub>3</sub> content for the MOT/C catalysts.

#### 4.1.3.2 $\text{CoO}_x/\text{TiO}_2$ catalysts

Three series of  $\text{CoO}_x/\text{TiO}_2$  catalysts were prepared, (i) by impregnation using cobalt nitrate as precursor (CT/C), (ii) by homogeneous precipitation using the same precursor (CT/HP), and (iii) by impregnation using cobalt acetate as precursor (CAT/C).

The XPS spectra for the calcined samples from the CT/C series are shown in Fig. 4.33, while Figs. 4.34 and 4.35 illustrate the XPS spectra for the calcined samples in CT/HP and CAT/C series, respectively. The binding energy values (BE) for CT/C, CT/HP, and CAT/C series are given in Tables 4.16, 4.17 and 4.18, respectively. When the assignment of the peak is dubious, only BE for  $\text{Co}2p_{1/2}$  is given. The XPS spectra in  $\text{CoO}$ ,  $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$ , and  $\text{CoTiO}_3$  are shown in Fig. 4.36. In all the three series, it is clear that the binding energies and the peak shapes change as the metal loading is altered. As the Co concentration is increased there is a consistent decrease in binding energy. Moreover, the peak shape becomes less symmetrical, which is particularly evident when the slopes of the leading (i.e., low binding energy) edges are examined.

Comparison of peak shapes and binding energies reveals that at low concentrations, the catalysts (0.6 wt.% and 1.2 wt.%  $\text{CoO}$ ) closely resemble  $\text{CoTiO}_3$ , whereas the peak shape and binding energy of the high concentration catalyst (7.2 wt.% and 9.6 wt.%  $\text{CoO}$ ) and  $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$  are nearly identical. The binding energy and peak shape of the  $\text{CoO}$  2.4 wt.% and 4.8 wt.% samples are intermediate between the two. These

Fig. 4.33 XPS spectra for the  $\text{CoO}_x/\text{TiO}_2$  catalysts (CT/C series)

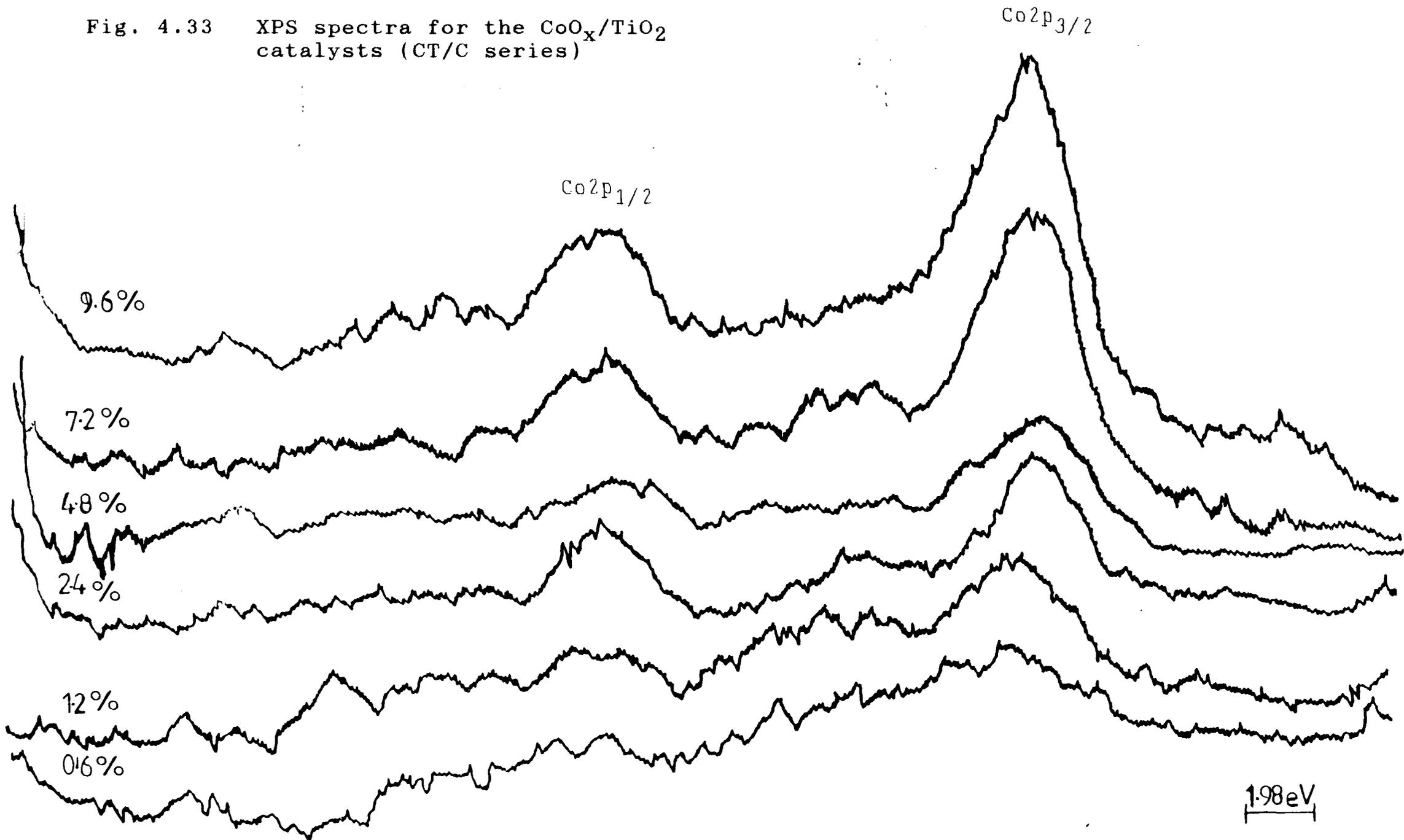


Fig. 4.34 XPS spectra for the  $\text{CoO}_x/\text{TiO}_2$  catalysts (CT/HP series).

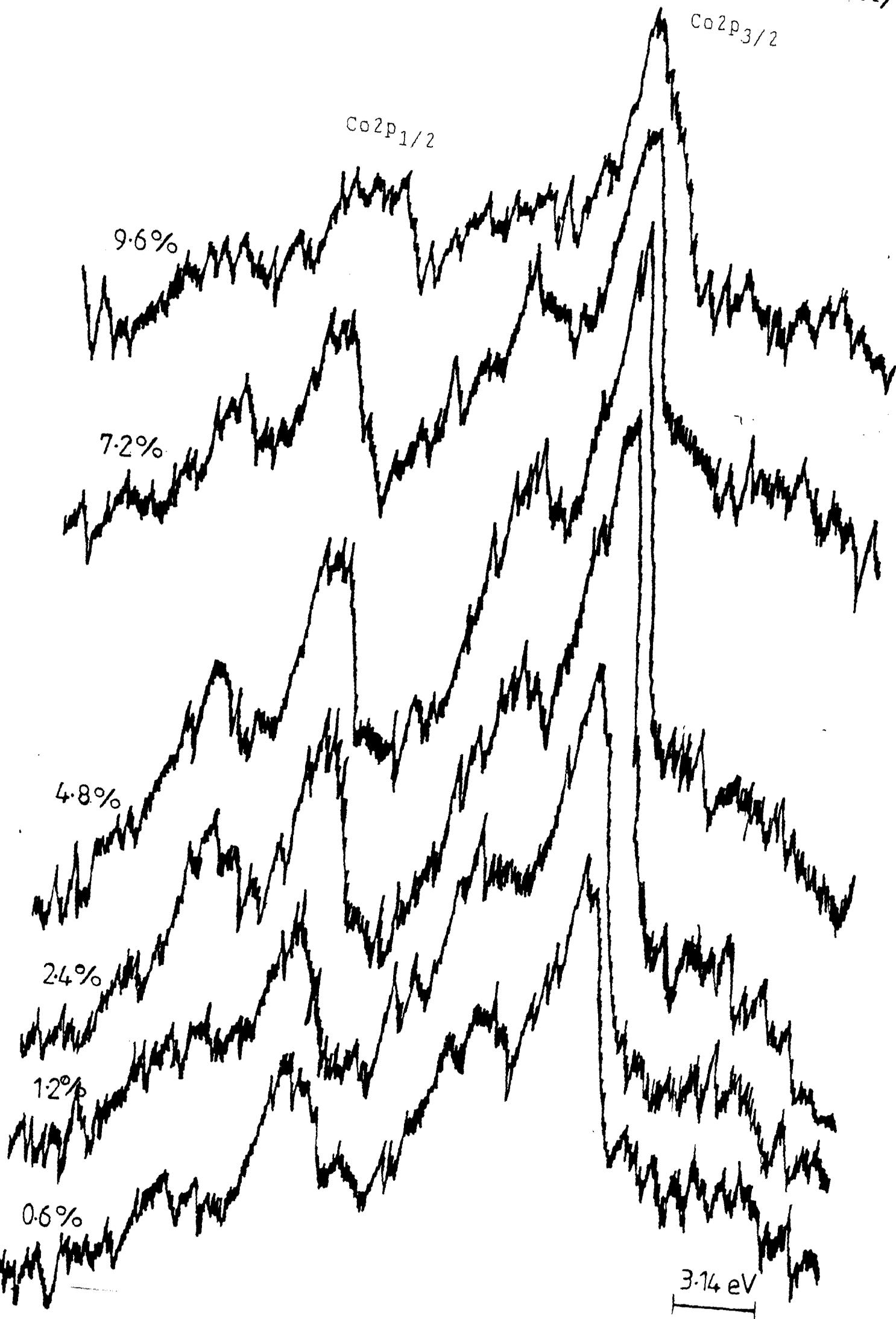


Fig. 4.35 XPS spectra of the  $\text{CoO}_x/\text{TiO}_2$  catalysts (CAT/C series).

(a) 0.19 wt.% CoO  
(b) 0.38 wt.% CoO  
(c) 0.75 wt.% CoO

(d) 1.5 wt.% CoO  
(e) 2.25 wt.% CoO  
(f) 3.00 wt.% CoO

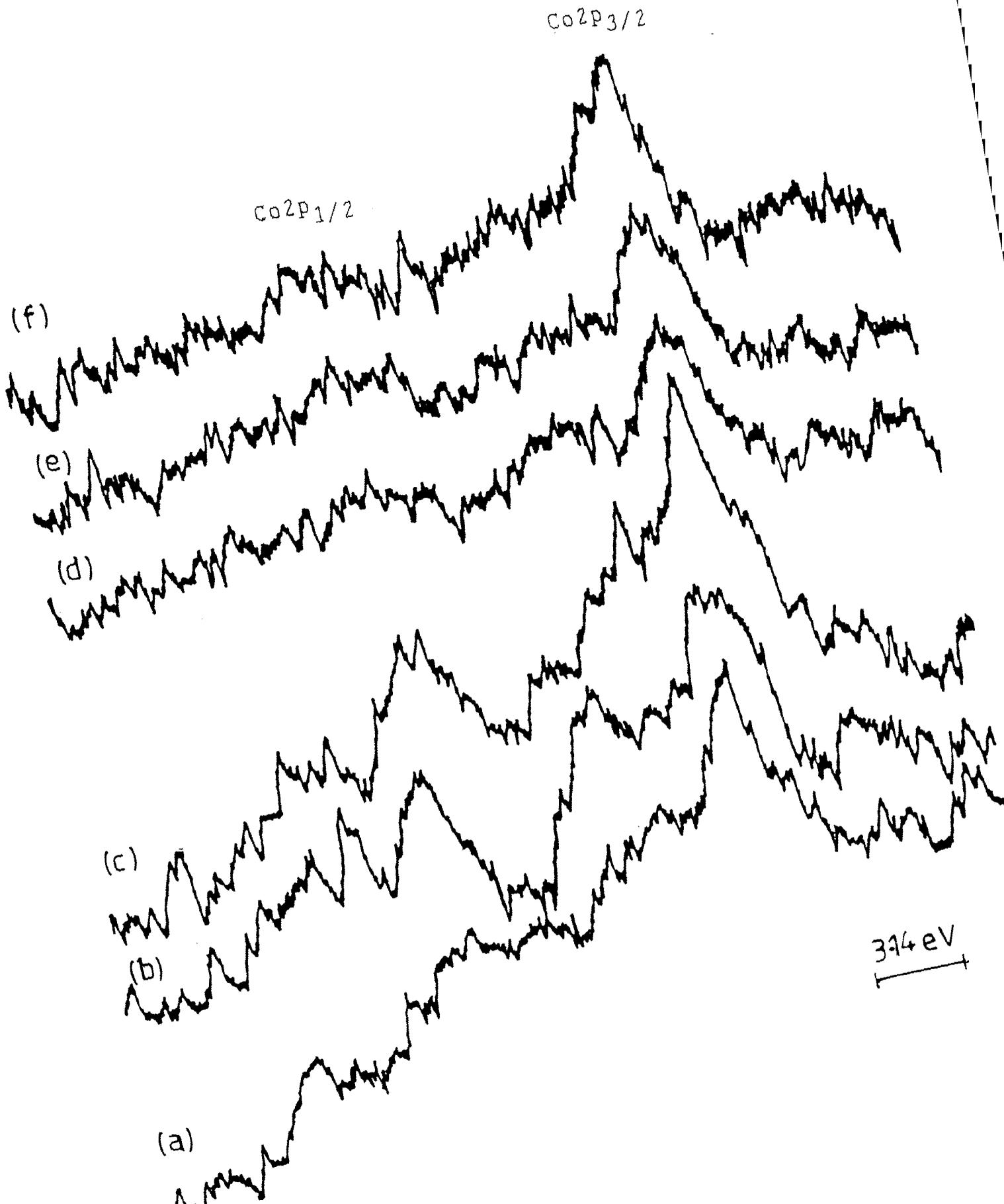


Table 4.16 Binding energy values in eV for the CoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by impregnation using cobalt nitrate, and for unsupported CoO, Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>, and CoTiO<sub>3</sub> (CT/C series).

| CoO%  | sample condition | Ti 2P <sub>1/2</sub> | Co 2P <sub>1/2</sub>                     | Co <sup>+2</sup> 2P <sub>3/2</sub>       | Co <sup>+3</sup> 2P <sub>3/2</sub>       |
|---|------------------|----------------------|--|--|--|
| 0.6   | calcined         | 463.8                | 796.4                                    | 782.4                                    | 780.9                                    |
| 1.2   | "                | 463.9                | 797.1                                    | 782.7                                    | 780.7                                    |
| 2.4   | "                | 463.8                | 796.7                                    | 782.5                                    | 780.4                                    |
| 4.8   | "                | 464.1                | 796.6                                    | 782.4                                    | 780.2                                    |
| 7.2   | "                | 464.1                | 796.4                                    | 782.2                                    | 780.3                                    |
| 9.6   | "                | 464.2                | 795.1                                    | 782.0                                    | 780.2                                    |
| <sup>x</sup> CoO                            | -                |                      | 796.7 <sup>c</sup><br>796.2 <sup>l</sup> | 780.3 <sup>c</sup><br>780.3 <sup>l</sup> |  |
| <sup>◇</sup> Co <sub>3</sub> O <sub>4</sub> | -                |                      | 795.9 <sup>c</sup><br>795.4 <sup>l</sup> |  | 781.1 <sup>c</sup><br>781.1 <sup>l</sup> |
| CoTiO <sub>3</sub>                          | -                |                      | 796.8 <sup>c</sup>                       | 780.6 <sup>c</sup>                       |  |

c = calculated

l = literature

x (ref. 6)

◇ (ref. 7)

Table 4.17 Binding energy values in eV for the CoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by homogeneous precipitation using cobalt nitrate, and for unsupported CoO, Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>, and CoTiO<sub>3</sub>. (CT/HP series).

| CoO%                            | sample condition | Ti 2p <sub>1/2</sub> | Co 2p <sub>1/2</sub>                     | Co <sup>2+</sup> 2p <sub>3/2</sub>       | Co <sup>3+</sup> 2p <sub>3/2</sub>       |
|---------------------------------|------------------|----------------------|--|--|--|
| 0.60                            | calcined         | 464.7                | 796.7                                    | 782.3                                    | 781.7                                    |
| 1.20                            | "                | 464.6                | 796.6                                    | 782.2                                    | 781.6                                    |
| 1.80                            | "                | 464.6                | 796.5                                    | 782.1                                    | 781.4                                    |
| 2.40                            | "                | 464.5                | 796.3                                    | 782.0                                    | 781.2                                    |
| 3.60                            | "                | 464.5                | 796.4                                    | 781.9                                    | 780.8                                    |
| 4.80                            | "                | 464.5                | 796.2                                    | 781.3                                    | 780.6                                    |
| 7.20                            | "                | 464.4                | 796.1                                    | 781.2                                    | 779.5                                    |
| 9.60                            | "                | 464.2                | 796.0                                    | 781.1                                    | 779.3                                    |
| xCoO                            | -                | -                    | 796.7 <sup>c</sup><br>796.2 <sup>l</sup> | 780.3 <sup>c</sup><br>781.1 <sup>l</sup> |  |
| ◇Co <sub>3</sub> O <sub>4</sub> |                  |                      | 795.9 <sup>c</sup><br>795.4 <sup>l</sup> |  | 780.3 <sup>c</sup><br>780.3 <sup>l</sup> |
| CoTiO <sub>3</sub>              |                  |                      | 796.8 <sup>c</sup>                       | 780.6 <sup>c</sup>                       |  |

x see ref. (6)

◇ see ref. (7)

Table 4.18 Binding energy values in eV for the CoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by impregnation using cobalt acetate, and for unsupported CoO, Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>, and CoTiO<sub>3</sub>. (CAT/C series).

| CoO%                            | sample condition | Ti 2p <sub>1/2</sub> | Co 2p <sub>1/2</sub>                     | Co <sup>2+</sup> 2p <sub>3/2</sub>       | Co <sup>3+</sup> 2p <sub>3/2</sub>       |
|---------------------------------|------------------|----------------------|--|--|--|
| 0.19                            | calcined         | 464.3                | 796.7                                    | 782.1                                    | 780.5                                    |
| 0.38                            | "                | 464.2                | 796.5                                    | 781.5                                    | 780.4                                    |
| 0.56                            | "                | 464.1                | 796.3                                    | 781.4                                    | 780.3                                    |
| 0.75                            | "                | 464.1                | 795.9                                    | 781.2                                    | 780.1                                    |
| 1.25                            | "                | 463.9                | 795.7                                    | 780.9                                    | 779.8                                    |
| 1.50                            | "                | 463.7                | 795.6                                    | 780.7                                    | 779.7                                    |
| 2.25                            | "                | 463.6                | 795.4                                    | 780.3                                    | 779.4                                    |
| 3.00                            | "                | 463.5                | 795.4                                    | 780.1                                    | 779.2                                    |
| <sup>x</sup> CoO                |                  |                      | 796.7 <sup>c</sup><br>796.2 <sup>l</sup> | 781.1 <sup>c</sup><br>781.1 <sup>l</sup> |  |
| ◇Co <sub>3</sub> O <sub>4</sub> |                  |                      | 795.9 <sup>c</sup><br>795.4 <sup>l</sup> |  | 780.3 <sup>c</sup><br>780.3 <sup>l</sup> |
| CoTiO <sub>3</sub>              |                  |                      | 796.8 <sup>c</sup>                       | 780.6 <sup>c</sup>                       |  |

<sup>x</sup> ref. (6)

◇ ref. (7)

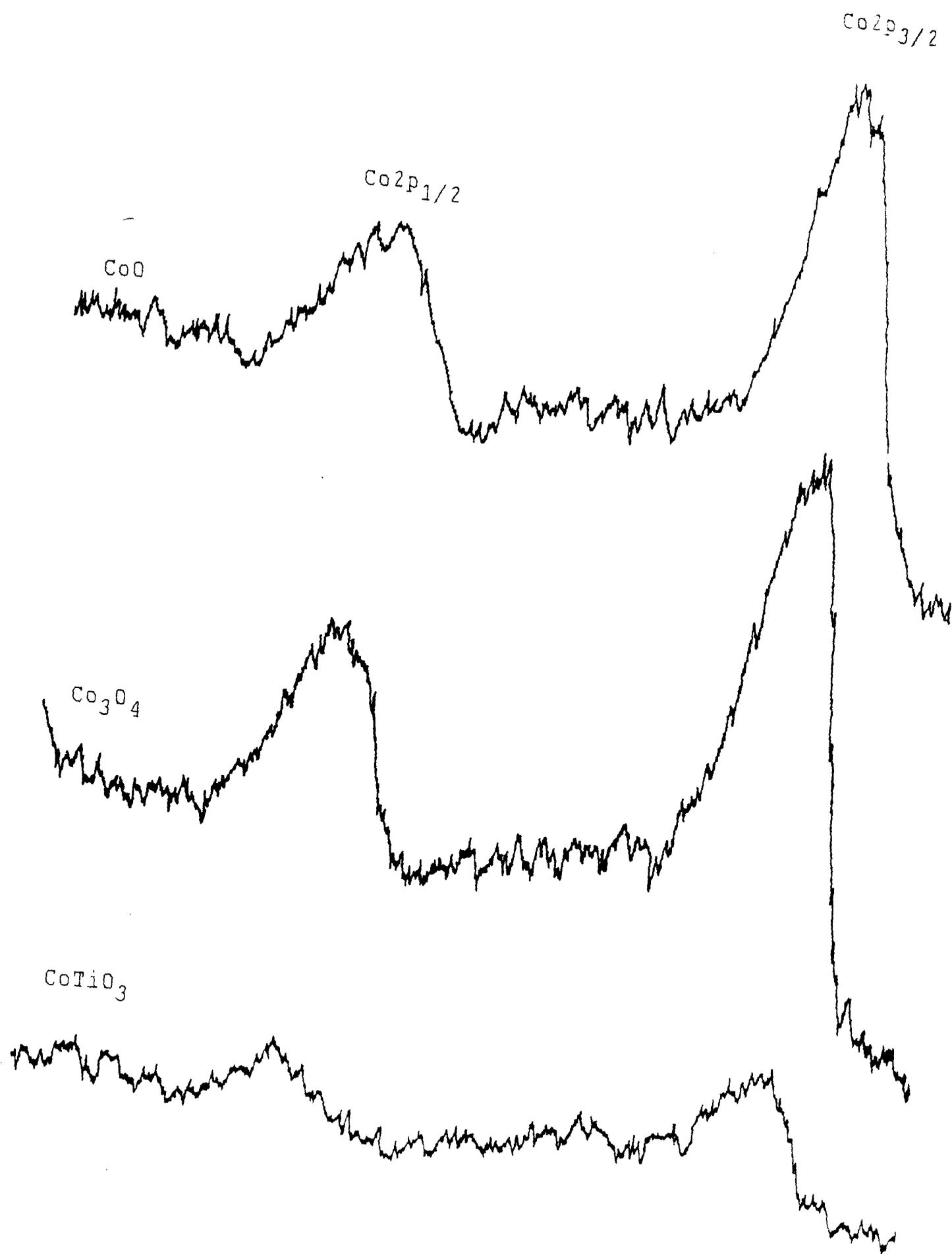


Fig. 4.36 XPS spectra of CoO, Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> and CoTiO<sub>3</sub>.

results indicate that the surface characterization of the three series of catalysts depends on the metal loadings. At low CoO loadings the CoO species on the surface closely resembles CoO and CoTiO<sub>3</sub>; however, exact matching of XPS binding energies is not a sufficient criterion to confirm an exact species. Increasing the metal concentration results in a shift in the relative distribution of Co species which favours segregation of Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>. These results are consistent with results of other workers<sup>(3-5)</sup> who have performed XPS measurements on a set of Co/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> catalysts.

The Co2p<sub>3/2</sub>/Ti2p<sub>3/2</sub> peak intensity ratio as a function of Co content for all three series is shown in Fig. 4.37. For the CT/C series (Curve I), the intensity ratio generally increases with increasing the CoO content, while for the CT/HP series (Curve II), the ratio increases linearly with CoO loadings up to 2.1 wt.% CoO, then rapidly up to 3.35 wt.% CoO and levels off until 8.7%CoO. With the CAT/C series, the rapid increase that is observed in the CT/HP series starts at lower loadings (0.15 - 0.31 wt.% CoO) and then a plateau is formed up to 1.9 wt.%CoO, and the intensity ratio increases again at 2.70 wt.% CoO (Curve III). The differences in the shape of the three curves is obviously due to different methods of preparation.

#### 4.1.3.3 CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub>

Three series of the CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> system were prepared;

- (i) CoO impregnated first, then the MoO<sub>3</sub> (CMT series),
- (ii) MoO<sub>3</sub> impregnated first, then the CoO (MCT series) and
- (iii) the CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> impregnated simultaneously (CMTg

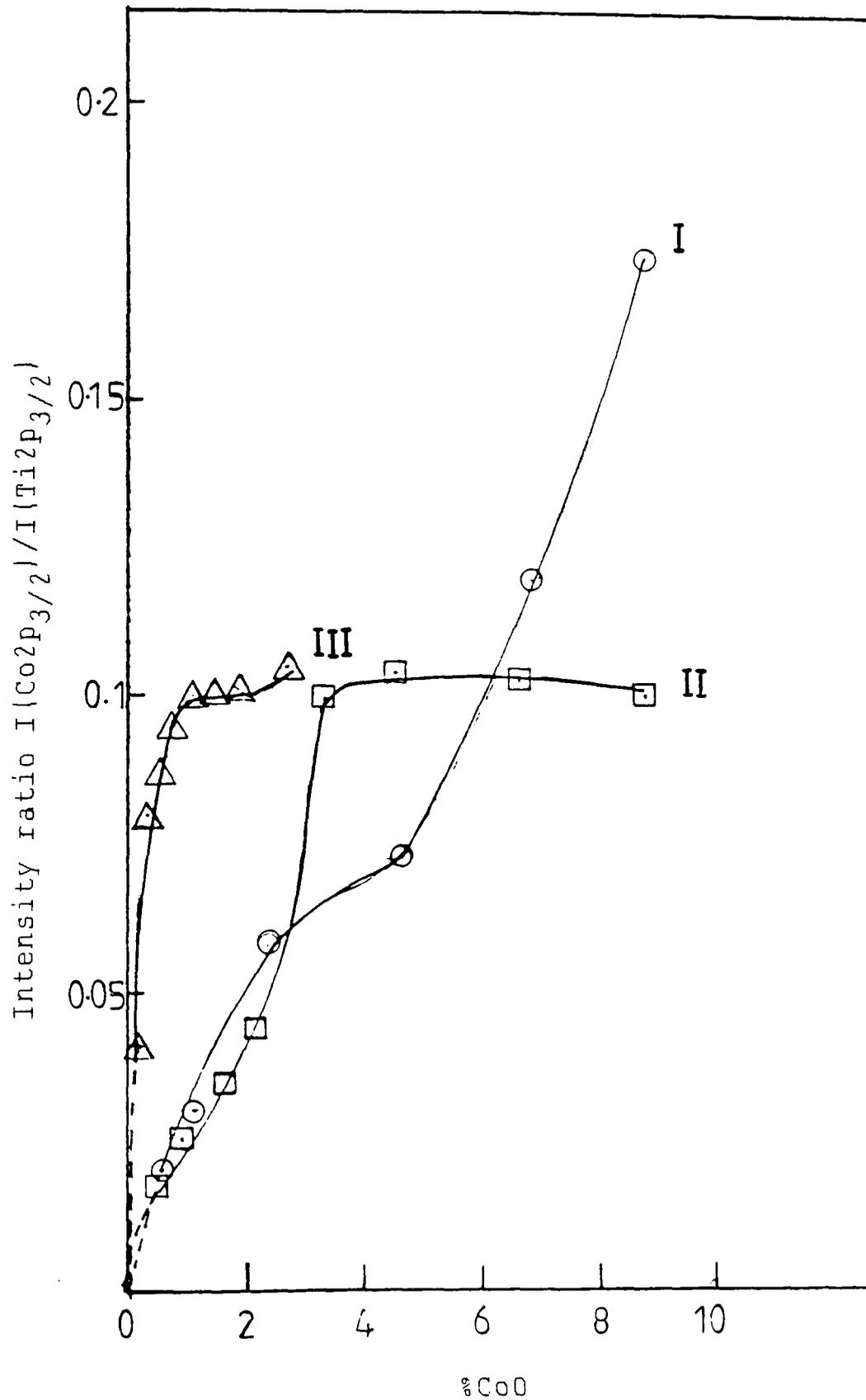


Fig. 4.37 Variation of intensity ratios of  $\text{Co}2\text{P}_{3/2}/\text{Ti}2\text{P}_{3/2}$  with  $\text{CoO}$  content for, (I) CT/C series, (II) CT/HP series and, (III) CAT/C series.

series). The XPS spectra of Co in CMT7, MCT7 and CMTg7 catalysts are shown in Fig. 4.38. The peak shape does not vary much, but the peak intensity is slightly higher in (b) and (c) than in (a), which is due to variations in the quantity of sample exposed to the X-ray radiation. Fig. 4.39 shows the XPS spectra of Mo in the same previous three catalysts compared with pure  $\text{CoMoO}_4$ . The split of Mo3d levels, i.e. Mo3d<sub>3/2</sub> and Mo3d<sub>5/2</sub> is almost identical, in other words, it is independent on the sequence of impregnation.

Binding energy values of CMT, MCT, and CMTg series are given in Tables 4.19, 4.20 and 4.21, respectively. By comparing the BE's in all the three series, one observes the trend of a decrease in BE values with increasing metal loadings; also a shift in BE compared with pure compounds such as  $\text{CoO}$ ,  $\text{MoO}_3$ ,  $\text{CoTiO}_3$ , and  $\text{CoMoO}_4$  can be seen.

A decrease of the XPS signal of one of the metal ions (Co or Mo) can arise from one of the following: (i) a reduction of the total amount of the referred metal ion, i.e. changes in the ratio  $r = \text{Co}/(\text{Co} + \text{Mo})$ ; (ii) a decrease of its dispersion on the surface; (iii) an overlaying of it by layers of the second metal ion (or a dissolution in this layer); (iv) a migration of the referred metal ion into the support. On the other hand, a decrease of the Ti2p<sub>3/2</sub> signal indicates that the support is covered by Co and/or Mo ions.

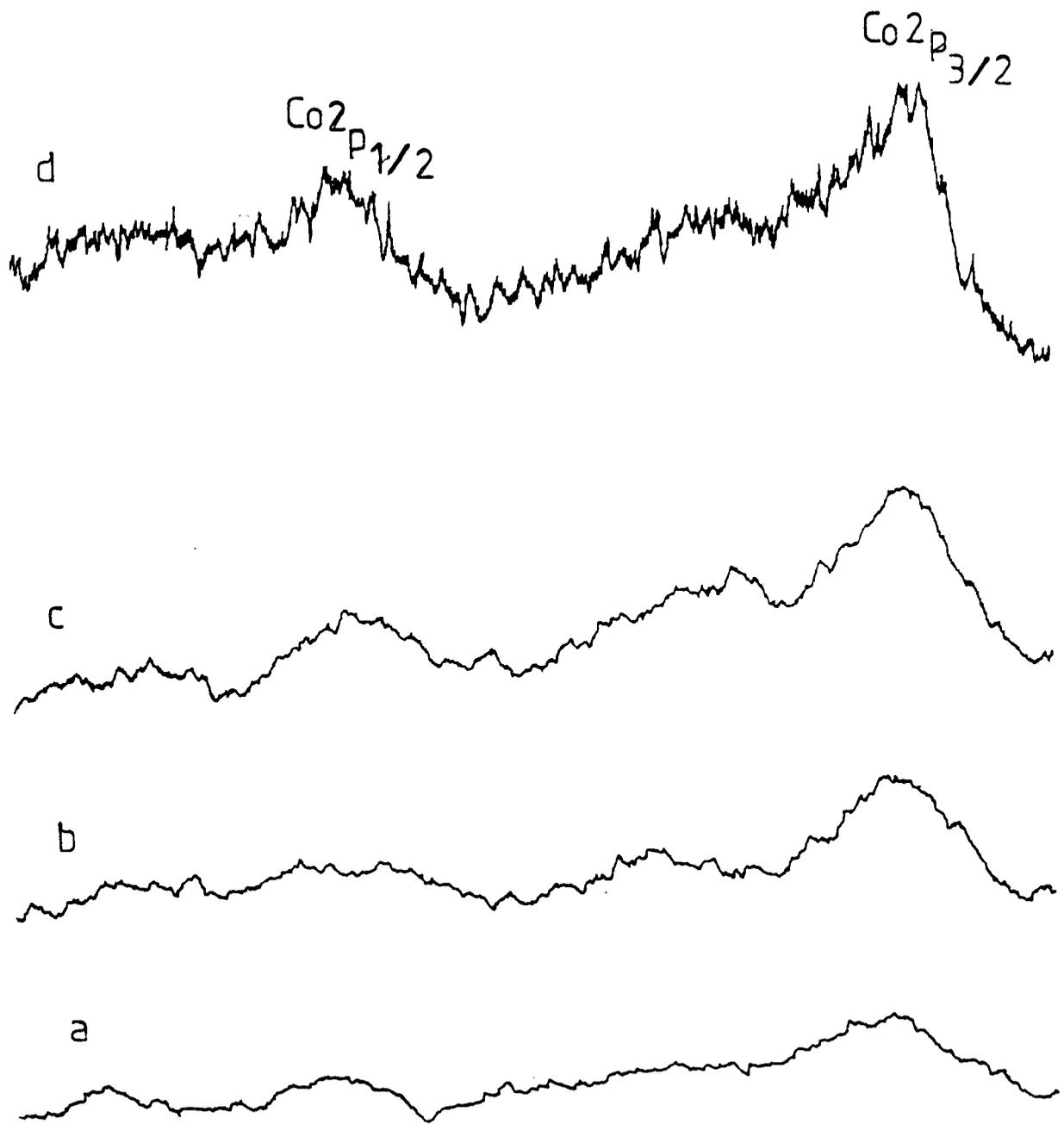


Fig. 4.38 XPS spectra of Co 2p where (a) CMT 7 catalyst, (b) MCT 7 catalyst, (c) CMTg 7 catalyst and (d)  $CoMoO_4$ .

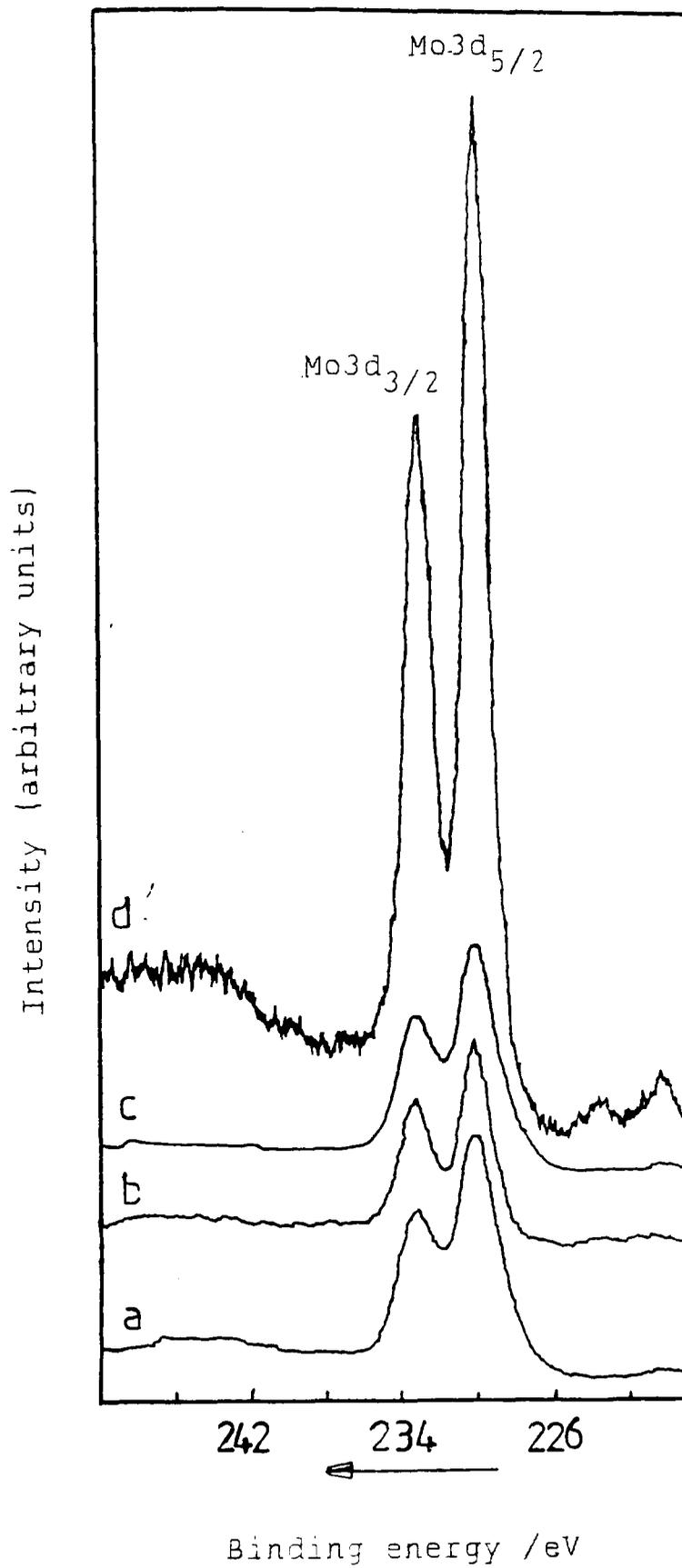


Fig. 4.39 XPS spectra of the Mo 3d where (a) CMT 7 catalyst, (b) MCT 7 catalyst, (c) CMTg catalyst, and (d)  $\text{CoMoO}_4$ .

Table 4.19

Binding energy values in eV for  $\text{CoO-MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$  catalysts prepared by impregnation (CoO impregnated first then  $\text{MoO}_3$ , i.e. CMT series)

| Sample           | sample condition | loading |                  | total $\text{CoO}+\text{MoO}_3$ | $\text{Ti}2\text{p}_{1/2}$ | $\text{Co}2\text{p}_{1/2}$ | $\text{Co}2\text{p}_{3/2}^{+2}$ | $\text{Co}2\text{p}_{3/2}^{3+}$ | $\text{Mo}3\text{d}_{3/2}$<br>( ) <sup>x</sup> | $\text{Mo}3\text{d}_{5/2}$<br>( ) <sup>x</sup> |
|------------------|------------------|---------|------------------|---------------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------------|---------------------------------|---------------------------------|--|--|
|                  |                  | CoO%    | $\text{MoO}_3\%$ |                                 |                            |                            |                                 |                                 |  |  |
| CMT1             | calcined         | 0.30    | 0.60             | 0.90                            | 464.5                      | 797.1                      | 782.9                           | 781.2                           | 235.8(2.4)                                     | 232.9(2.4)                                     |
| CMT2             | "                | 0.60    | 1.20             | 1.80                            | 464.3                      | 796.9                      | 782.8                           | 780.9                           | 235.6(2.3)                                     | 232.7(2.3)                                     |
| CMT3             | "                | 1.20    | 2.40             | 3.60                            | 464.1                      | 796.7                      | 782.7                           | 780.6                           | 235.4(2.2)                                     | 232.5(2.2)                                     |
| CMT4             | "                | 1.80    | 3.70             | 5.50                            | 464.1                      | 796.5                      | 782.5                           | 780.4                           | 235.4(2.2)                                     | 232.4(2.2)                                     |
| CMT5             | "                | 2.30    | 4.90             | 7.20                            | 463.9                      | 796.2                      | 782.3                           | 780.3                           | 235.2(2.1)                                     | 232.3(2.1)                                     |
| CMT6             | "                | 3.10    | 6.40             | 9.50                            | 463.7                      | 795.8                      | 782.1                           | 780.2                           | 235.0(2.0)                                     | 232.1(2.8)                                     |
| CMT7             | "                | 4.70    | 9.20             | 13.9                            | 463.5                      | 795.5                      | 782.0                           | 780.1                           | 235.1(1.9)                                     | 232.2(1.9)                                     |
| CoO              |                  |         |                  |                                 |                            | 795.4                      | 780.3                           |                                 |  |  |
| $\text{MoO}_3$   |                  |         |                  |                                 |                            |                            |                                 |                                 | 235.1(1.8)                                     | 232.2(1.8)                                     |
| $\text{CoTiO}_3$ |                  |         |                  |                                 |                            | 796.2                      | 780.6                           |                                 |  |  |
| $\text{CoMoO}_4$ |                  |         |                  |                                 |                            |                            | 781                             |                                 | 236  | 232.5  |

<sup>x</sup>( ) = Full width at half maximum (FWHM) in eV

Table 4.20

Binding energy values in eV for CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by impregnation (MoO<sub>3</sub> impregnated first, then CoO, i.e. MCT series)

| sample             | sample condition | loading |                    | total CoO+MoO <sub>3</sub> | Ti2p <sub>1/2</sub> | Co2p <sub>3/2</sub> | Co2p <sub>3/2</sub> <sup>2+</sup> | Co2p <sub>3/2</sub> <sup>3+</sup> | Mo3d <sub>3/2</sub><br>( ) <sup>x</sup> | Mo3d <sub>5/2</sub><br>( ) <sup>x</sup> |
|--------------------|------------------|---------|--------------------|----------------------------|---------------------|---------------------|-----------------------------------|-----------------------------------|---|---|
|                    |                  | CoO%    | MoO <sub>3</sub> % |                            |                     |                     |                                   |                                   |   |   |
| MCT1               | calcined         | 0.30    | 0.60               | 0.90                       | 464.4               | 797.1               | 780.7                             | 780.1                             | 235.8(2.4)                              | 231.9(2.3)                              |
| MCT2               | "                | 0.70    | 1.20               | 1.90                       | 464.4               | 796.7               | 780.5                             | 779.9                             | 235.9(2.3)                              | 232.7(2.2)                              |
| MCT3               | "                | 1.40    | 2.40               | 3.80                       | 464.4               | 796.5               | 780.5                             | 779.7                             | 235.7(2.2)                              | 232.5(2.1)                              |
| MCT4               | "                | 2.30    | 3.70               | 6.00                       | 464.0               | 796.3               | 780.4                             | 779.5                             | 235.5(2.2)                              | 232.3(2.1)                              |
| MCT5               | "                | 2.80    | 5.00               | 7.80                       | 464.4               | 796.3               | 780.3                             | 779.5                             | 235.1(2.1)                              | 232.1(2.0)                              |
| MCT6               | "                | 4.10    | 7.00               | 11.1                       | 464.0               | 796.2               | 780.2                             | 779.3                             | 235.1(2.0)                              | 232.0(1.9)                              |
| MCT7               | "                | 5.00    | 8.90               | 13.9                       | 464.4               | 796.1               | 780.1                             | 779.1                             | 234.9(1.9)                              | 231.9(1.8)                              |
| CoO                |                  |         |                    |                            |                     | 795.4               | 780.3                             |                                   |   |   |
| MoO <sub>3</sub>   |                  |         |                    |                            |                     |                     |                                   |                                   | 235.1(1.8)                              | 232.2(1.8)                              |
| CoTiO <sub>3</sub> |                  |         |                    |                            |                     | 796.5               | 780.6                             |                                   |   |   |
| CoMoO <sub>4</sub> |                  |         |                    |                            |                     |                     | 781                               |                                   | 236                                     | 232.5                                   |

<sup>x</sup>( ) = Full width at half maximum (FWHM) in eV

Table 4.21

Binding energy values in eV for CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by impregnation (CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> impregnated together, i.e. CMTg series)

| Sample             | sample condition | loading |                    | total CoO+MoO <sub>3</sub> | Ti2p <sub>3/2</sub> | Co2p <sub>1/2</sub> | Co2p <sub>3/2</sub> <sup>2+</sup> | Co2p <sub>3/2</sub> <sup>3+</sup> | Mo3d <sub>3/2</sub><br>( ) <sup>x</sup> | Mo3d <sub>5/2</sub><br>( ) <sup>x</sup> |
|--------------------|------------------|---------|--------------------|----------------------------|---------------------|---------------------|-----------------------------------|-----------------------------------|---|---|
|                    |                  | CoO%    | MoO <sub>3</sub> % |                            |                     |                     |                                   |                                   |   |   |
| CMTg1              | calcined         | 0.30    | 0.70               | 1.00                       | 464.2               | 796.9               | 781.9                             | 780.8                             | 235.9(2.3)                              | 231.8(2.2)                              |
| CMTg2              | "                | 0.60    | 1.20               | 1.80                       | 464.2               | 796.7               | 781.7                             | 780.6                             | 235.7(2.2)                              | 231.5(2.1)                              |
| CMTg3              | "                | 1.10    | 2.30               | 3.40                       | 464.1               | 786.5               | 781.4                             | 780.3                             | 235.5(2.2)                              | 231.4(2.1)                              |
| CMTg4              | "                | 1.70    | 3.50               | 5.20                       | 464.1               | 796.3               | 781.1                             | 779.6                             | 235.2(2.1)                              | 231.2(2.0)                              |
| CMTg5              | "                | 2.10    | 4.80               | 6.90                       | 464.1               | 796.1               | 780.8                             | 779.5                             | 235.1(2.0)                              | 231.1(1.9)                              |
| CMTg6              | "                | 4.80    | 7.80               | 12.6                       | 464.2               | 795.7               | 780.5                             | 779.3                             | 235.1(2.0)                              | 231.1(1.9)                              |
| CMTg7              | "                | 6.00    | 10.2               | 16.2                       | 464.2               | 795.5               | 780.3                             | 779.2                             | 235.1(1.8)                              | 231.)(1.7)                              |
| CoO                |                  |         |                    |                            |                     | 795.4               | 780.3                             |                                   |   |   |
| MoO <sub>3</sub>   | "                |         |                    |                            |                     |                     |                                   |                                   | 235.1(1.8)                              | 232.2(1.8)                              |
| CoTiO <sub>3</sub> | "                |         |                    |                            |                     | 796.5               | 780.3                             |                                   |   |   |
| CoMoO <sub>4</sub> |                  |         |                    |                            |                     |                     | 781                               |                                   | 236                                     | 232.5                                   |

<sup>x</sup>( ) = Full width at half maximum (FWHM) in eV

The variation of the Co  $2p_{3/2}/Ti2p_{3/2}$  and Mo  $3d_{5/2}/Ti2p_{3/2}$  ratios for the CMT, MCT and CMTg series with CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> content is shown in Figs. 4.40, 4.41, and 4.42, respectively. The shape of the curves in the CMT and MCT series are quite similar, but the CMTg series curves differ in shape. The results indicate different surface characteristics for each mode of impregnation.

#### 4.1.4 Transmission electron microscopy (TEM)

##### 4.1.4.1 MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts

In order to obtain structural information about small metal particles, transmission electron microscopy (TEM) has been used for two series, i.e. MT/C and MOT/C. The TEM micrographs of 2wt.% MoO<sub>3</sub> and 4wt.% MoO<sub>3</sub> catalysts supported on TiO<sub>2</sub> anatase (CLD 867) of MT/C series are shown in Fig. 4.43 (a) and (b), respectively. The catalysts were reduced under TPR conditions (from room temperature to 1000°C). The average particle size of the Mo metal was 2-3nm, whereas the average particle size for the same loading but using molybdenum oxalate as precursor was 22-23nm as shown in Fig. 4.44.

##### 4.1.4.2 CoO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts

For the CoO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> system, it is found that the metal particle size of Co<sup>o</sup>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts strongly depends on the method of preparation. For example, the average particle size for the Co<sup>o</sup>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalyst in CT/C series is about 8-9 nm as shown in Figs 4.45 and 4.46, whereas the average

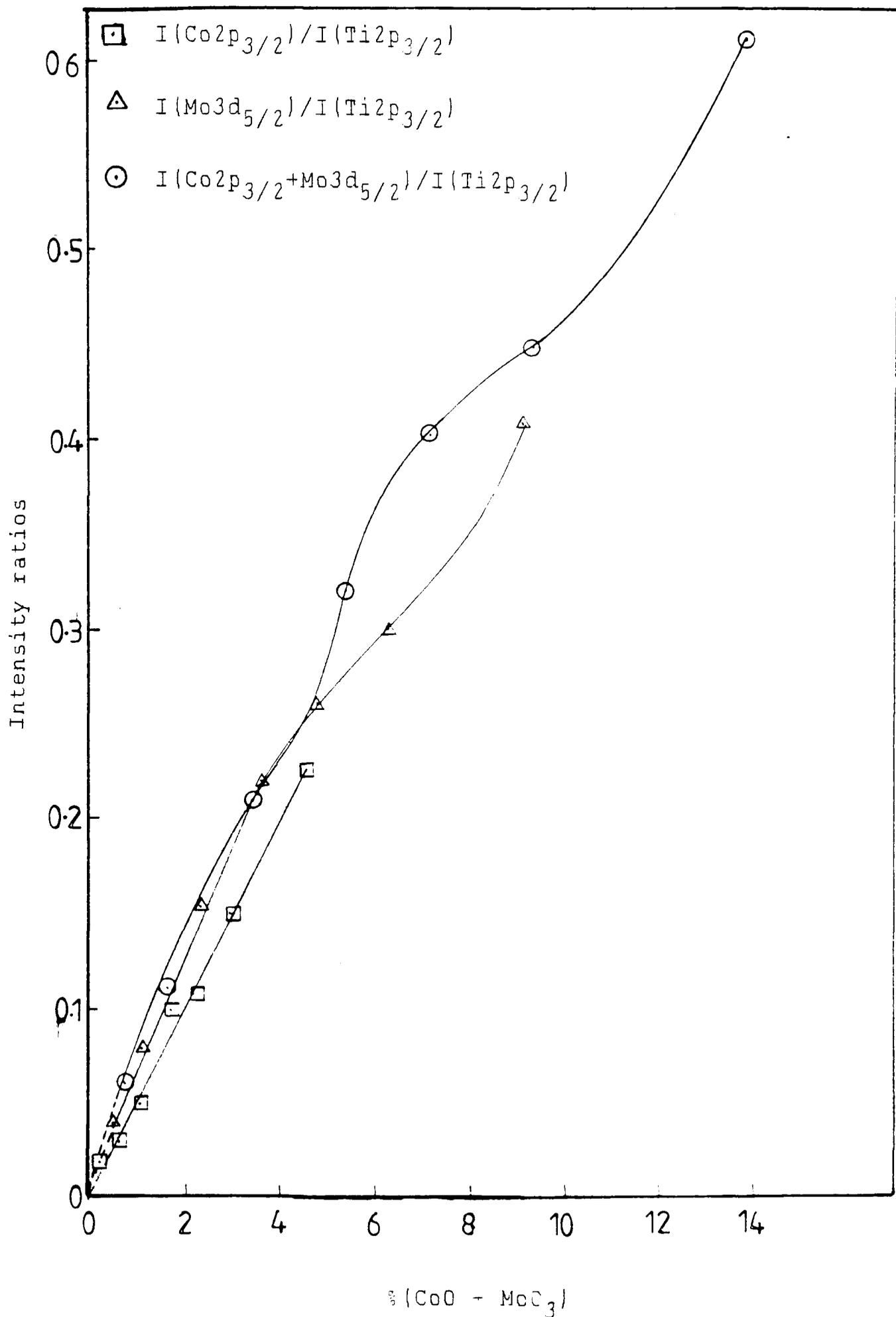


Fig. 4.40 Variation of intensity ratios with CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> content for the CMT series.

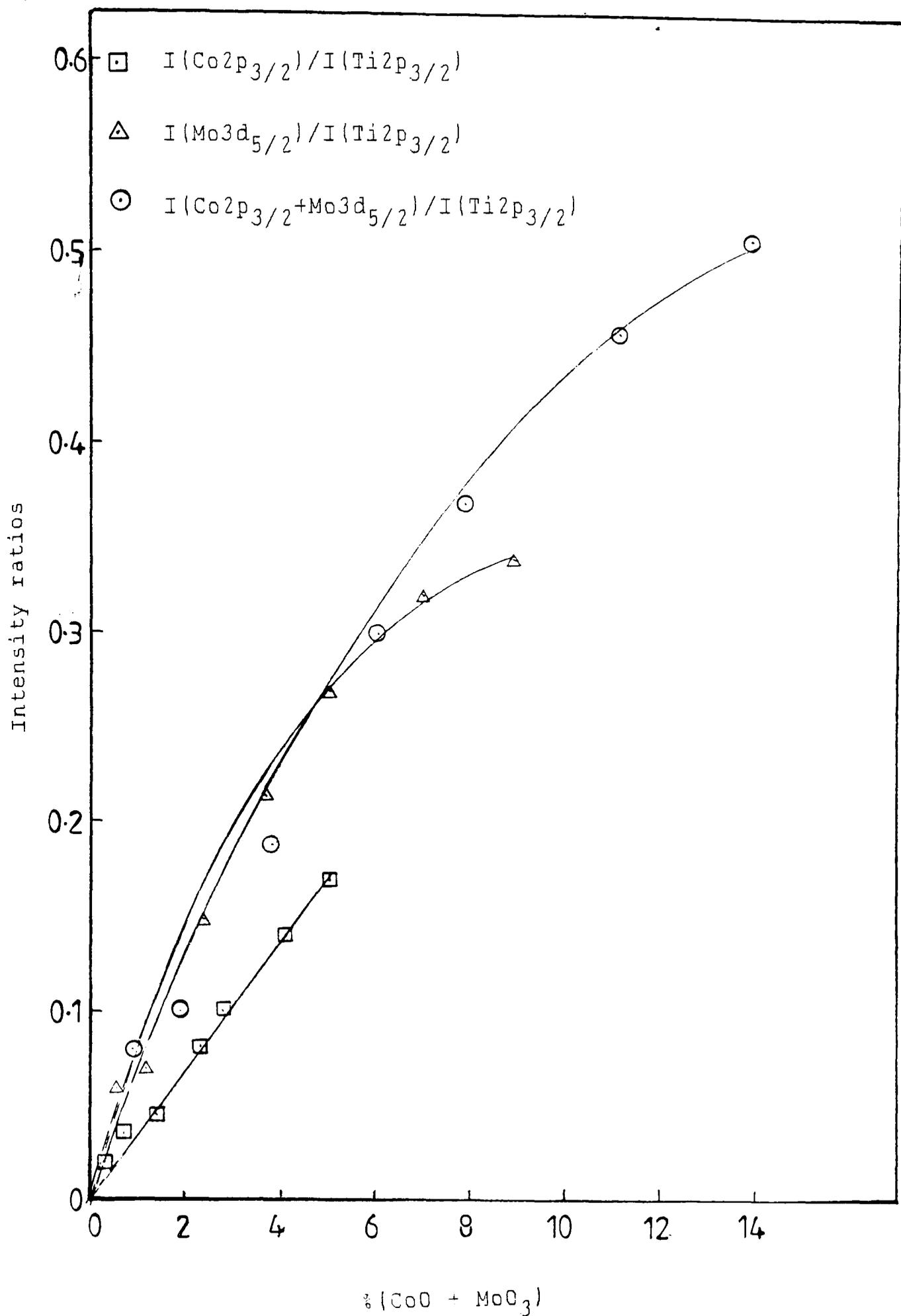


Fig. 4.41 Variation of intensity ratios with CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> content for the MCT series

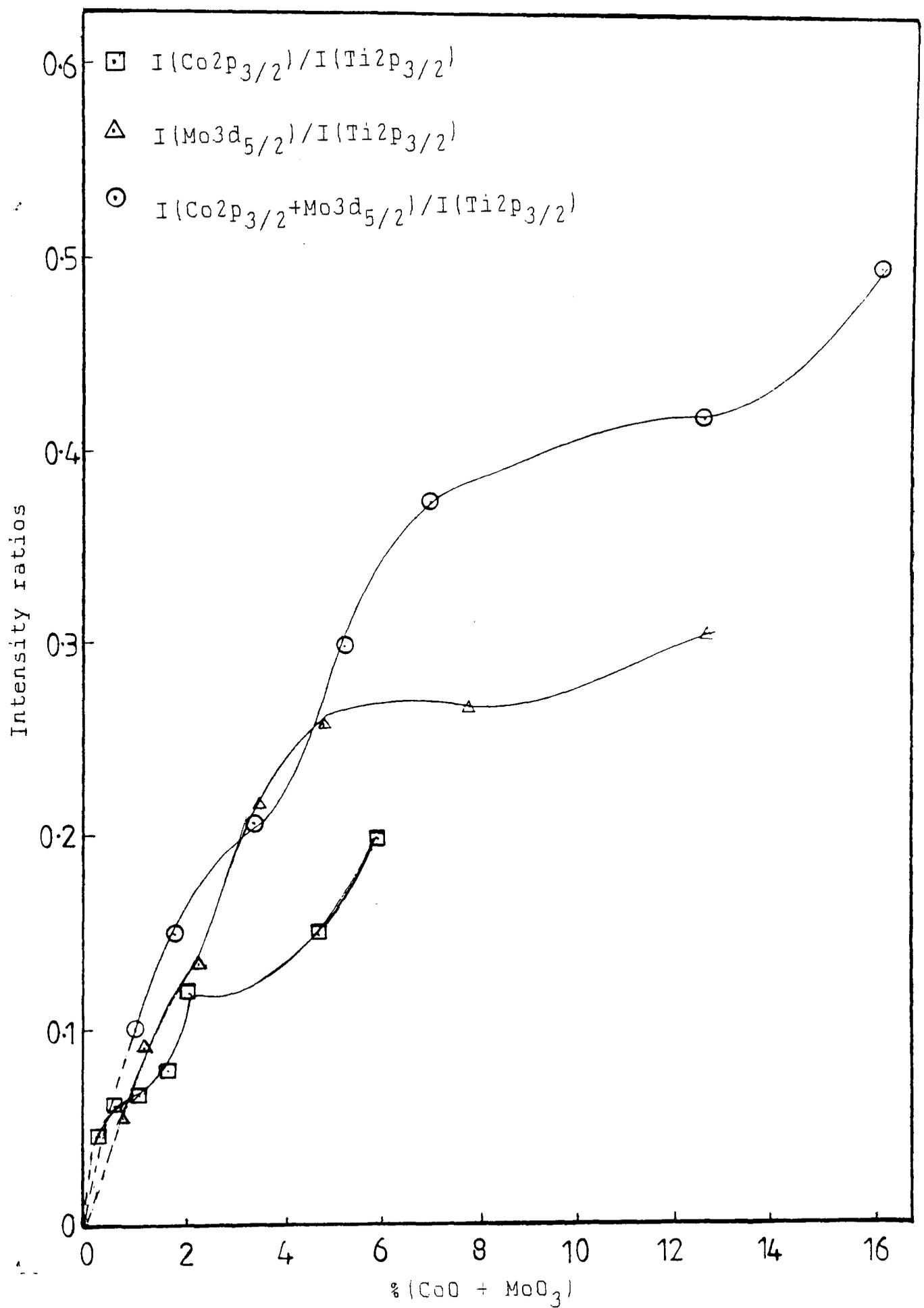


Fig. 4.42 Variation of intensity ratios with CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> content for the CMTg series.

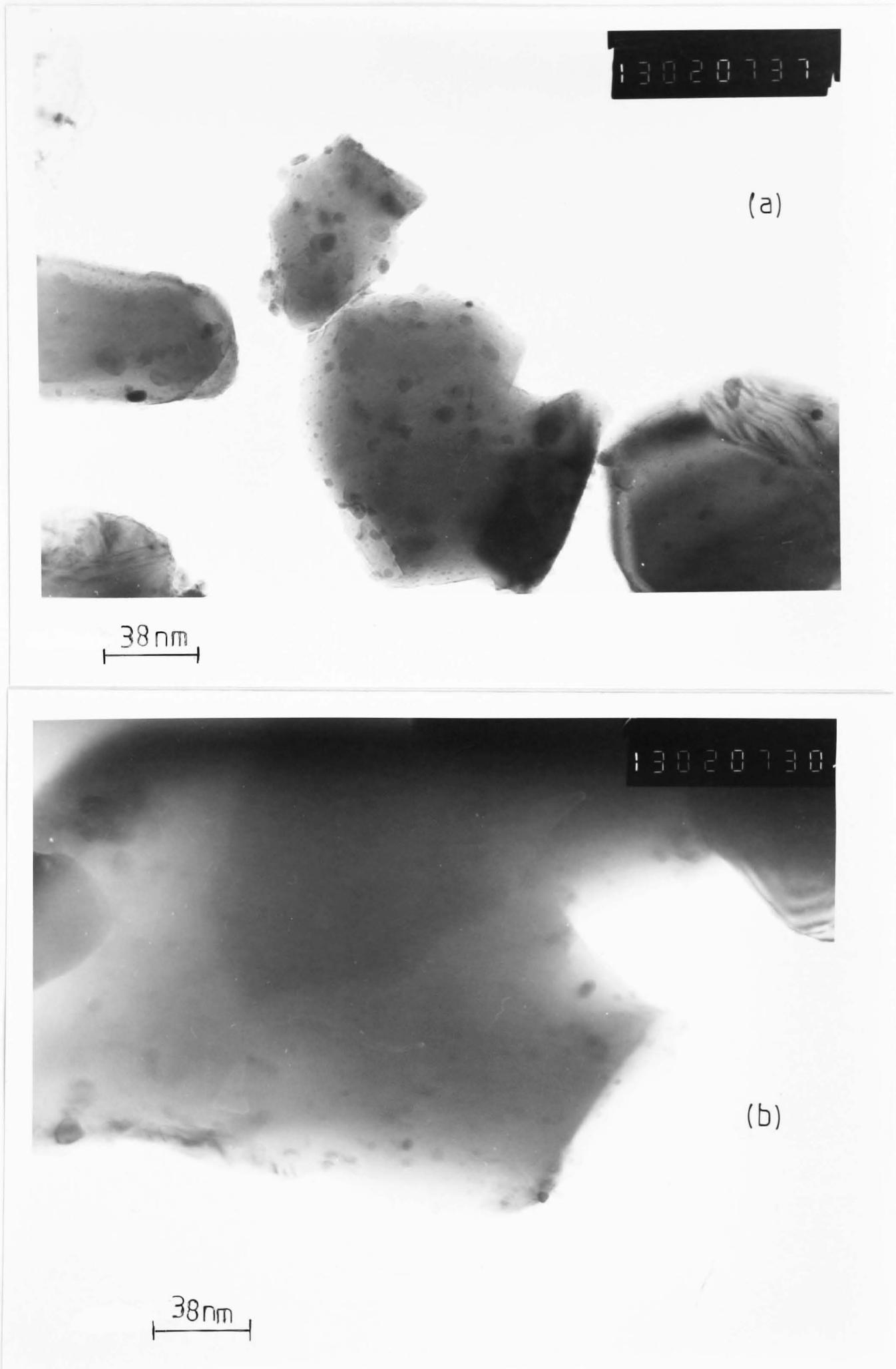


Fig. 4.43 Transmission electron micrographs of (a) 2% Mo/TiO<sub>2</sub> and (b) 4% Mo/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by impregnation using ammonium heptamolybdate and reduced at 1000°C.

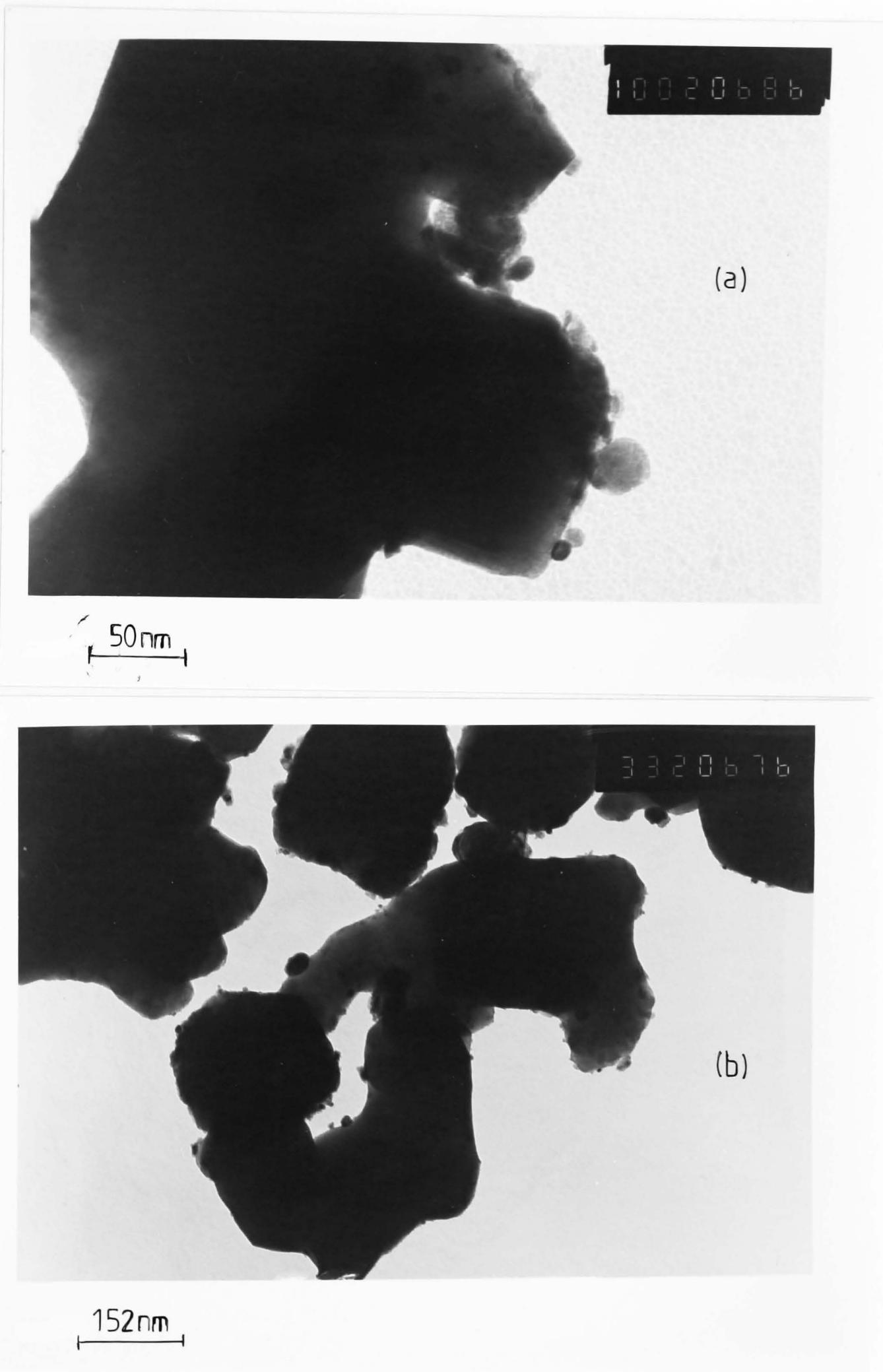


Fig. 4.44 Transmission electron micrographs of (a) 2% Mo/TiO<sub>2</sub> and (b) 4% Mo/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by impregnation using molybdenum oxalate and reduced at 1000°C.

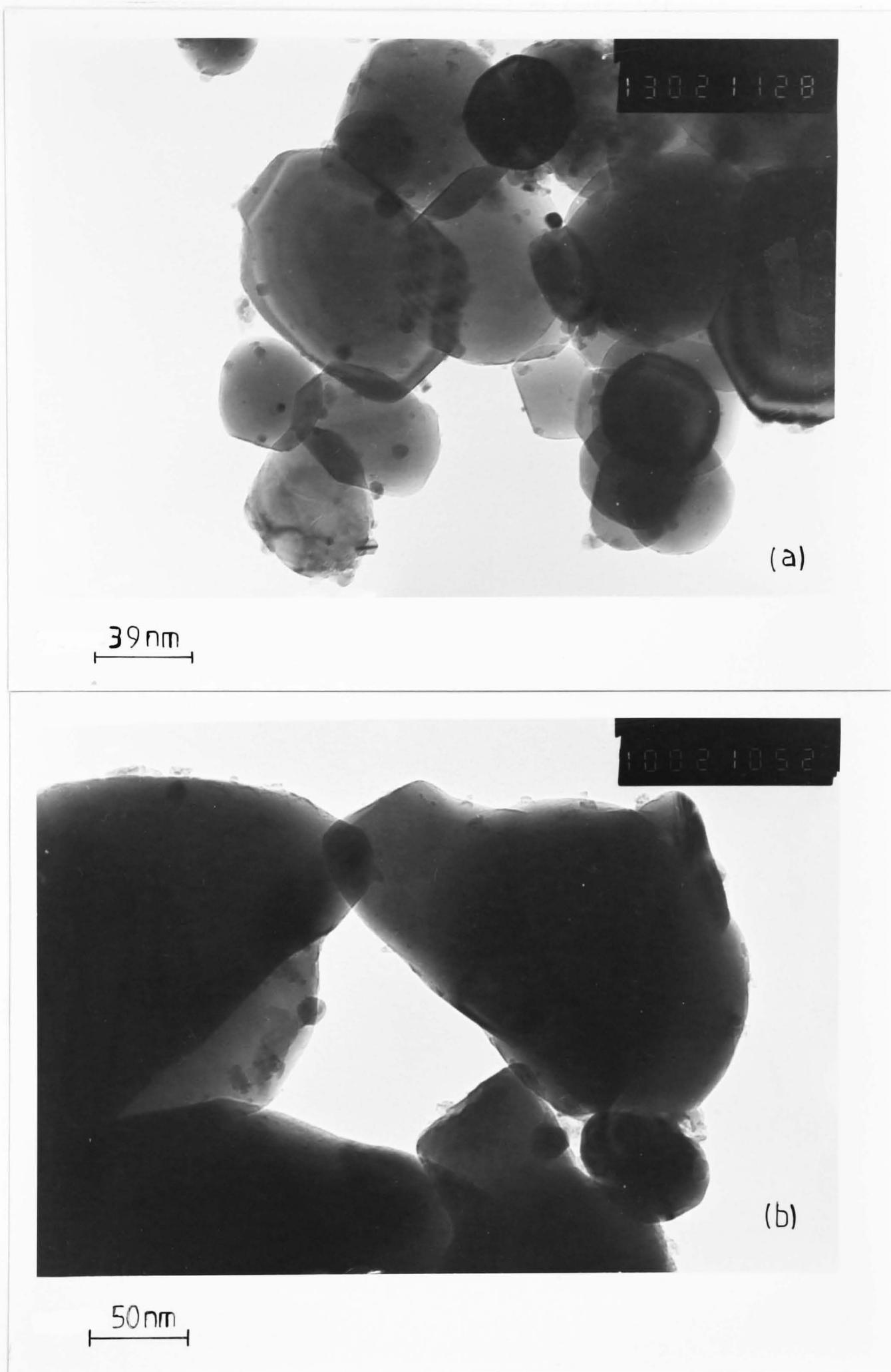


Fig. 4.45 Transmission electron micrographs of (a) 1.2% Co/TiO<sub>2</sub> and (b) 7.2% Co/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by impregnation using cobalt nitrate and reduced at 1000°C.

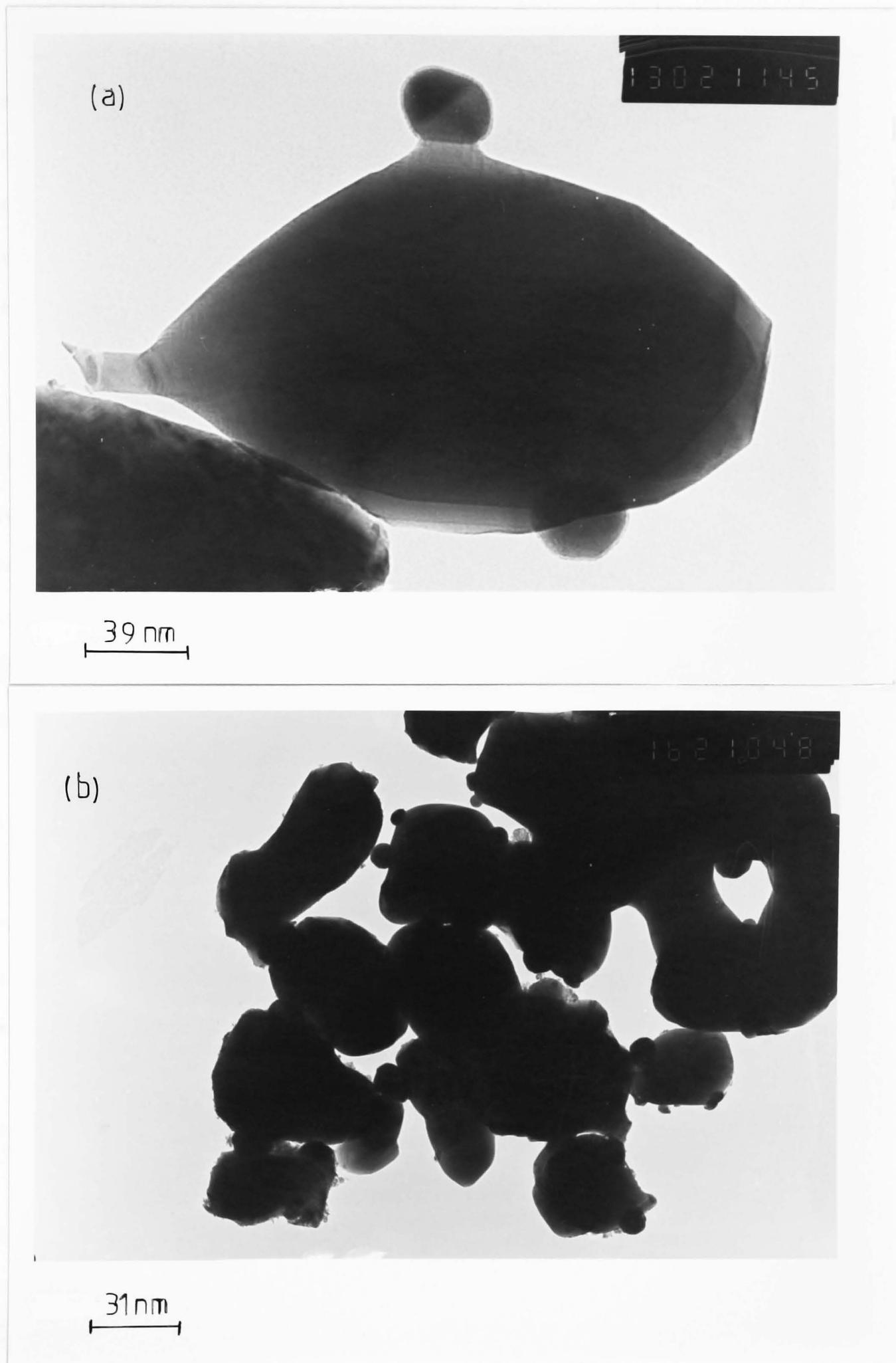


Fig. 4.46 Transmission electron micrographs of (a) 1.2% Co/TiO<sub>2</sub> and (b) 7.2% Co/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by impregnation using cobalt nitrate and reduced at 1000°C.

particle size of the  $\text{Co}^{\text{O}}/\text{TiO}_2$  catalyst prepared by homogeneous precipitation is 2-3 nm as shown in Fig. 4.47, which makes it possible to distribute Co atoms more uniformly among the support, resulting in uniform distribution of small CoO clusters on the support when calcined. On the other hand, the impregnation method yields fairly large CoO clusters by the calcination. Finally, the average particle size of the  $\text{Co}^{\text{O}}/\text{TiO}_2$  catalysts prepared by impregnation using cobalt acetate as precursor is 2-3 nm as shown in Fig. 4.48. One can say that not only the method of preparation but the type of precursor plays a significant role in determining the average particle size and the way the metal is dispersed on the support.

#### 4.1.5 Catalytic decomposition of 2-propanol.

Decomposition of 2-propanol has been applied as a model reaction for studying the acidic properties of the following systems: (i)  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$  catalysts, (ii)  $\text{CoO}/\text{TiO}_2$  catalysts, and (iii)  $\text{CoO-MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$  catalysts.

##### 4.1.5.1 $\text{MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$ catalysts

2-propanol decomposition was studied over two series of  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$  catalysts, prepared by impregnation using ammonium heptamolybdate (AHM), and molybdenum oxalate. MT/C stands for catalysts containing  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$ , made using (AHM) as precursor, in the calcined state. MOT/C stands for catalysts containing  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$ , made using molybdenum oxalate as precursor, in the calcined state.

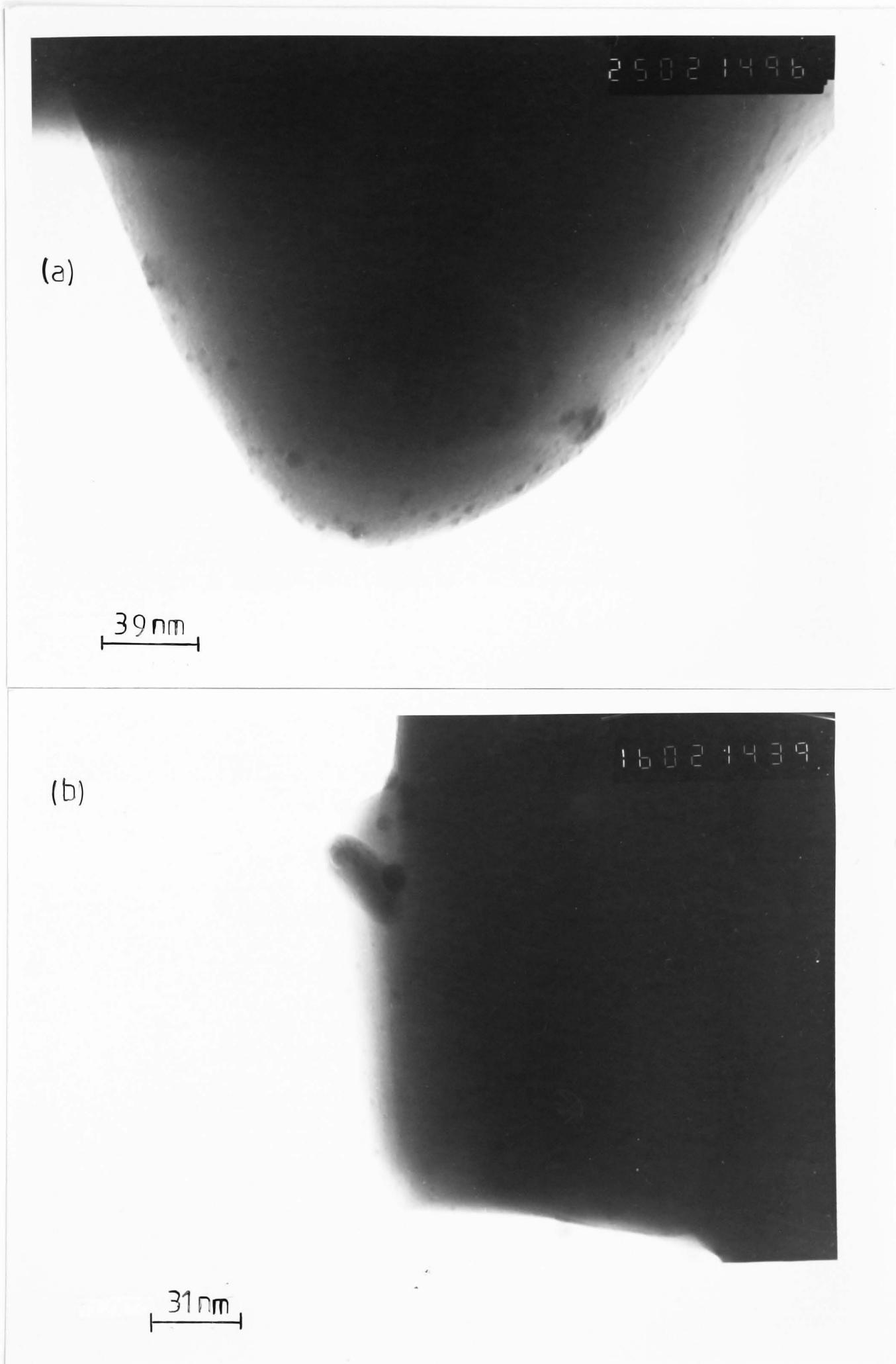
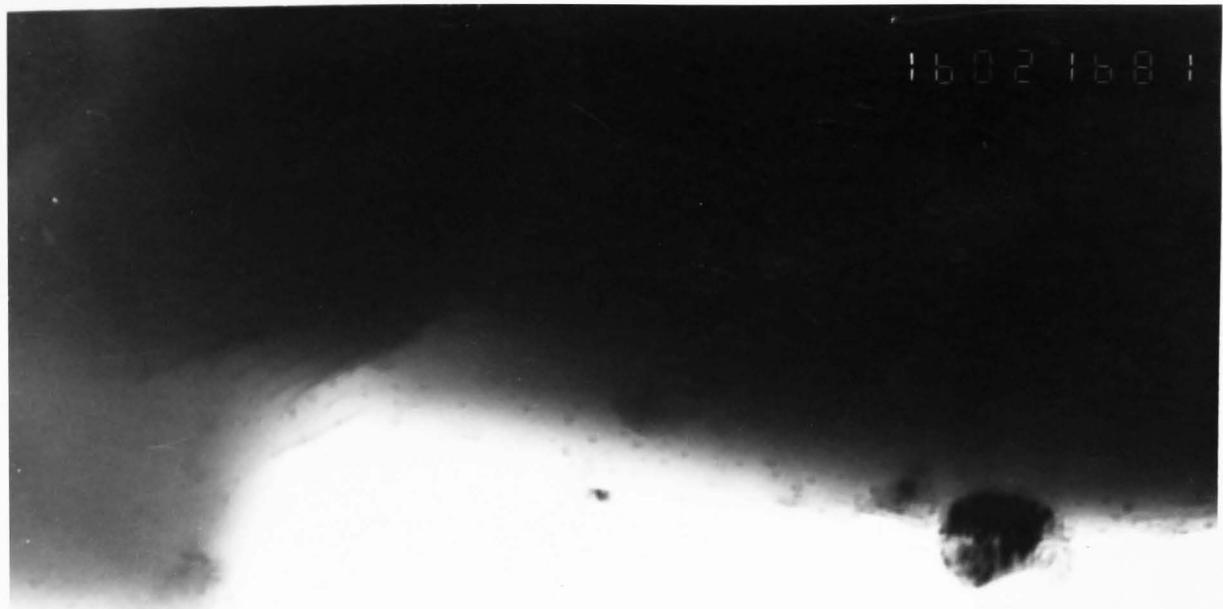
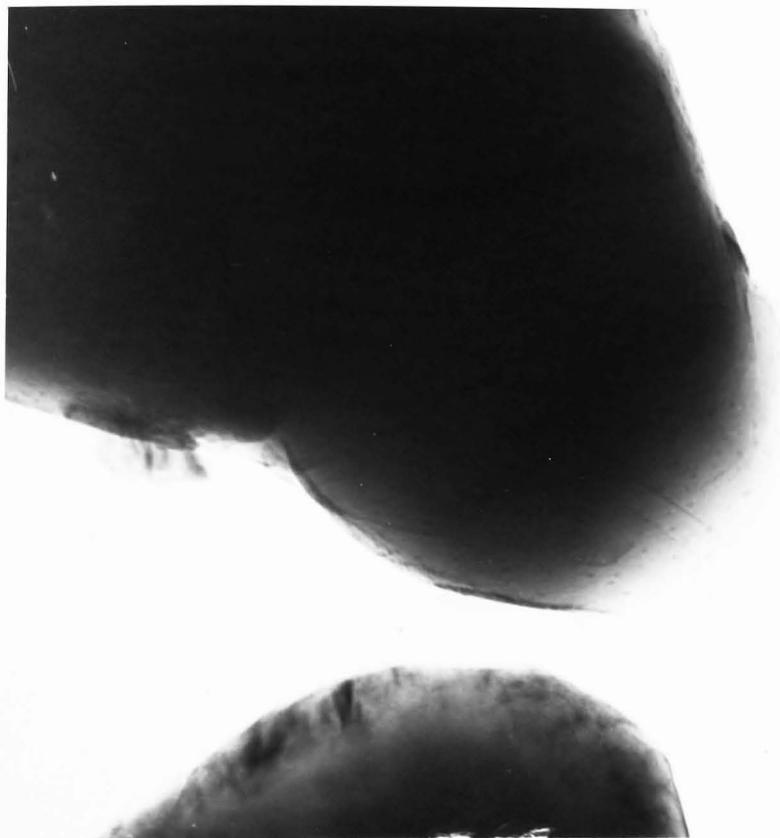


Fig. 4.47 Transmission electron micrographs of (a) 1.2 % Co/TiO<sub>2</sub> and (b) 7.2 % Co/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by homogeneous precipitation using cobalt nitrate and reduced at 1000°C.



31nm

(a)



31nm

(b)

Fig. 4.48 Transmission electron micrographs of (a) 0.75% Co/TiO<sub>2</sub> and (b) 1.50% Co/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by impregnation using cobalt acetate and reduced at 1000°C.

The temperature dependence of the rate of a reaction, involving the rate constant  $k$  may be represented by:

$$k = A \exp (-E_a/RT) \quad (1)$$

where  $E_a$  is the apparent activation energy and  $A$  the pre-exponential factor. Due to poor data for reaction rate of acetone,  $r_{Ac}$ , in both MT/C and MOT/C series, and to overcome the problem with measuring the activation energy for acetone formation,  $E_{Ac}$ , the following equations were proposed:

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{r_{Ac}}{r_p} &= \frac{r_{SA}}{r_{Sp}} \quad ; \quad \ln r_{Ac} = \ln r + \ln S_{Ac} \\ \ln r_{Ac} - \ln r_p &= \ln S_{Ac} - \ln S_p \\ &= \ln A_{Ac} - \frac{E_A}{RT} - \ln A_p + \frac{E_p}{RT} \\ &= (\ln A_{Ac} - \ln A_p) - \left( \frac{E_A - E_p}{RT} \right) \end{aligned}$$

Thus plotting  $\ln (S_{Ac}/S_p)$  vs  $1/T$  gives  $(E_{Ac} - E_p)$ .

Table 4.22 gives the kinetic parameters for the decomposition of 2-propanol over MT/C and MOT/C catalysts and for unsupported  $MoO_3$  and  $TiO_2$ . Activation energies for acetone formation were determined according to the previous explanation. The reaction rates for 2-propanol removal and propene and acetone formation, i.e.  $r_{IPA}$ ,  $r_p$  and  $r_{Ac}$ , were expressed in  $mmol \cdot h^{-1} \cdot g_{cat}^{-1}$ .

Table 4.22 Kinetic parameters for decomposition of 2-propanol over MT/C and MOT/C catalysts.

| Catalyst                      | % conv. <sup>1</sup> | $r_{\text{IPA}}^2$ | $r_{\text{P}}^3$ | $r_{\text{Ac}}^4$ | $S_{\text{P}}^5$ | $S_{\text{Ac}}^6$ | $E_{\text{IPA}}^7$ | $E_{\text{P}}^8$ | $E_{\text{Ac}}^9$ |
|-------------------------------|----------------------|--------------------|------------------|-------------------|------------------|-------------------|--------------------|------------------|-------------------|
| MoO <sub>3</sub>              | 18.3                 | 4.90               | 4.90             | -                 | 100              | -                 | 101.7              | 101.7            | -                 |
| 5%MT/C                        | 2.10                 | 0.56               | 0.56             | -                 | 100              | -                 | 97.7               | 97.7             | -                 |
| 1%MT/C                        | 6.10                 | 1.63               | 1.45             | 0.18              | 81.4             | 18.6              | 117.5              | 57.2             | 35.1              |
| 2%MT/C                        | 11.1                 | 2.97               | 2.74             | 0.23              | 92.4             | 7.6               | 80.5               | 80.1             | 36.1              |
| 3%MT/C                        | 14.5                 | 3.88               | 3.64             | 0.24              | 93.9             | 6.1               | 63.1               | 69.9             | 30.3              |
| 4%MT/C                        | 8.86                 | 2.37               | 2.18             | 0.19              | 91.8             | 8.2               | 73.8               | 85.9             | 42.9              |
| .5%MOT/C                      | 1.22                 | 0.33               | 0.20             | 0.13              | 61.9             | 38.1              | 96.3               | 104.7            | 32.4              |
| 1%MOT/C                       | 2.8                  | 0.75               | 0.61             | 0.14              | 81.7             | 18.3              | 105.4              | 116.6            | 42.6              |
| 2%MOT/C                       | 6.14                 | 1.64               | 1.28             | 0.36              | 77.9             | 22.1              | 93.1               | 111.8            | 36.4              |
| 3%MOT/C                       | 9.87                 | 2.64               | 2.43             | 0.21              | 92.2             | 7.80              | 92.8               | 101.1            | 42.8              |
| 4%MOT/C                       | 14.8                 | 3.79               | 0.18             | 0.18              | 95.5             | 4.50              | 57.6               | 66.6             | 18.6              |
| TiO <sub>2</sub><br>(CLD 867) | 1.33                 | 0.18               | 0.12             | 0.06              | 70.1             | 29.9              | 125.5              | 122.9            | 74.8              |

1 = % conversion

2 = rate of 2-propanol removal in  $\text{mmol}\cdot\text{h}^{-1}\cdot\text{g}_{\text{cat}}^{-1}$  at 453K.

3 = rate of propene formation in  $\text{mmol}\cdot\text{h}^{-1}\cdot\text{g}_{\text{cat}}^{-1}$  at 453K.

4 = rate of acetone formation in  $\text{mmol}\cdot\text{h}^{-1}\cdot\text{g}_{\text{cat}}^{-1}$  at 453K.

5 = propene % selectivity at 453K

6 = acetone % selectivity at 453K

7 = activation energy for 2-propanol in  $\text{kJ mol}^{-1}$

8 = activation energy for propene in  $\text{kJ mol}^{-1}$

9 = activation energy for acetone in  $\text{kJ mol}^{-1}$

The variation in activation energy for the reactant removal and the product's formation, i.e.  $E_{IPA}$ ,  $E_p$  and  $E_{Ac}$ , with  $MoO_3$  content for both series are shown in Figs. 4.49 and 4.50, respectively.

A comparison of the change in selectivity with temperature for 4MT/C and 4MOT/C catalysts is shown in Figs. 4.51 and 4.52. Arrhenius plots for 2-propanol decomposition over 4MT/C and 4MOT/C catalysts are shown in Figs. 4.53 and 4.54. The activation energy was calculated at low conversion (between 1-10%) in the temperature range 413-453K for the 4MT/C catalyst, and 393K-463K for the 4MOT/C catalyst. The change in percentage conversion and selectivity for propene and acetone, i.e.  $S_p$  and  $S_{Ac}$  at that particular temperature (453K) is shown in Fig. 4.55(a). The reaction rates, i.e.  $r_{IPA}$ ,  $r_p$  and  $r_{Ac}$  with  $MoO_3$  content for MT/C series at 453K, are shown in Fig. 4.55(b). The activity reaches a maximum at the 1% MT/C catalyst which is equivalent to about one monolayer and drops to a minimum at the 4% MT/C catalyst. From Fig. 4.55(a), it is obvious that selectivity for propene formation is higher than for acetone formation and is independent of  $MoO_3$  content.  $MoO_3$  being an acidic oxide favours the dehydration product (propene) rather than the dehydrogenation product (acetone).

For the MOT/C series, Fig. 4.56(a) shows the variation in percentage conversion and selectivity at 453K for propene and acetone with  $MoO_3$  content. Here again, propene formation is greater than acetone formation. In other words, the selectivity for the dehydration product (propene)

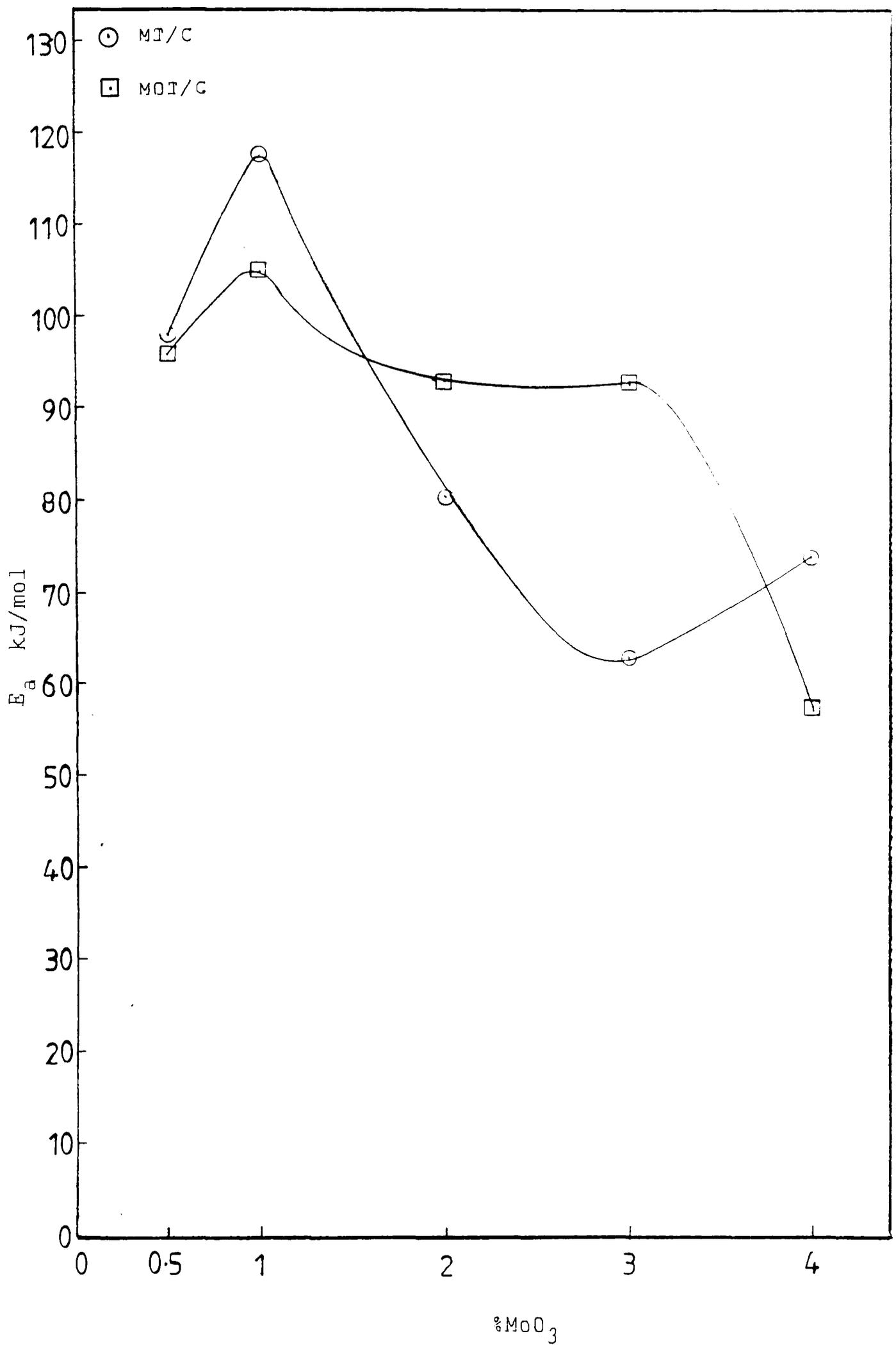


Fig. 4.49 Variation of  $E_{\text{IPA}}$  with  $\text{MoO}_3$  content for MT/C and MOT/C series.

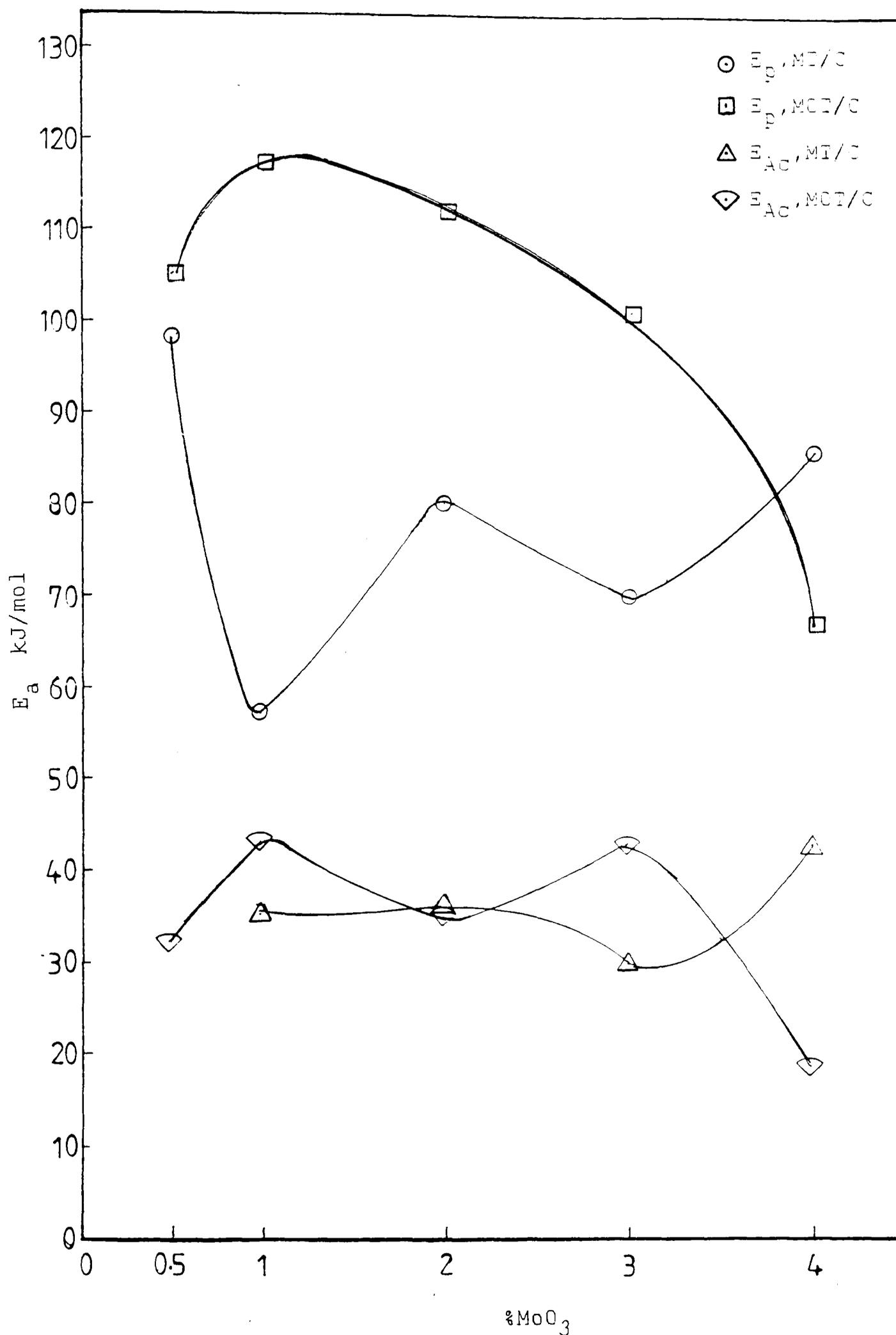


Fig. 4.50 Variation of  $E_p$  and  $E_a$  vs.  $\text{MoO}_3$  content for MT/C and MOT/C series.

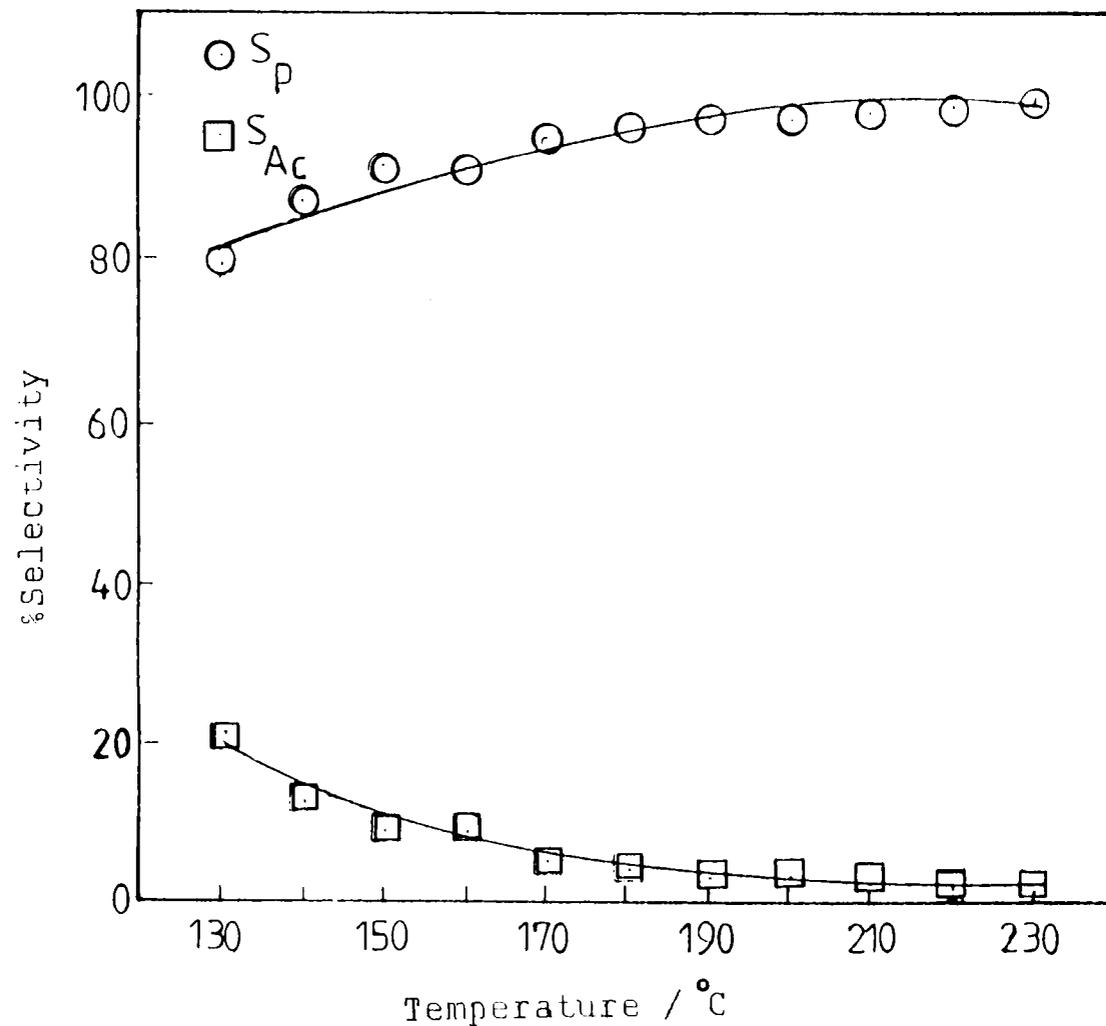


Fig. 4.51 Variation in selectivity to propene and acetone formation with temperature in 2-propanol decomposition over 4% MT/C catalyst.

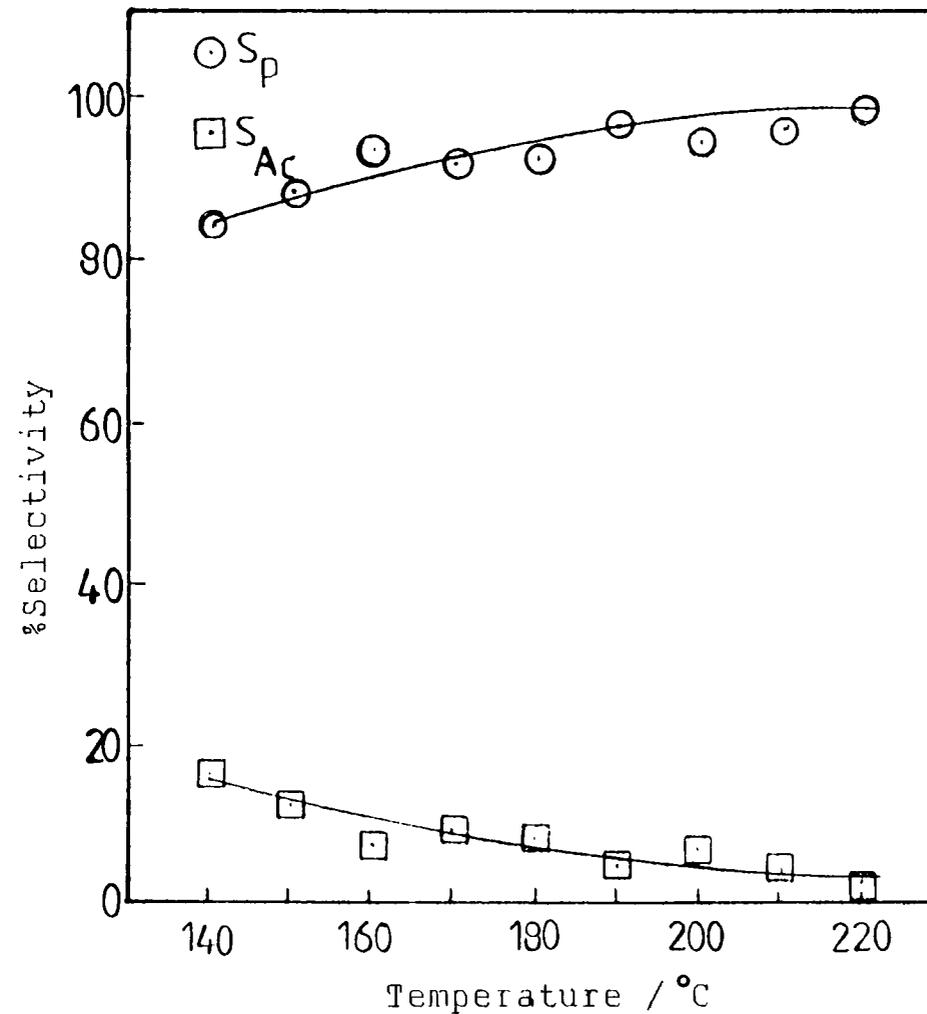


Fig. 4.52 Variation in selectivity to propene and acetone formation with temperature in 2-propanol decomposition over 4% MOT/C catalyst.

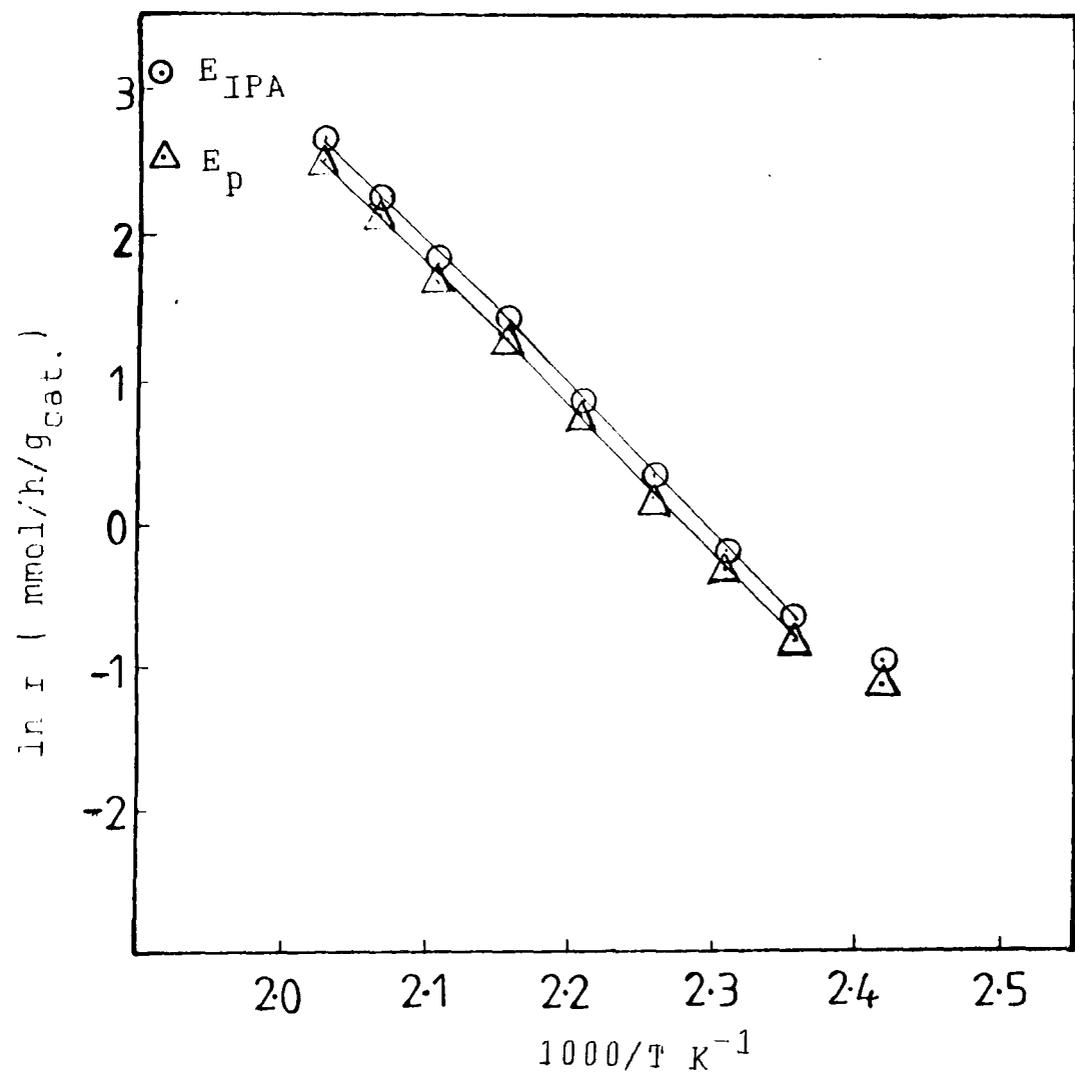


Fig. 4.53 Arrhenius plots for 2-propanol decomposition over 4% MT/C catalyst.

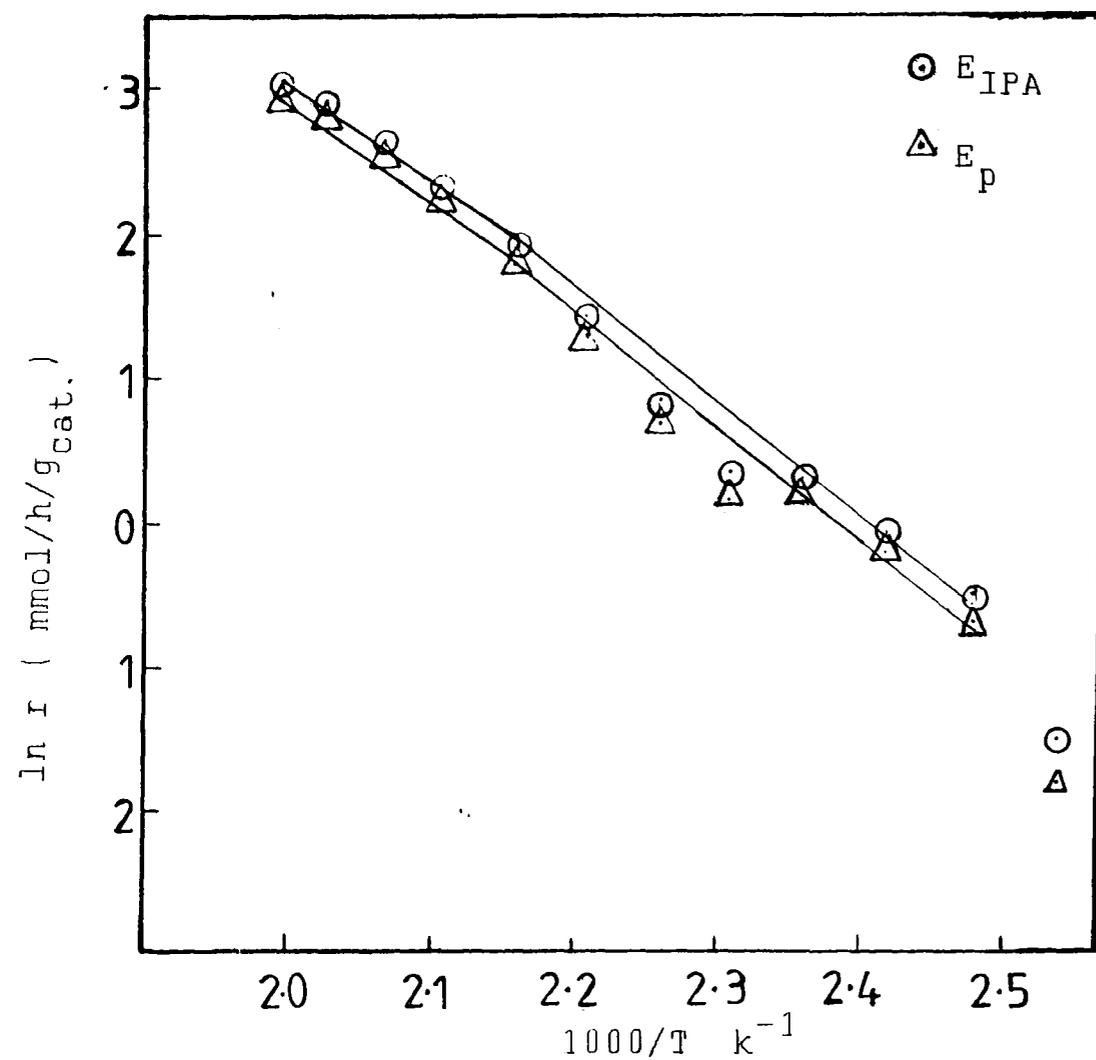


Fig. 4.54 Arrhenius plots of 2-propanol decomposition over 4% MOT/C catalyst.

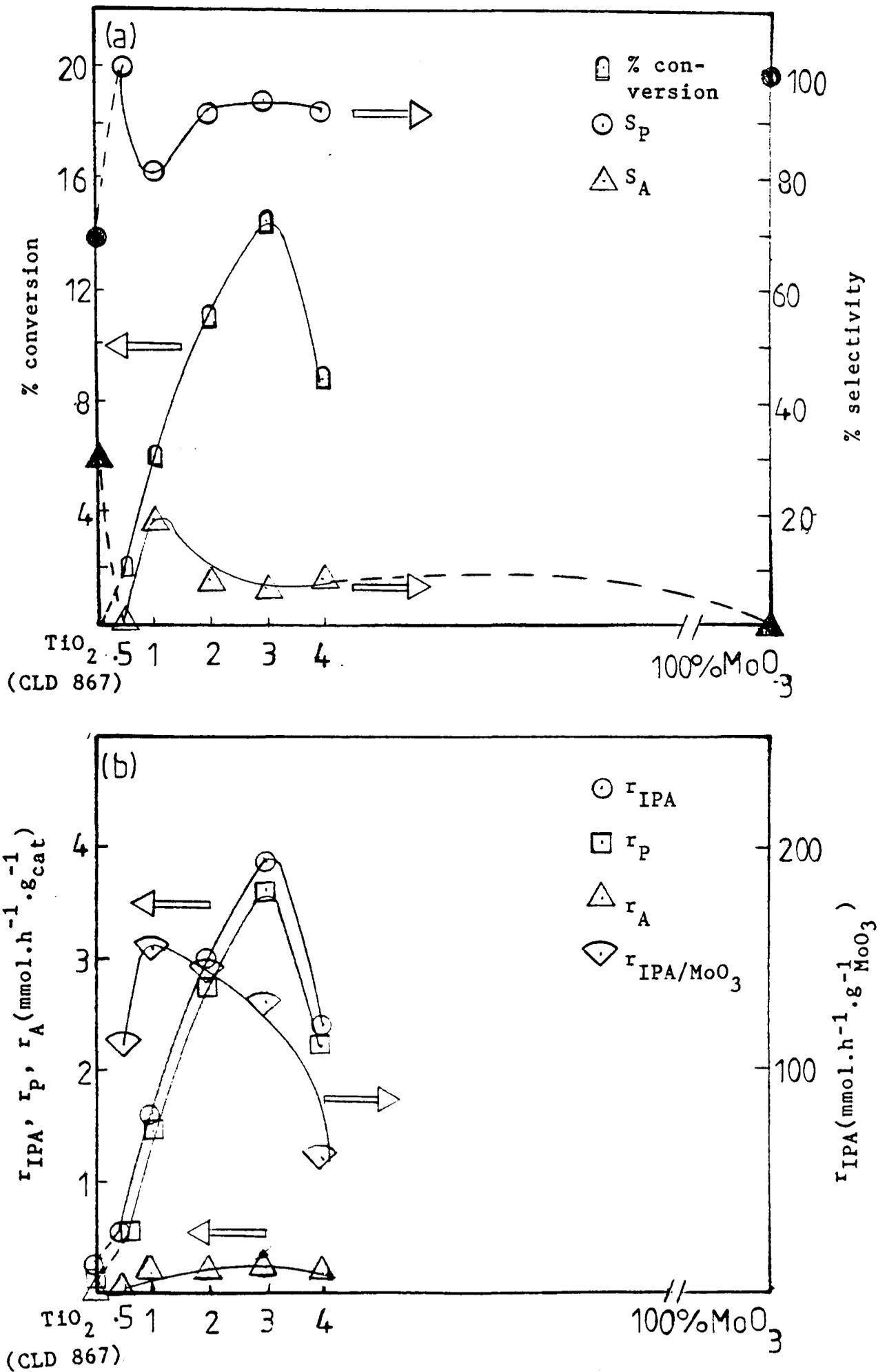


Fig. 4.55 (a) Variation of % conversion,  $S_P$ , and  $S_A$  with  $\text{MoO}_3$  content  
 (b) Activity for MT/C catalysts as a function of  $\text{MoO}_3$  at 453K.

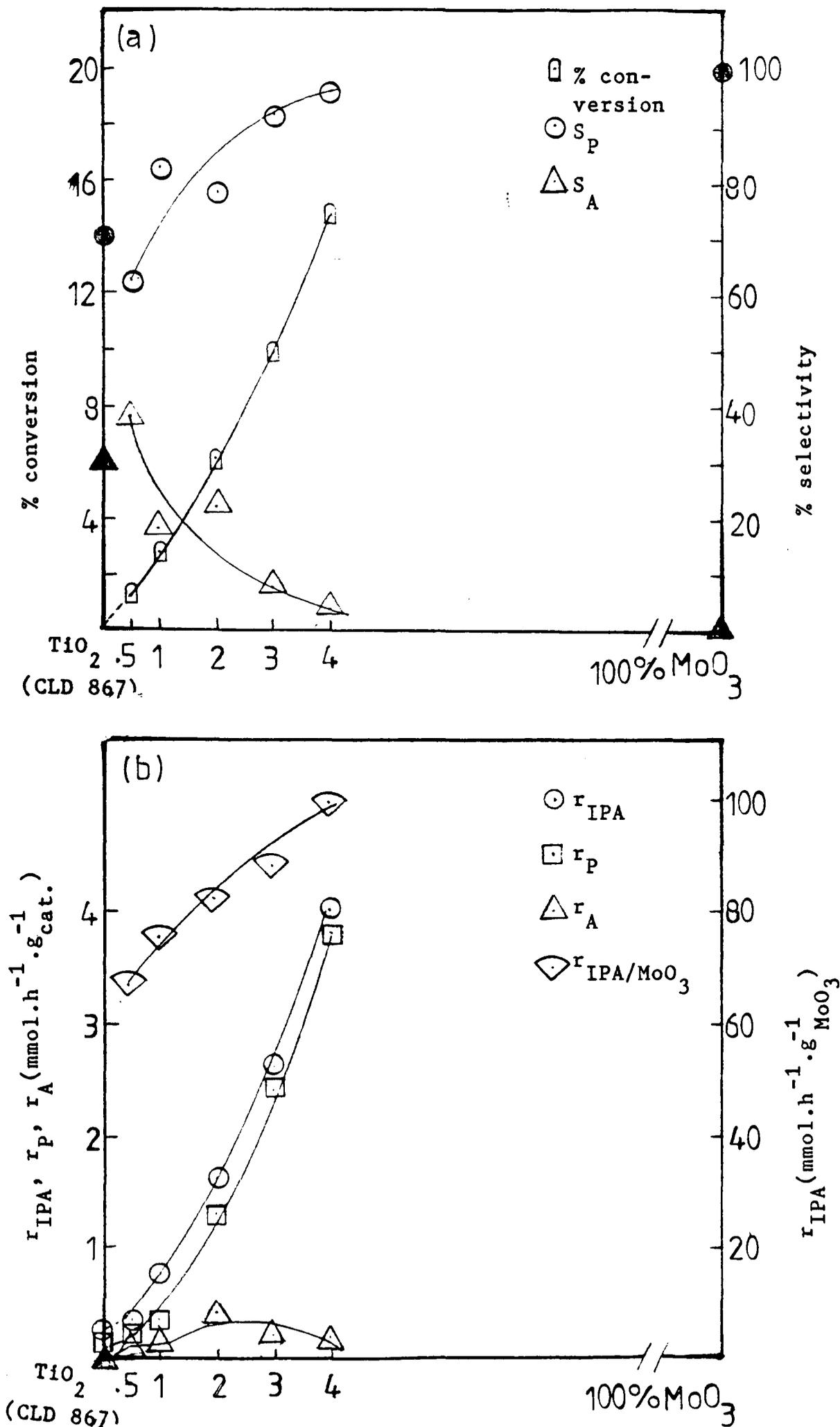


Fig. 4.56 (a) Variation of % conversion,  $S_p$ , and  $S_A$  with  $\text{MoO}_3$  content  
 (b) Activity for MOT/C catalysts as a function of  $\text{MoO}_3$  at 453K.

remains higher in both MT/C and MOT/C series than for the dehydrogenation product (acetone).

A linear correlation is often observed between the activation energy and the logarithm of the pre-exponential factor in catalysed reaction, although the root cause of this so-called compensation effect is still uncertain (8). For both MT/C and MOT/C catalysts, the compensation effect for 2-propanol decomposition is shown in Figs. 4.57 and 4.58, respectively. It is observed that for 2-propanol removal and propene formation (dehydration), the points lie on the same line, while the points for acetone formation (dehydrogenation) lie on different lines in both Figs. 4.57 and 4.58. This could indicate that active centres for the dehydration and dehydrogenation processes are not the same.

#### 4.1.5.2 CoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts

Decomposition of 2-propanol over the CoO/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts, i.e. CT/C series, was studied. The experimental procedure is discussed in Section 3.3.3.

Table 4.23 gives the kinetic parameters for 2-propanol decomposition over CT/C series. The variation in activation energy for 2-propanol removal and for propene and acetone formation with CoO content is shown in Fig. 4.59. The activation energies for propene formation,  $E_p$ , in some of the catalysts are higher than those for acetone formation,  $E_A$ , so that the highest acetone selectivities are observed at the lowest temperatures (see Table 4.23).

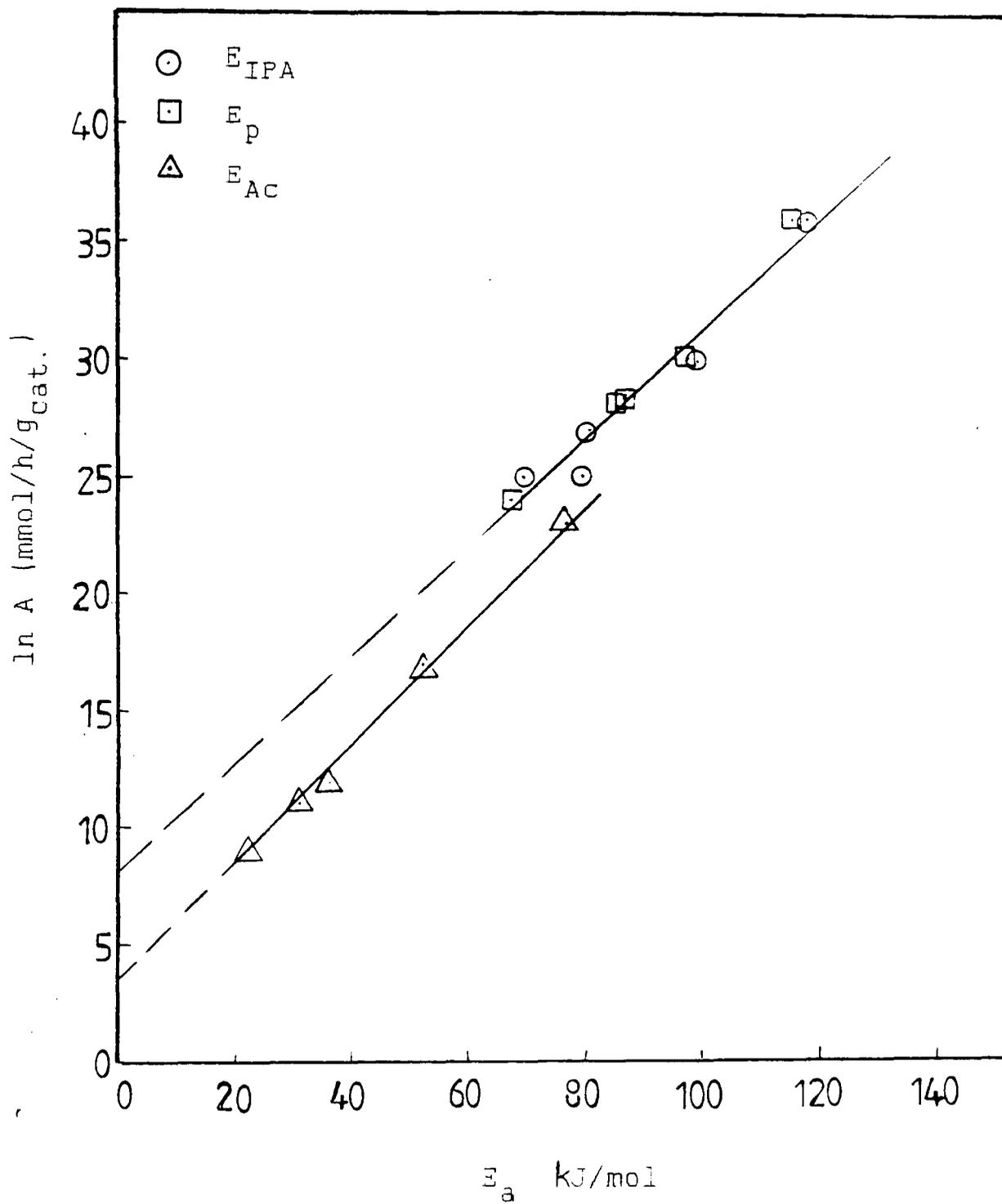


Fig. 4.57 Compensation effect for 2-propanol decomposition catalysed by MT/C series.

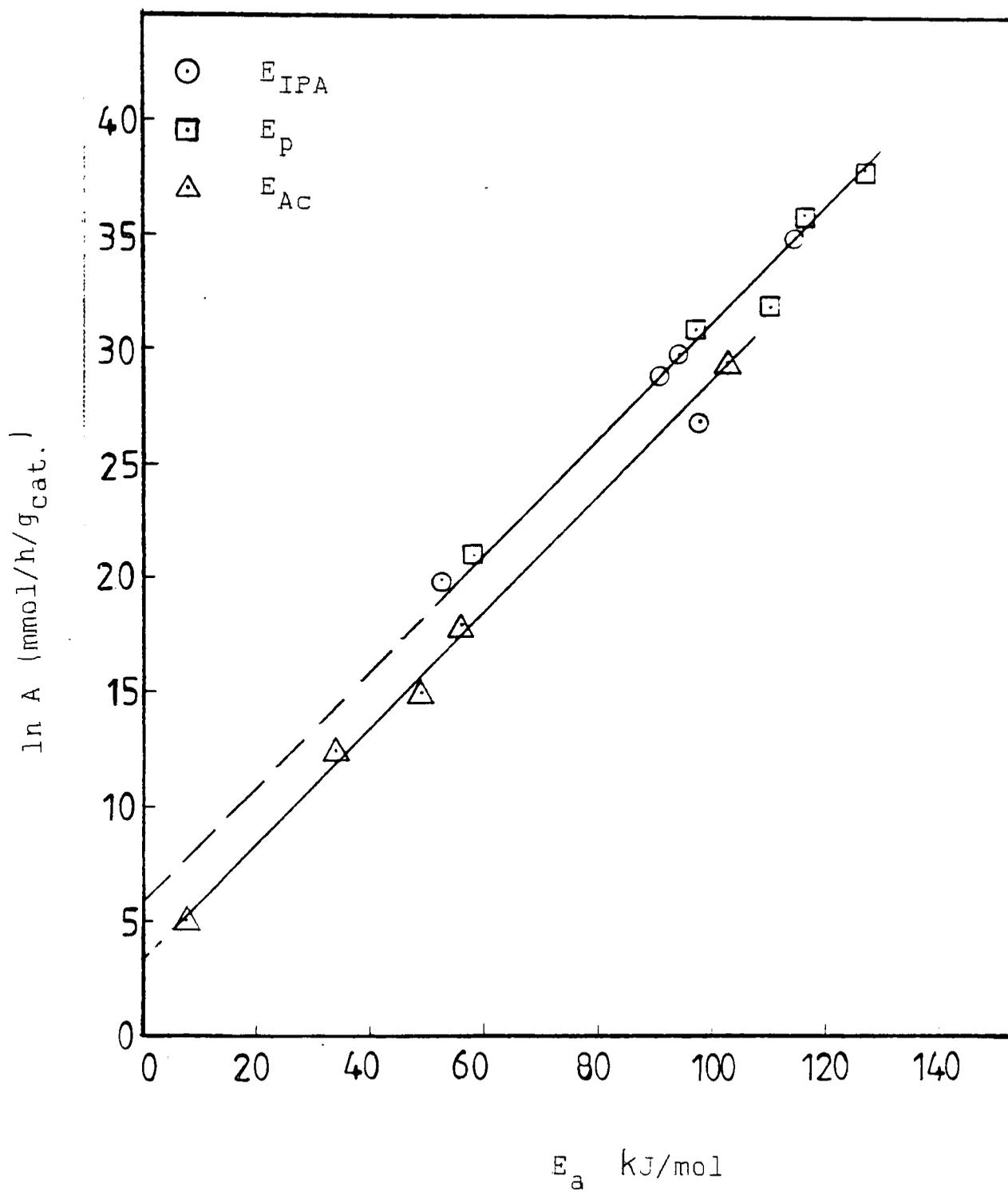


Fig. 4.58 Compensation effect for 2-propanol decomposition catalysed by MOT/C series.

Table 4.23 Kinetic parameters for decomposition of 2-propanol over CT/C series.

| Catalyst                      | % conv. <sup>1</sup> | $r_{\text{IPA}}^2$ | $r_{\text{P}}^3$ | $r_{\text{Ac}}^4$ | $S_{\text{P}}^5$ | $S_{\text{Ac}}^6$ | $E_{\text{IPA}}^7$ | $E_{\text{P}}^8$ | $E_{\text{Ac}}^9$ |
|-------------------------------|----------------------|--------------------|------------------|-------------------|------------------|-------------------|--------------------|------------------|-------------------|
| CoO                           | 9.55                 | 2.56               | 0.08             | 2.48              | 3.30             | 96.7              | 102                | 75.7             | 103.1             |
| 0.55%CT/C                     | 2.66                 | 0.71               | 0.43             | 0.28              | 60.5             | 39.5              | 108.4              | 120.1            | 94.9              |
| 1.11%CT/C                     | 2.48                 | 0.66               | 0.37             | 0.29              | 55.2             | 44.8              | 116.9              | 116              | 126.8             |
| 2.35%CT/C                     | 2.05                 | 0.55               | 0.34             | 0.21              | 62.4             | 37.6              | 105.4              | 123.6            | 65.5              |
| 4.65%CT/C                     | 2.69                 | 0.72               | 0.45             | 0.27              | 62.1             | 37.9              | 112.5              | 125.9            | 88.5              |
| 6.80%CT/C                     | 2.83                 | 0.76               | 0.40             | 0.36              | 53.2             | 46.8              | 108.4              | 121.8            | 96.1              |
| 8.7%CT/C                      | 5.09                 | 1.36               | 0.95             | 0.41              | 69.6             | 30.4              | 96.9               | 104.9            | 82.2              |
| TiO <sub>2</sub><br>(CLD 867) | 4.27                 | 0.57               | 0.46             | 0.11              | 81.4             | 18.6              | 125.5              | 122.9            | 74.8              |

1 = % conversion

2 = rate of 2-propanol removal in  $\text{mmol.h}^{-1}.\text{g}_{\text{cat}}^{-1}$  at 513K.

3 = rate of propene formation in  $\text{mmol.h}^{-1}.\text{g}_{\text{cat}}^{-1}$  at 513K.

4 = rate of acetone formation in  $\text{mmol.h}^{-1}.\text{g}_{\text{cat}}^{-1}$  at 513K.

5 = propene % selectivity at 513K

6 = acetone % selectivity at 513K

7 = activation energy for 2-propanol in  $\text{kJ mol}^{-1}$

8 = activation energy for propene in  $\text{kJ mol}^{-1}$

9 = activation energy for acetone in  $\text{kJ mol}^{-1}$

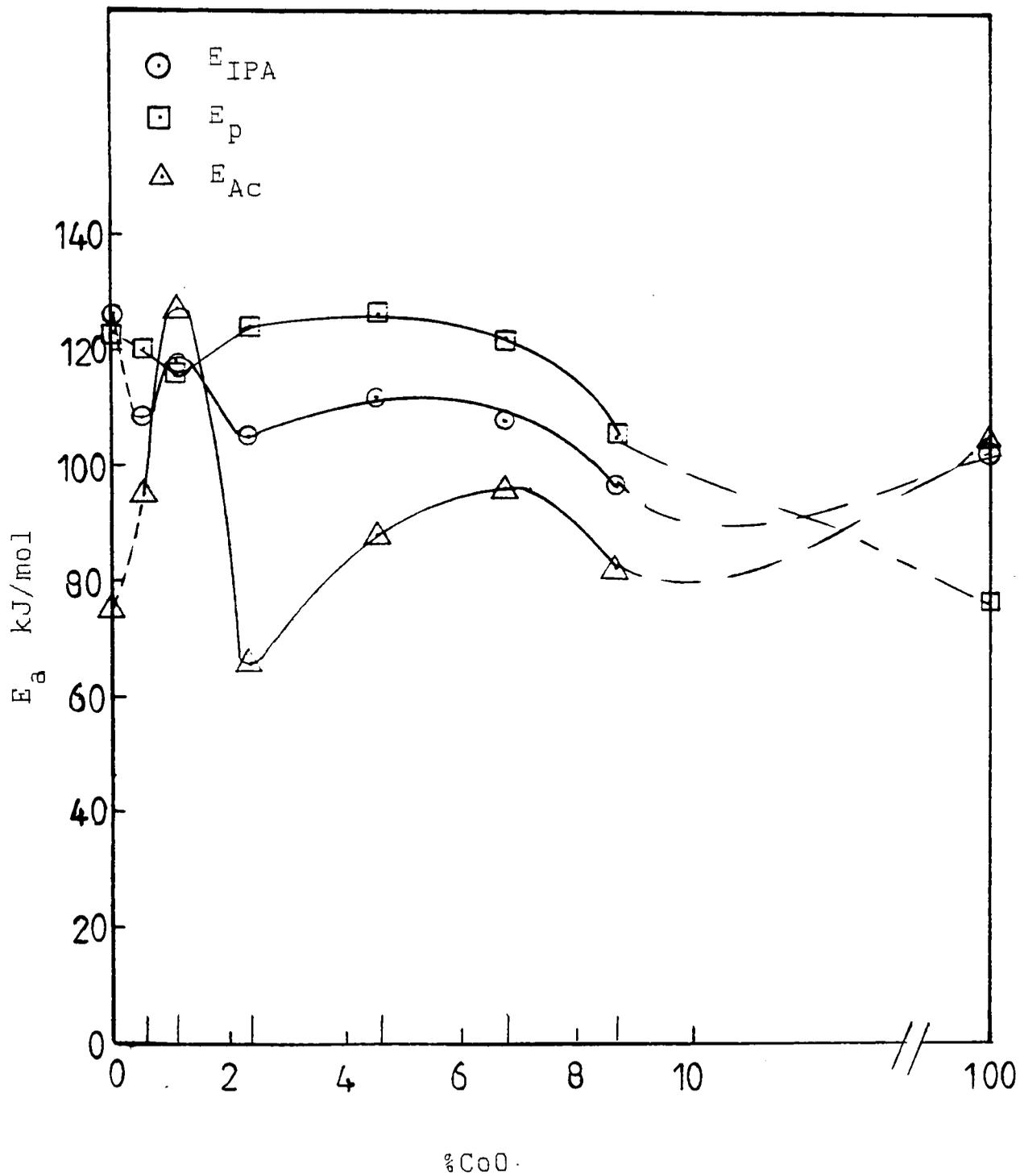


Fig. 4.59 Variation in  $E_{IPA}$ ,  $E_p$ , and  $E_A$  as a function of Co content for the CT/C series, unsupported Co and  $TiO_2$  are also illustrated.

Variation in selectivity with temperature for propene and acetone over 0.6%CT/C and 9.6%CT/C catalysts is shown in Figs. 4.60 and 4.61, respectively. With increasing temperature, selectivity increases for the dehydration product (propene) at a greater rate than for the dehydrogenation product (acetone) for both 0.6%CT/C and 9.6%CT/C catalysts.

Arrhenius plots for 0.6%CT/C and 9.6%CT/C catalysts are shown in Figs. 4.62 and 4.63, respectively. The variation in percentage conversion and selectivity with respect to propene and acetone formation at 513K are shown in Fig. 4.64(a). Conversion increases with increasing Co content, and selectivity for propene formation at 513K is higher than for acetone formation. The initial decrease in rates for 2-propanol removal and propene formation, i.e.  $r_{\text{IPA}}$  and  $r_p$  (Fig. 4.64b), is accompanied by a slight increase in the activation energies, which then show little change with increasing CoO content (Fig. 4.59). The variation in the rate per g CoO with CoO content is shown in Fig. 4.64 (b). The rate is decreasing with increasing CoO content accompanied by a slight decrease in activation energy for 2-propanol removal from  $108 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$  to  $97 \text{ kJ mol}^{-1}$ .

Fig. 4.65 shows the compensation effect plot for the Arrhenius parameters observed in the CT/C series relating to formation of products. Values of A are expressed as  $\text{mmol.h}^{-1}.\text{g}_{\text{cat}}^{-1}$  to permit inclusion of the results for the

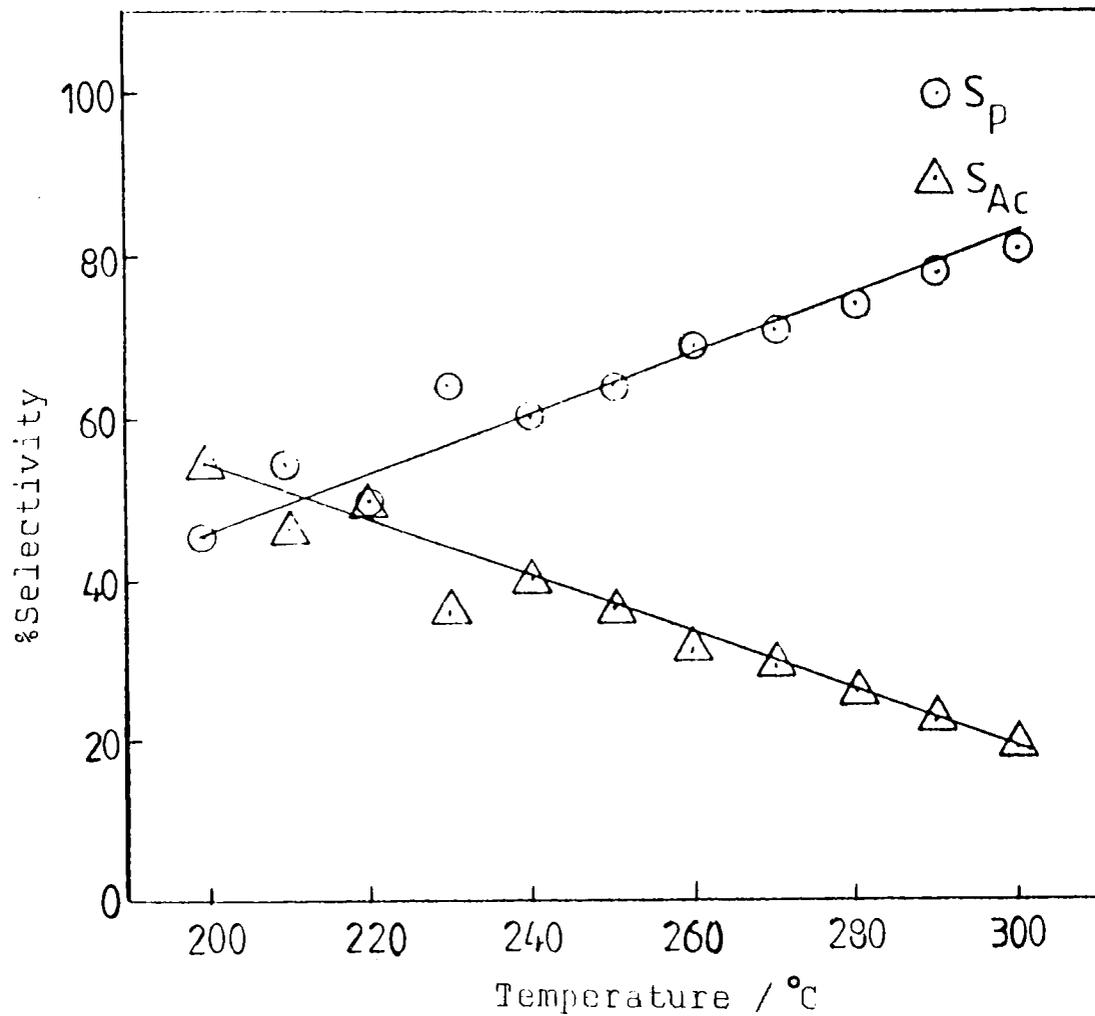


Fig. 4.60 Variation in selectivity to propene and acetone formation with temperature in 2-propanol decomposition over 0.6%CT/C catalyst.

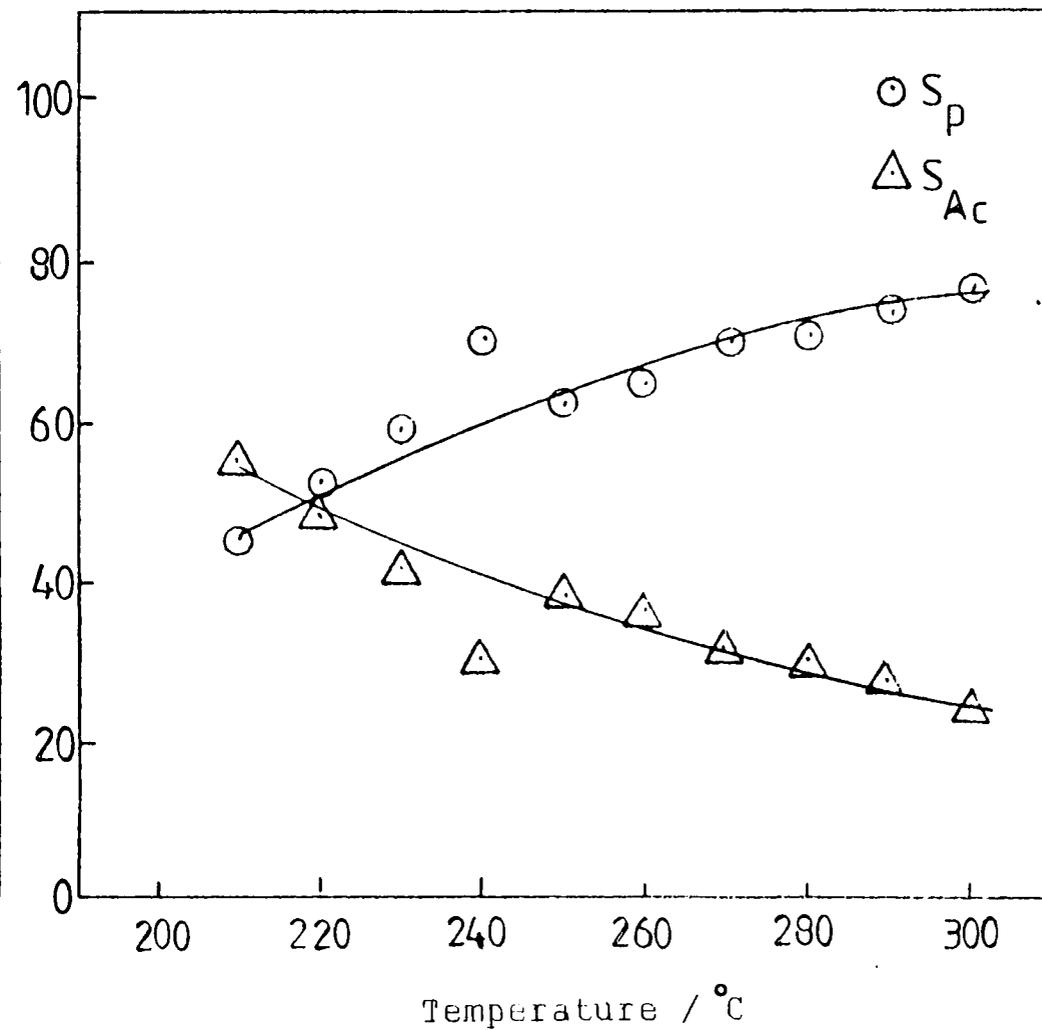


Fig. 4.61 Variation in selectivity to propene and acetone formation with temperature in 2-propanol decomposition over 9.6%CT/C catalyst.

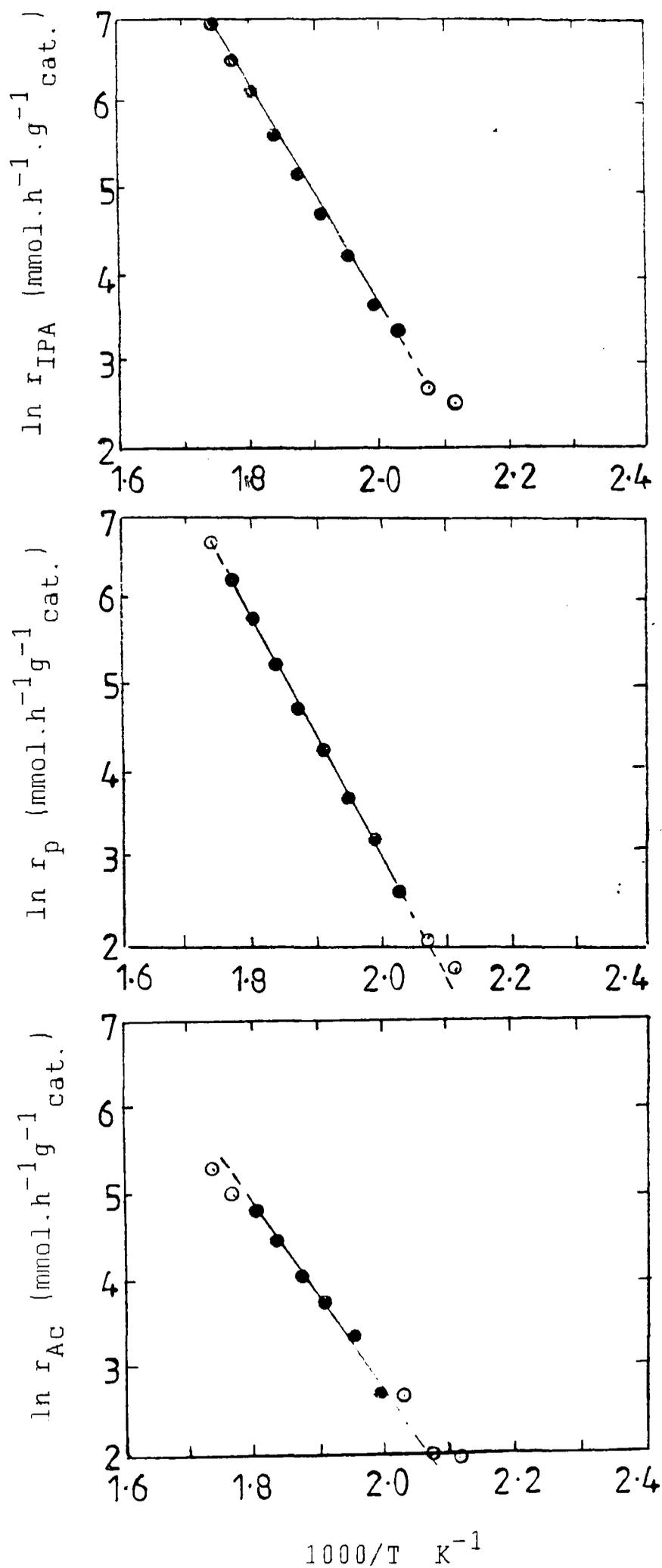


Fig. 4.62 Arrhenius plots for 2-propanol decomposition over 0.6% CT/C catalyst, (a) 2-propanol removal, (b) propene formation, and (c) acetone formation.

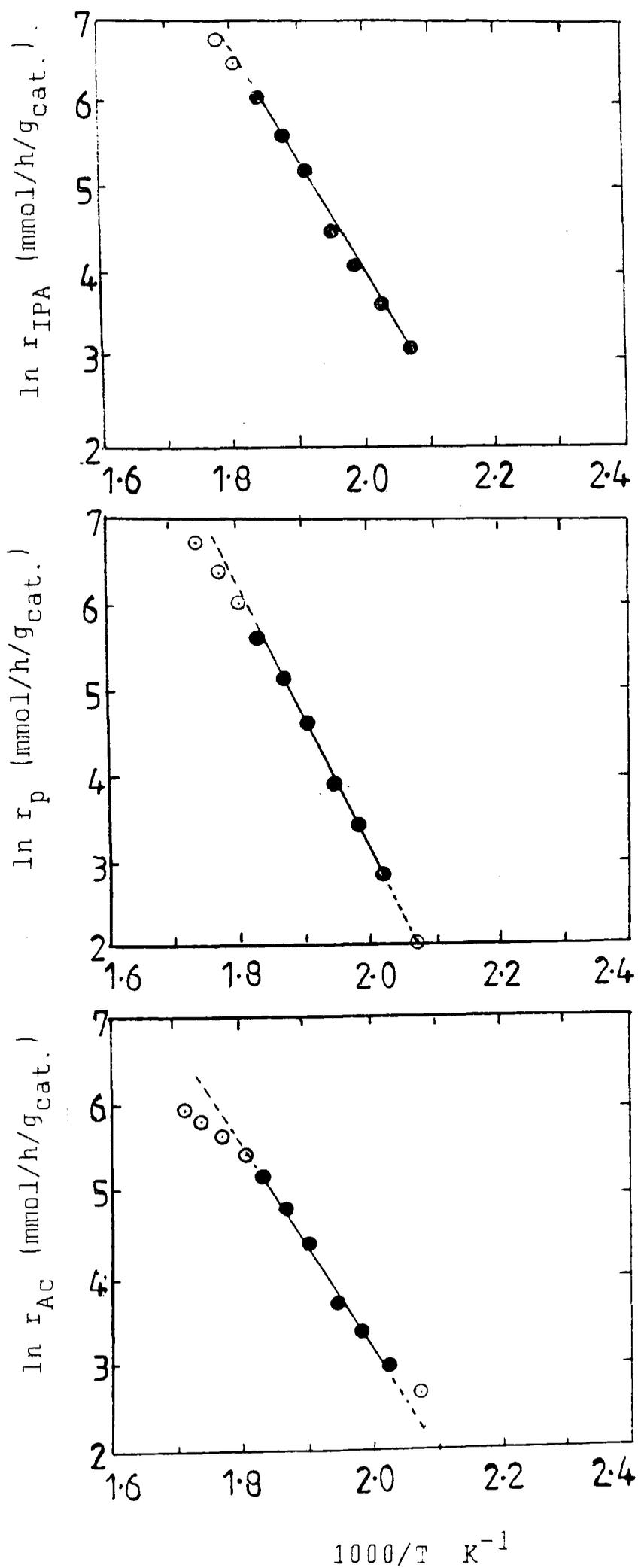


Fig. 4.63 Arrhenius plots for 2-propanol decomposition over 9.6% CT/C catalyst, (a) 2-propanol removal, (b) propene formation, and (c) acetone formation.

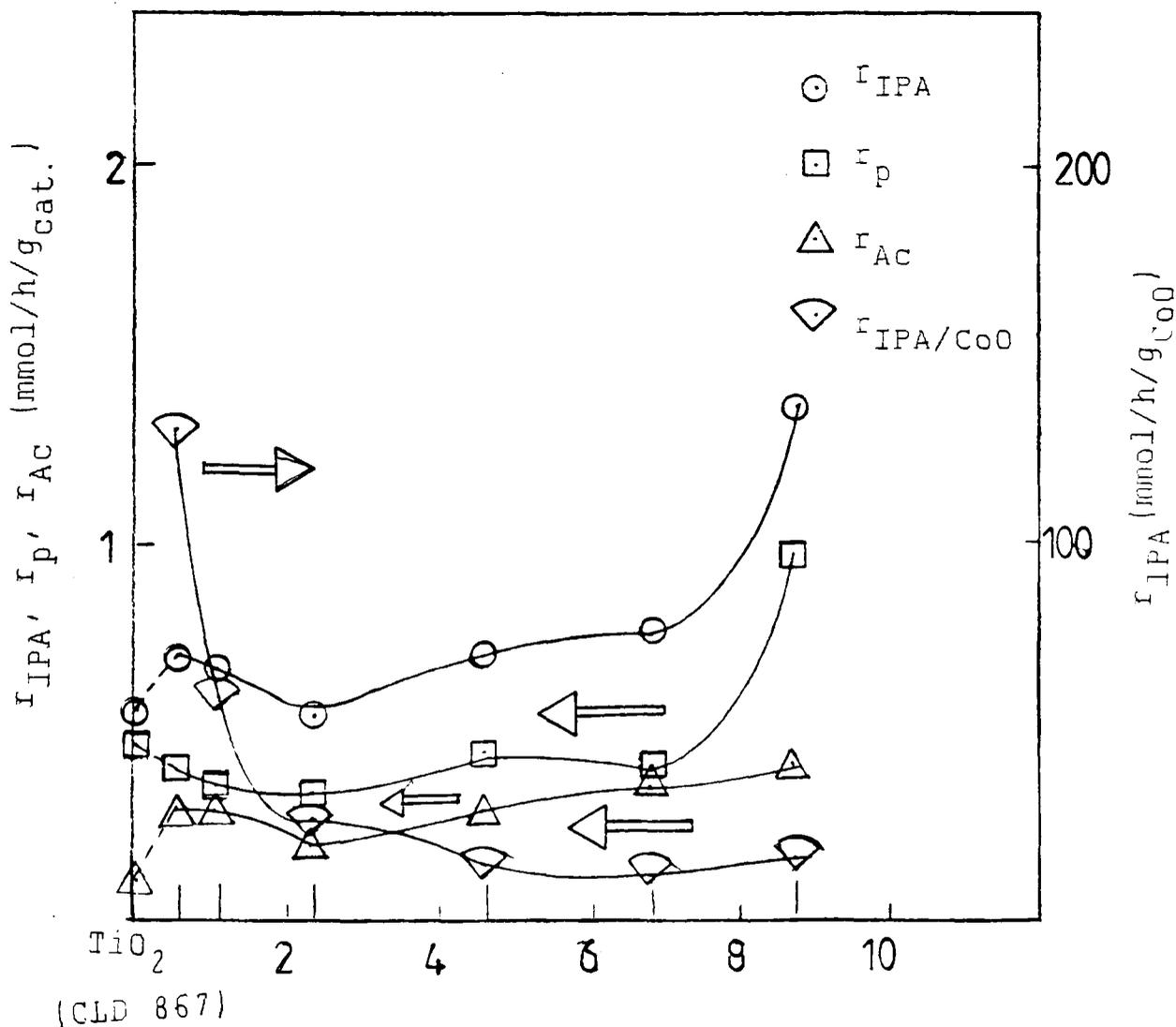
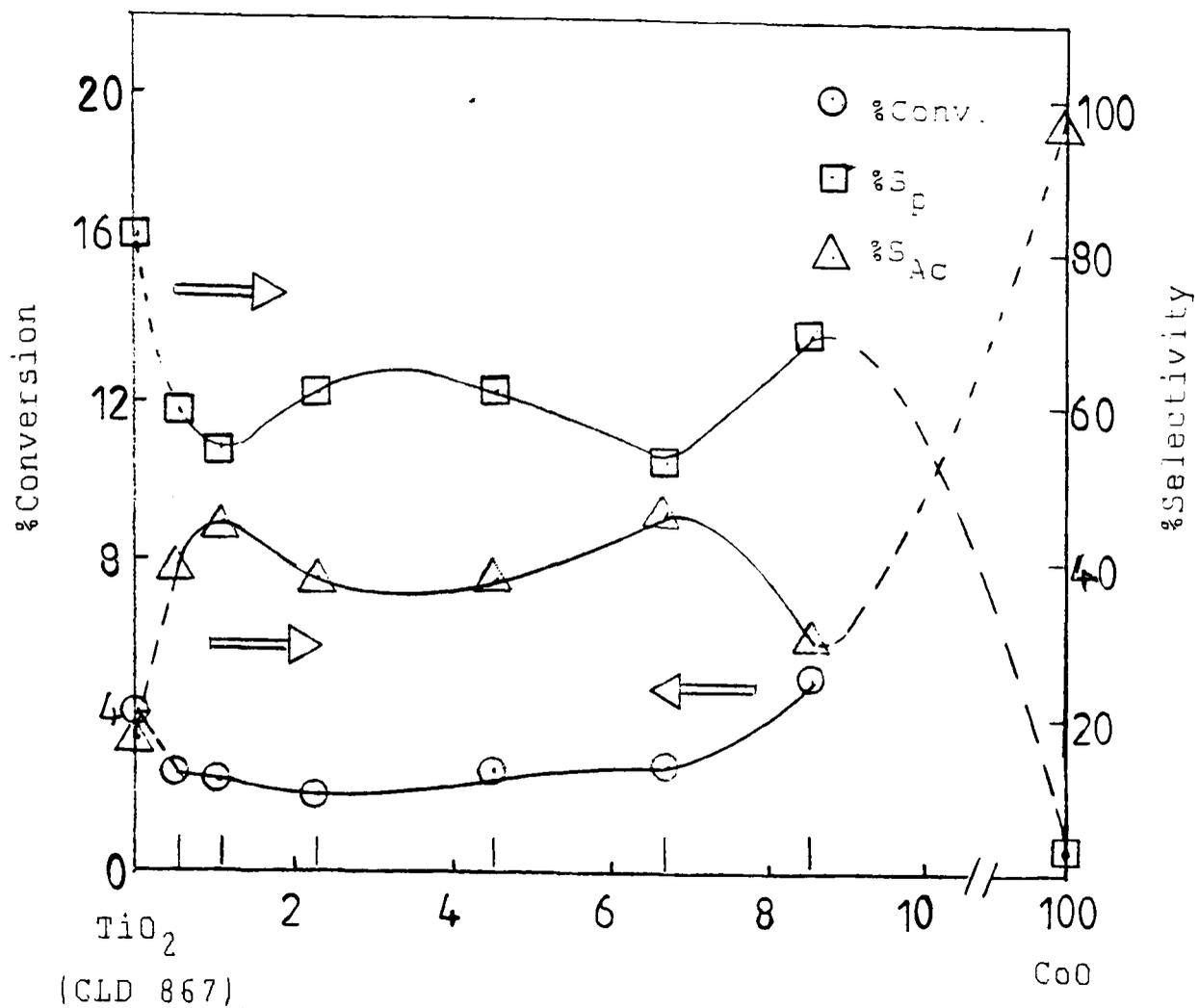


Fig. 4.64 (a) Variation in % conversion,  $S_p$  and  $S_A$  with CoO content  
 (b) Activity for CT/C catalysts as a function of CoO at 513K.

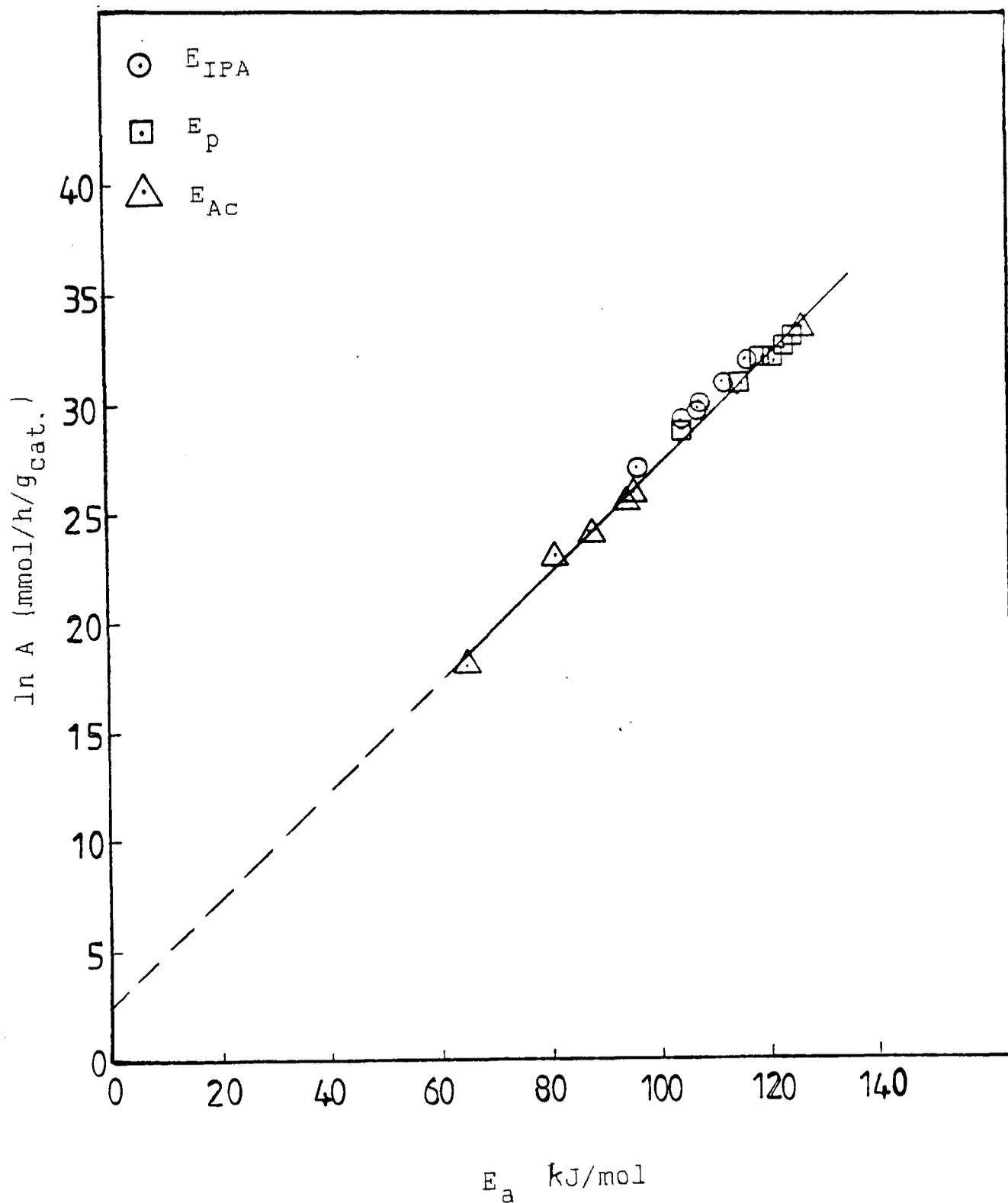


Fig. 4.65 Compensation effect for 2-propanol decomposition catalysed by the CT/C series.

TiO<sub>2</sub> support and also because it is more logical to use observed rates rather than those based on the total CoO content, only part in which is of high activity. Points for both reactions, i.e. dehydration and dehydrogenation, lie on about the same line, the slope of which corresponds to an isokinetic temperature of 527K. This suggests the identity of the active centres for the two reactions<sup>(8)</sup>. Recently, Bond and Flamerz<sup>(9)</sup> found very similar results for the V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> system with respect to 2-propanol decomposition.

#### 4.1.5.3 CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts

Three series of the CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> system were studied for the decomposition of 2-propanol: (i) CoO impregnated first, then the MoO<sub>3</sub> (CMT series); (ii) MoO<sub>3</sub> impregnated first, then the CoO (MCT series); and (iii) the CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> impregnated together (CMTg series).

The kinetic parameters for the 2-propanol decomposition over the CMT series are given in Table 4.24. The rate of 2-propanol removal, and propene and acetone formation, i.e.  $r_{\text{IPA}}$ ,  $r_{\text{p}}$ , and  $r_{\text{AC}}$ , increases with increasing the CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> contents up to CMT4 catalysts, then it drops with CMT5 catalyst, and then increases again for CMT6 and CMT7 catalysts (Table 4.24). The variation of activation energies for 2-propanol removal and propene and acetone formation with total CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> contents is shown in Fig. 4.66. It is clear that the activation energies for the

Table 4.24 Kinetic parameters for decomposition of 2-propanol over CMT series

| Catalyst                     | % conv. <sup>1</sup> | $r_{\text{IPA}}^2$ | $r_{\text{P}}^3$ | $r_{\text{Ac}}^4$ | $S_{\text{P}}^5$ | $S_{\text{Ac}}^6$ | $E_{\text{IPA}}^7$ | $E_{\text{P}}^8$ | $E_{\text{Ac}}^9$ |
|------------------------------|----------------------|--------------------|------------------|-------------------|------------------|-------------------|--------------------|------------------|-------------------|
| CoMoO <sub>4</sub>           | 2.53                 | 0.68               | 0.68             | -                 | 100              | -                 | 64.7               | 63.3             | -                 |
| CMT1                         | 2.31                 | 0.62               | 0.35             | 0.27              | 56.9             | 43.1              | 87.5               | 100.5            | 64.3              |
| CMT2                         | 4.20                 | 1.12               | 0.82             | 0.30              | 67.0             | 33.0              | 80.0               | 87.0             | 69.9              |
| CMT3                         | 8.11                 | 2.17               | 1.57             | 0.60              | 68.8             | 31.2              | 87.4               | 90.4             | 71.9              |
| CMT4                         | 11.6                 | 3.10               | 2.29             | 0.81              | 73.9             | 26.1              | 95.3               | 107.4            | 58.3              |
| CMT5                         | 8.97                 | 2.40               | 1.84             | 0.56              | 76.8             | 23.2              | 78.8               | 86.3             | 54.7              |
| CMT6                         | 16.4                 | 4.39               | 3.84             | 0.55              | 87.4             | 12.6              | 70.5               | 78.8             | 42.5              |
| CMT7                         | 15.4                 | 4.12               | 3.61             | 0.51              | 87.6             | 12.4              | 61.9               | 68.2             | 41.6              |
| TiO <sub>2</sub><br>(P - 25) | 2.22                 | 0.59               | 0.59             | -                 | 100              | -                 | 61.8               | 61.0             | -                 |

1 = % conversion

2 = rate of 2-propanol removal in  $\text{mmol}\cdot\text{h}^{-1}\cdot\text{g}_{\text{cat}}^{-1}$  at 453K.

3 = rate of propene formation in  $\text{mmol}\cdot\text{h}^{-1}\cdot\text{g}_{\text{cat}}^{-1}$  at 453K.

4 = rate of acetone formation in  $\text{mmol}\cdot\text{h}^{-1}\cdot\text{g}_{\text{cat}}^{-1}$  at 453K.

5 = propene % selectivity at 453K

6 = acetone % selectivity at 453K

7 = activation energy for 2-propanol in  $\text{kJ mol}^{-1}$

8 = activation energy for propene in  $\text{kJ mol}^{-1}$

9 = activation energy for acetone in  $\text{kJ mol}^{-1}$

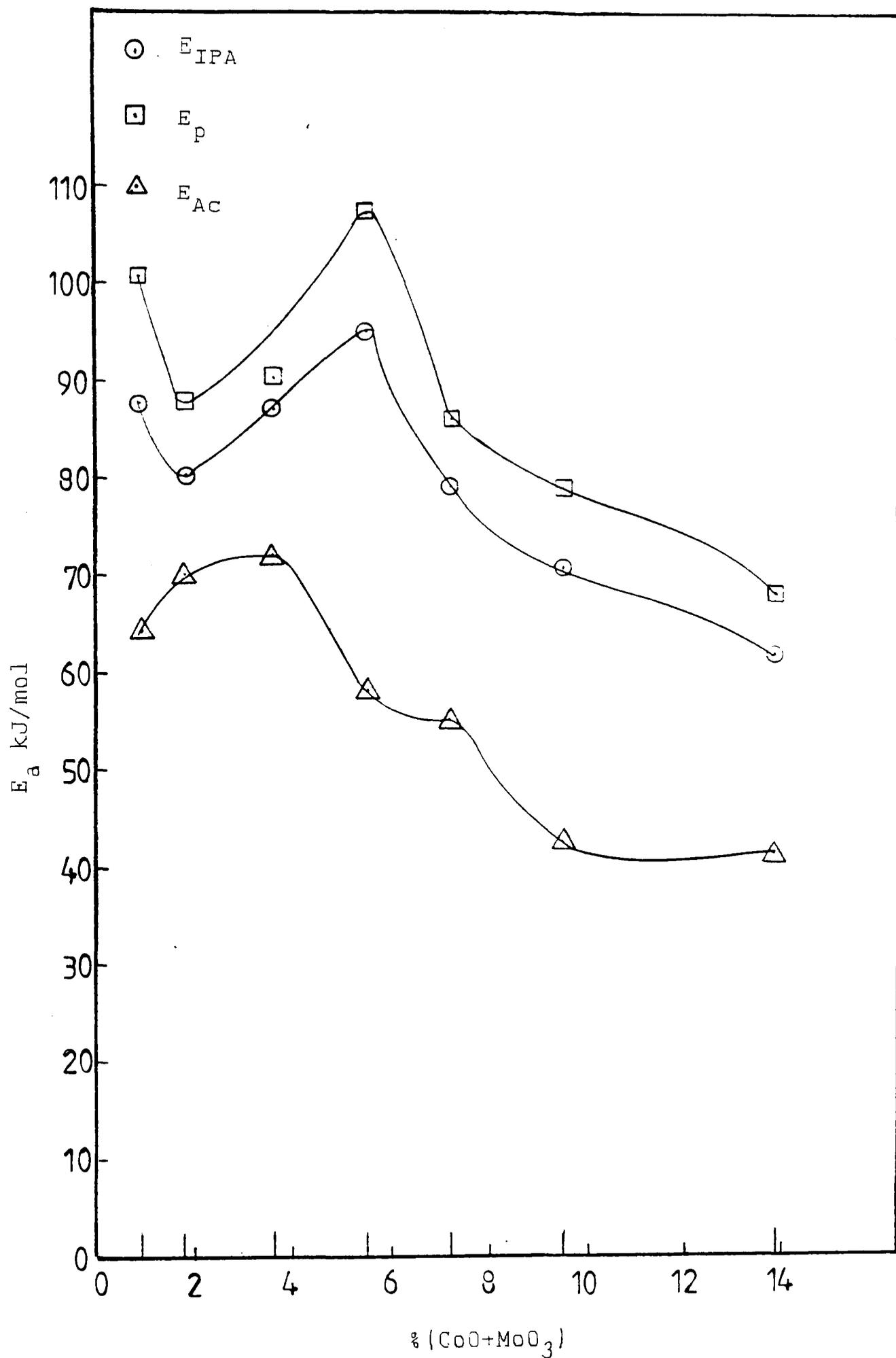


Fig. 4.66 Variation of activation energies  $E_{IPA}$ ,  $E_P$ , and  $E_A$  as a function of (CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>) content for the CMT series.

dehydration process are higher than the dehydrogenation process for all the catalysts in the CMT series.

For simplicity, the CMT3 catalyst, i.e. 1.2wt.%CoO + 2.4wt% MoO<sub>3</sub> TiO<sub>2</sub> is chosen and the variation in selectivity with temperature for propene and acetone formation, i.e. S<sub>p</sub> and S<sub>Ac</sub> is shown in Fig. 4.67. It is clear that the selectivity for propene formation is higher than for acetone formation.

Arrhenius plots for 2-propanol decomposition over the CMT3 catalyst are shown in Fig. 4.68. Percentage conversion and selectivity as a function of CoO content are shown in Fig. 4.69(a). S<sub>p</sub> increases with increasing CoO content from about 55% to 88% for all the catalysts, while S<sub>Ac</sub> decreases from 44% to 10% for all the catalysts at 453K.

The reaction rate per g CoO decreases gradually with increasing CoO content until CMT4 catalyst composition. A sharp decrease is observed at CMT5 catalyst composition, and then increases to CMT6 catalyst composition, and then finally decreases again at CMT7 catalyst. There could be a phase transformation or poisoning effect above CMT4 catalyst, i.e. CMT5 catalyst, which contains 2.3 wt% CoO and 4.90 wt.% MoO<sub>3</sub>, as shown in Fig. 4.69(b).

#### 4.1.5.4 MCT series

The kinetic parameters such as percentage conversion, rates of reaction, selectivities and activation energies are given in Table 4.25 for the MCT series. The variation in activation energies for 2-propanol removal, propene and

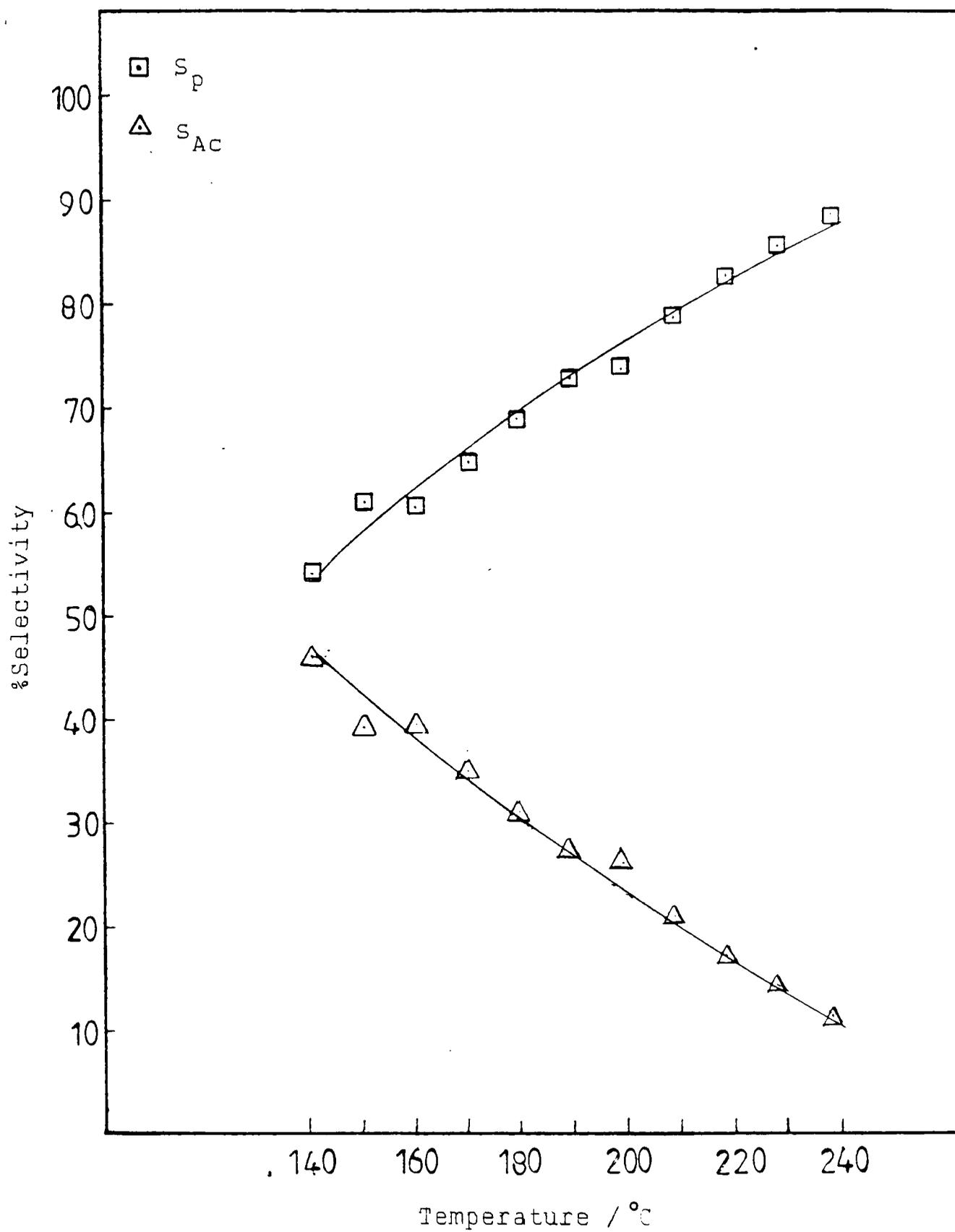


Fig. 4.67 Dependence of selectivity to propene and acetone formation with temperature in 2-propanol decomposition over the CMT3 catalyst.

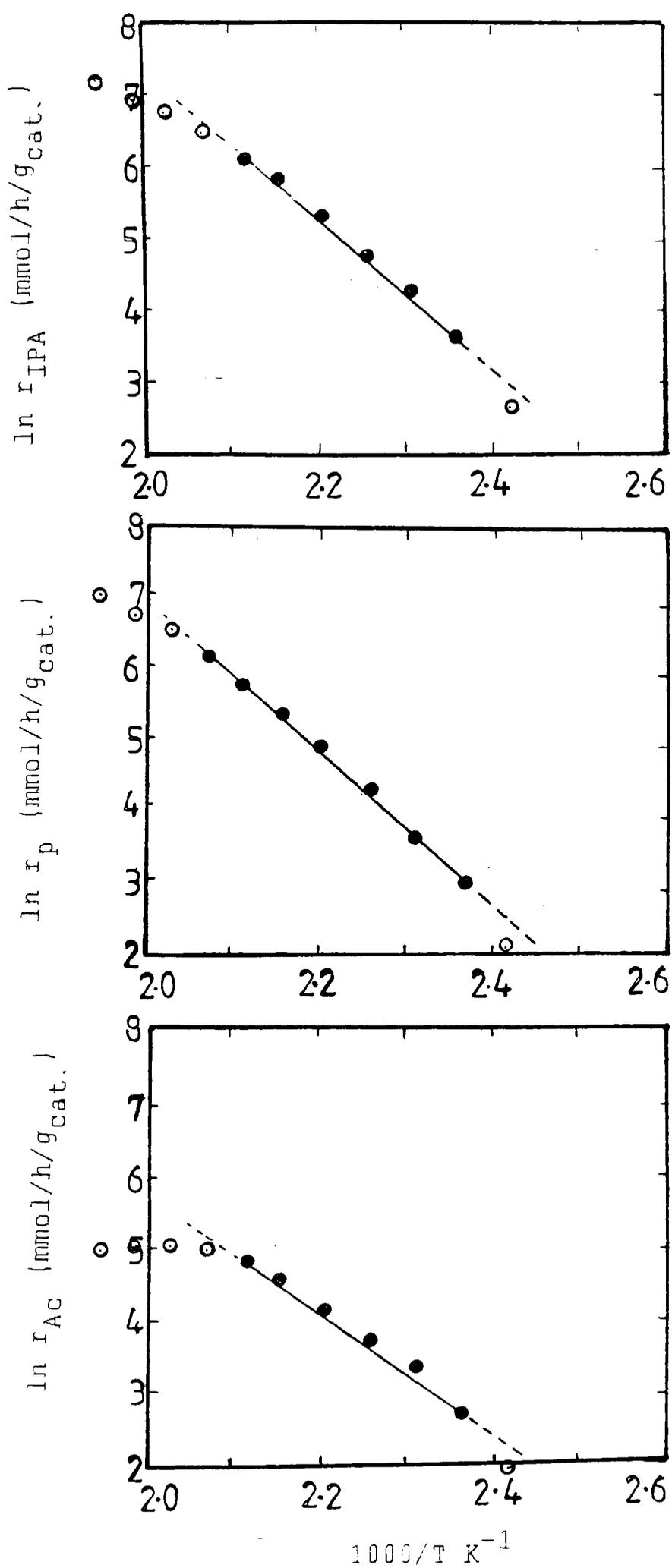


Fig. 4.68 Arrhenius plots for 2-propanol decomposition over CMT3 catalyst, (a) 2-propanol removal, (b) propene formation, and (c) acetone formation.

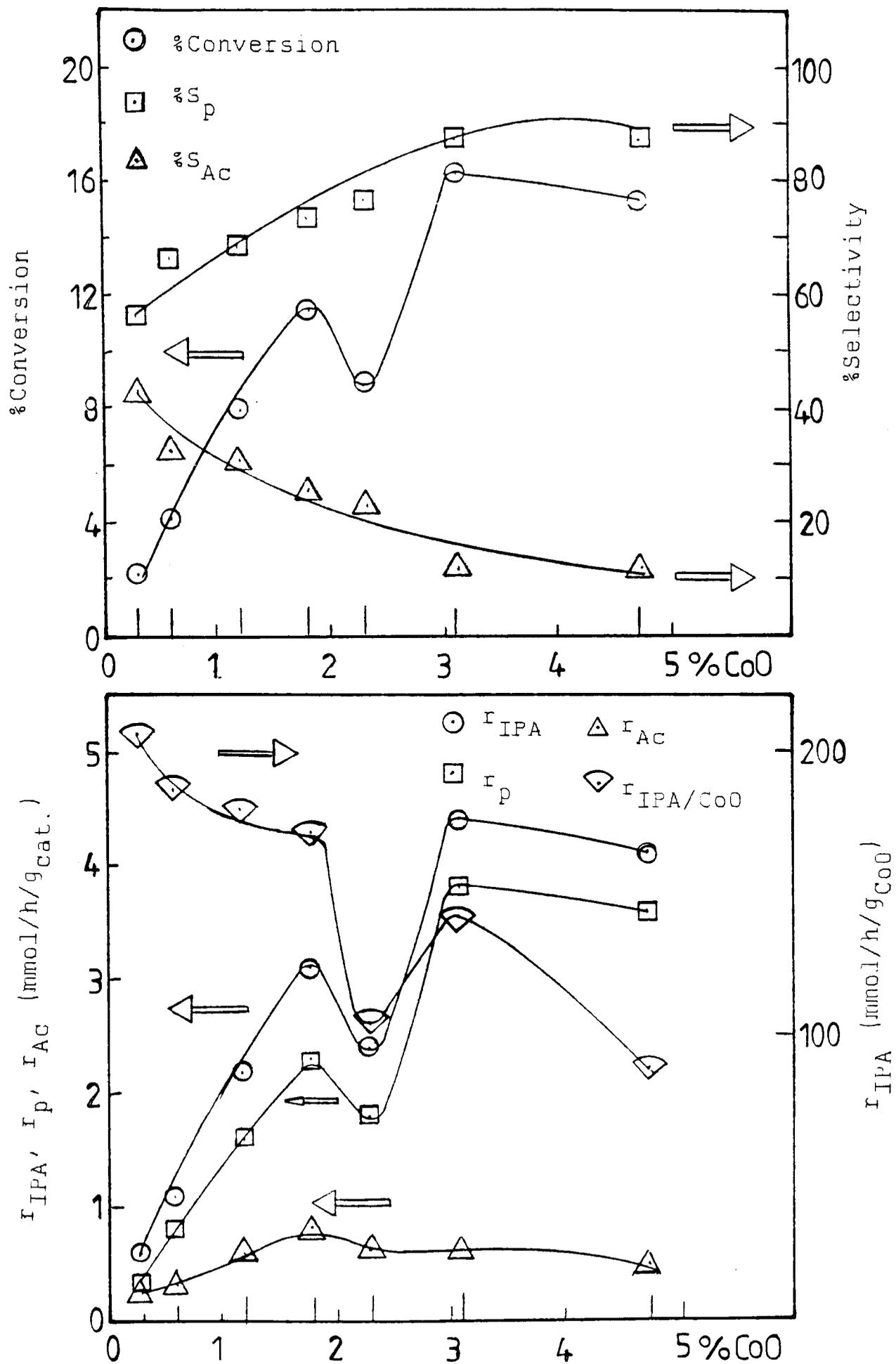


Fig. 4.69 (a) Variation in % conversion,  $S_p$ , and  $S_A$  with Co content for CMT series  
 (b) Activity for CMT catalysts as a function of CoO at 453K.

Table 4.25 Kinetic parameters for decomposition fo 2-propanol over MCT series

| Catalyst                     | % conv. <sup>1</sup> | $r_{\text{IPA}}^2$ | $r_{\text{P}}^3$ | $r_{\text{Ac}}^4$ | $S_{\text{P}}^5$ | $S_{\text{Ac}}^6$ | $E_{\text{IPA}}^7$ | $E_{\text{P}}^8$ | $E_{\text{Ac}}^9$ |
|------------------------------|----------------------|--------------------|------------------|-------------------|------------------|-------------------|--------------------|------------------|-------------------|
| CoMoO <sub>4</sub>           | 2.53                 | 0.68               | 0.68             | -                 | 100              | -                 | 64.7               | 63.3             | -                 |
| MCT1                         | 4.01                 | 1.07               | 0.63             | 0.44              | 59.1             | 40.9              | 81.1               | 94.7             | 59.8              |
| MCT2                         | 3.10                 | 0.83               | 0.47             | 0.36              | 56.5             | 43.5              | 88.0               | 111.8            | 68.3              |
| MCT3                         | 4.91                 | 1.31               | 0.88             | 0.43              | 67.0             | 33.0              | 84.3               | 94.7             | 66.05             |
| MCT4                         | 7.17                 | 1.92               | 1.49             | 0.43              | 77.5             | 22.5              | 90.8               | 101.9            | 65.0              |
| MCT5                         | 7.32                 | 1.96               | 1.47             | 0.49              | 75.1             | 24.9              | 81.2               | 94.5             | 61.8              |
| MCT6                         | 8,64                 | 2.31               | 1.90             | 0.41              | 82.2             | 17.8              | 92.4               | 101.8            | 61.6              |
| MCT7                         | 11.5                 | 3.09               | 2.52             | 0.57              | 81.7             | 18.3              | 77.5               | 83.6             | 70.6              |
| TiO <sub>2</sub><br>(P - 25) | 2.22                 | 0.59               | 0.59             | -                 | 100              | -                 | 61.8               | 61.0             | -                 |

1 = % conversion

2 = rate of 2-propanol removal in  $\text{mmol.h}^{-1}.\text{g}_{\text{cat}}^{-1}$  at 453K.

3 = rate of propene formation in  $\text{mmol.h}^{-1}.\text{g}_{\text{cat}}^{-1}$  at 453K.

4 = rate of acetone formation in  $\text{mmol.h}^{-1}.\text{g}_{\text{cat}}^{-1}$  at 453K.

5 = propene % selectivity at 453K

6 = acetone % selectivity at 453K

7 = activation energy for 2-propanol in  $\text{kJ mol}^{-1}$

8 = activation energy for propene in  $\text{kJ mol}^{-1}$

9 = activation energy for acetone in  $\text{kJ mol}^{-1}$

acetone formation, i.e.  $E_{IPA}$ ,  $E_P$ , and  $E_{AC}$ , with the total CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> contents is shown in Fig. 4.70. The activation energies for the dehydration process remain higher than the dehydrogenation process as shown in Fig. 4.70.

The change in selectivity with temperature for propene and acetone formation, i.e.  $S_P$  and  $S_{AC}$  for the MCT3 catalyst is shown in Fig. 4.71. Compared with the CMT3 catalyst, it is apparent that selectivity for propene formation is higher than selectivity for acetone formation.

Fig. 4.72 shows Arrhenius plots for 2-propanol decomposition over MCT3 catalyst. Fig. 4.73(a) shows the percentage conversion and  $S_P$  and  $S_A$  as a function of MoO<sub>3</sub> content for all the catalysts at 180°C. Conversion increases linearly with increasing MoO<sub>3</sub> loading, while  $S_P$  is higher than  $S_{AC}$  for all the catalysts at 180°C. Fig. 4.73(b) shows the rates of reaction of 2-propanol removal, i.e.  $r_{IPA}$ , and for propene and acetone formation, i.e.  $r_P$  and  $r_{AC}$ , as a function of MoO<sub>3</sub> content. The rate of 2-propanol removal per g MoO<sub>3</sub>, i.e.  $r_{IPA}/\text{MoO}_3$  is also shown in Fig. 4.73(b). There is a trend in the activity, it drops sharply from 178 mmol.h<sup>-1</sup>.g<sup>-1</sup>MoO<sub>3</sub> for the MCT1 catalyst to 72 mmol.h<sup>-1</sup>.g<sup>-1</sup>MoO<sub>3</sub> and keeps decreasing with an increasing MoO<sub>3</sub> content (see Fig. 4.73(b)).

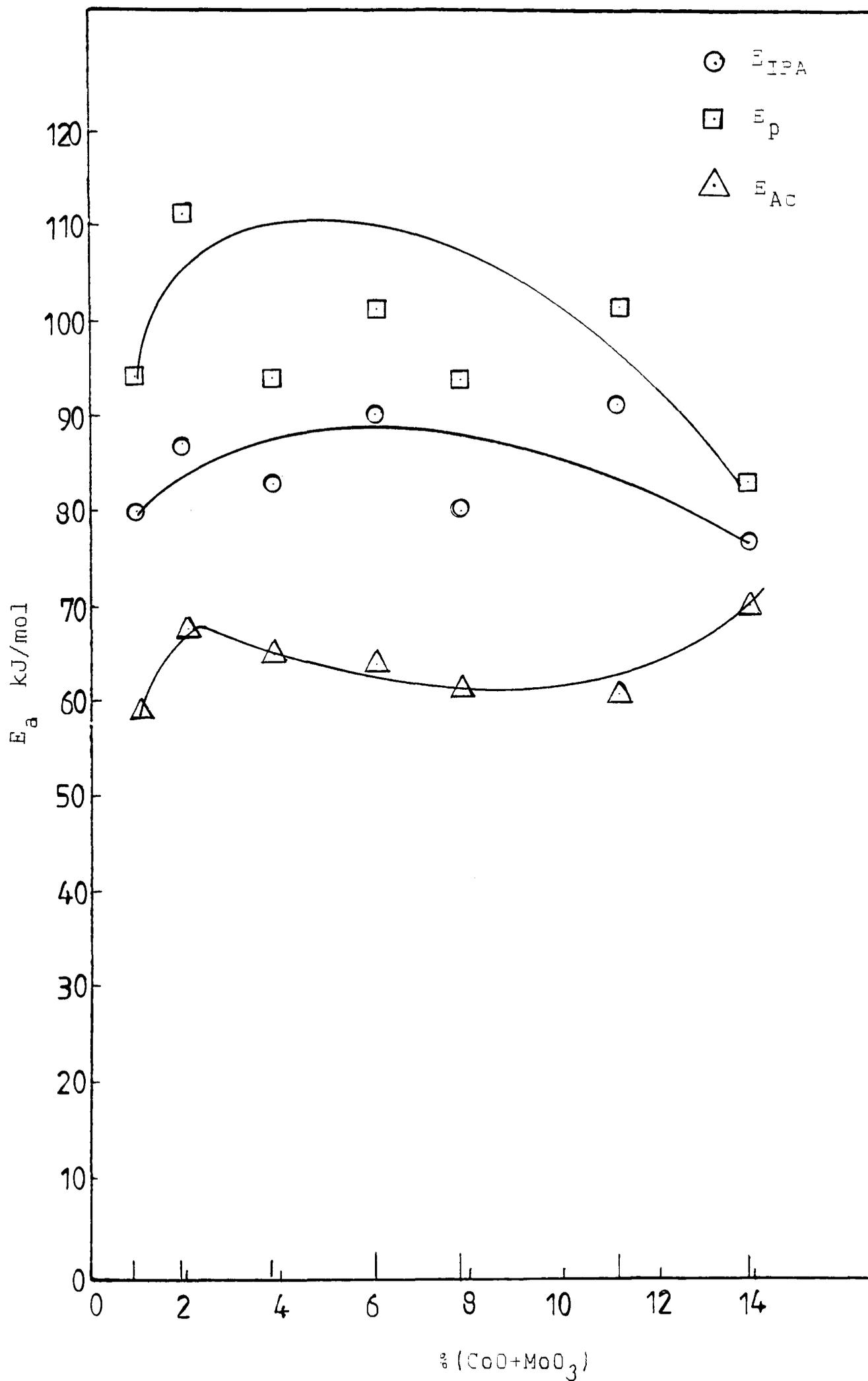


Fig. 4.70 Variation in activation energies  $E_{IPA}$ ,  $E_P$  and  $E_A$  as a function of total  $\text{CoO}$  and  $\text{MoO}_3$  content for the MCT series.

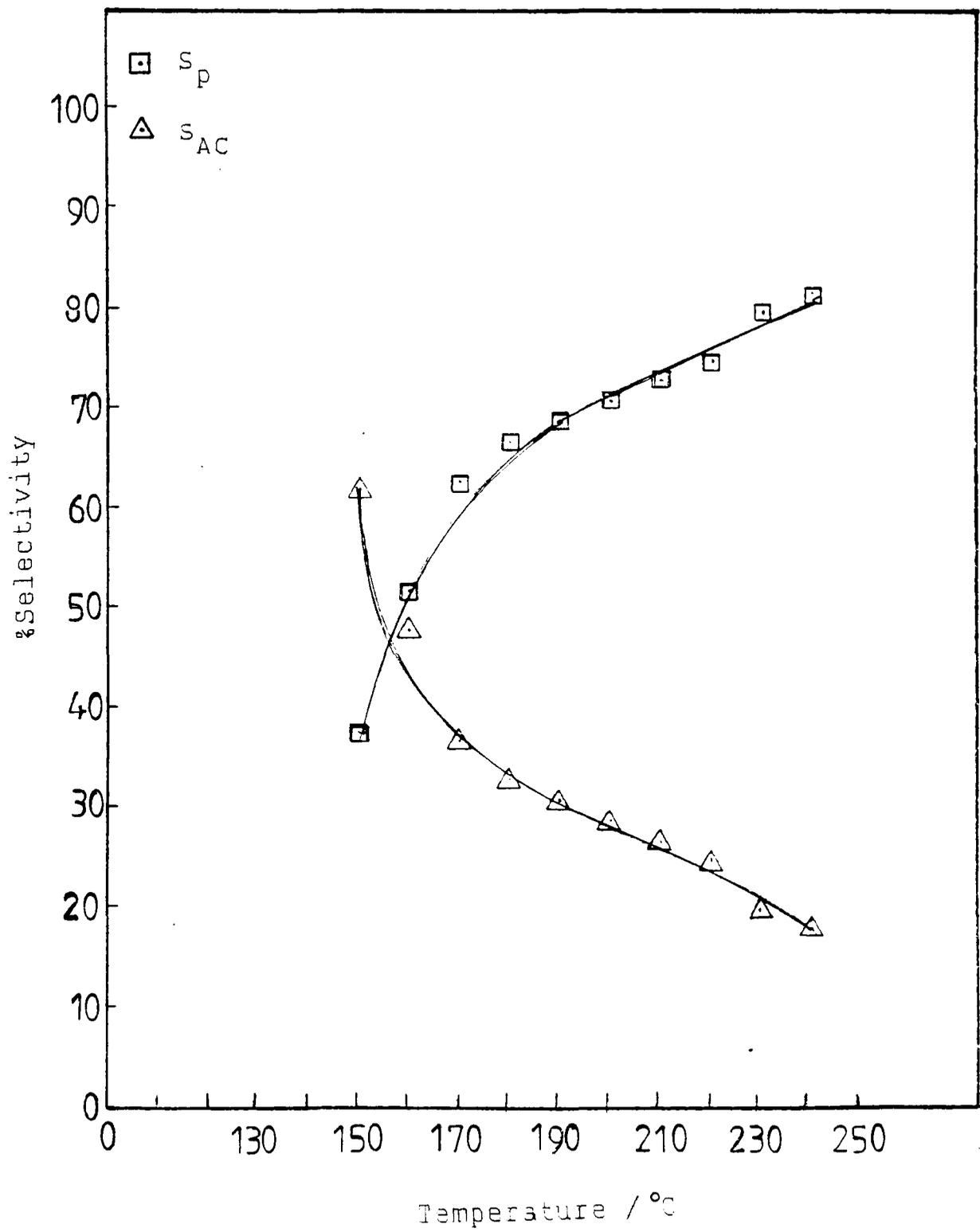


Fig. 4.71 Variation of selectivity to propene and acetone formation with temperature in 2-propanol decomposition over the MCT3 catalyst.

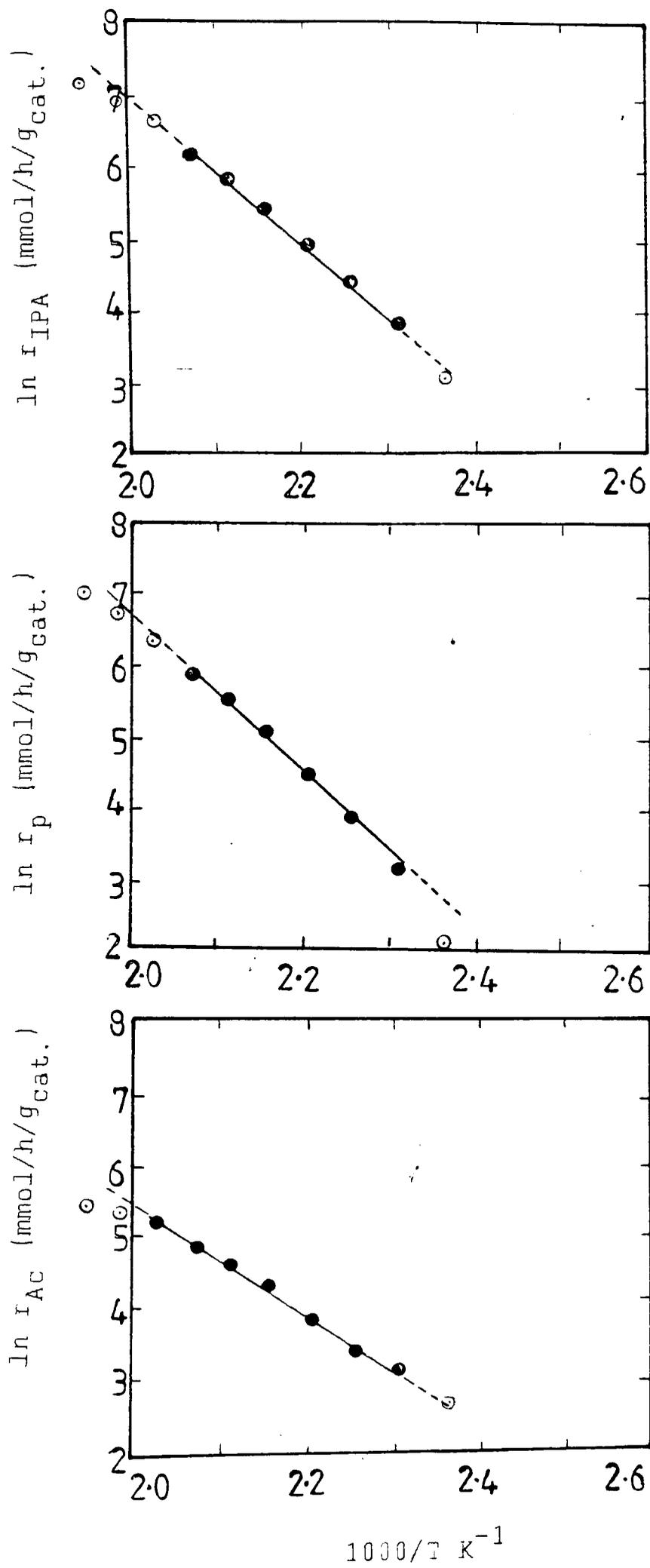


Fig. 4.72 Arrhenius plots for 2-propanol decomposition over MCT3 catalyst, (a) 2-propanol removal, (b) propene formation, and (c) acetone formation.

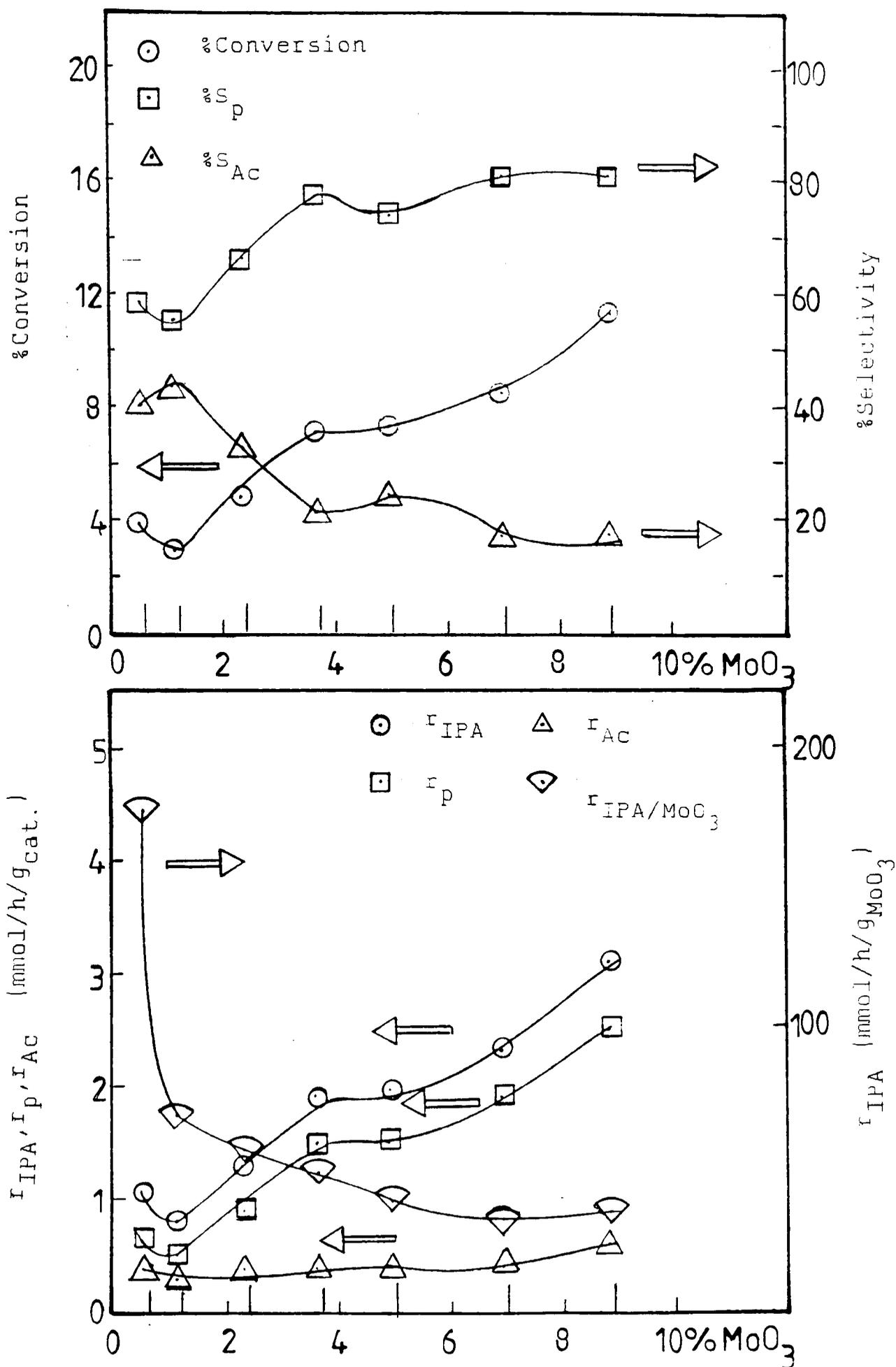


Fig. 4.73 (a) Variation in % conversions,  $S_p$ , and  $S_{Ac}$  with  $MoO_3$  content for MCT series  
 (b) Activity for MCT catalysts as a function of  $MoO_3$  at 453K.

#### 4.1.5.5 CMTg series

Finally, the kinetic parameters for the decomposition of 2-propanol over the CMTg series are given in Table 4.26. The variation in  $E_{\text{IPA}}$ ,  $E_{\text{p}}$ , and  $E_{\text{AC}}$  with the total CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> contents is shown in Fig. 4.74.  $E_{\text{p}}$  are higher than  $E_{\text{A}}$ , for all the catalysts, the same phenomenon as with the previous two series, i.e. CMT and MCT.

The variation in selectivities, i.e.  $S_{\text{p}}$  and  $S_{\text{AC}}$  with temperature for the CMTg3 catalyst is shown in Fig. 4.75. With increasing temperature,  $S_{\text{p}}$  showed higher values than  $S_{\text{AC}}$ . Arrhenius plots for 2-propanol decomposition over the CMTg3 catalyst are shown in Fig. 4.76.

Percentage conversion as a function of CoO content is shown in Fig. 4.77(a). It increases with increasing CoO content up to 2.1 wt.% and reaches a plateau at 4.8 wt.% CoO and then decreases at 6 wt.% CoO.  $S_{\text{p}}$  and  $S_{\text{AC}}$  as a function of CoO content at 180°C for all the catalysts are shown in Fig. 4.77(a).  $S_{\text{p}}$  remains higher than  $S_{\text{AC}}$  for all the catalysts as shown in Fig. 4.77(a). Fig. 4.77(b) shows the rates of reaction for 2-propanol removal and propene and acetone formation, i.e.  $r_{\text{IPA}}$ ,  $r_{\text{p}}$ , and  $r_{\text{AC}}$  as a function of CoO content. The rate of removal of 2-propanol per g CoO is also shown. The activity drops linearly as the CoO content increases for all the catalysts.

Fig. 4.78 shows the "compensation effect" plots for the Arrhenius parameters obtained in the CMT, MCT and CMTg series with respect to the products. Points for both reactions, i.e. dehydration and dehydrogenation, do not lie on the same line, the slopes of which correspond to an isokinetic temperature of 462K and 478K, respectively.

Table 4.26 Kinetic parameters for decomposition of 2-propanol over CMTg series

| Catalyst                     | % conv. <sup>1</sup> | $r_{\text{IPA}}^2$ | $r_{\text{P}}^3$ | $r_{\text{Ac}}^4$ | $S_{\text{P}}^5$ | $S_{\text{Ac}}^6$ | $E_{\text{IPA}}^7$ | $E_{\text{P}}^8$ | $E_{\text{Ac}}^9$ |
|------------------------------|----------------------|--------------------|------------------|-------------------|------------------|-------------------|--------------------|------------------|-------------------|
| CoMoO <sub>4</sub>           | 2.53                 | 0.68               | 0.68             | -                 | 100              | -                 | 64.7               | 63.3             | -                 |
| CMTg1                        | 2.44                 | 0.65               | 0.38             | 0.27              | 58.8             | 41.2              | 96.3               | 106.3            | 64.7              |
| CMTg2                        | 4.15                 | 1.11               | 0.72             | 0.39              | 64.7             | 35.3              | 102.1              | 111.6            | 75.3              |
| CMTg3                        | 5.61                 | 1.50               | 0.99             | 0.51              | 65.9             | 34.1              | 91.6               | 104.0            | 74.0              |
| CMTg4                        | 6.44                 | 1.72               | 1.18             | 0.54              | 68.7             | 31.3              | 96.0               | 108              | 73.6              |
| CMTg5                        | 7.62                 | 2.04               | 1.50             | 0.54              | 73.4             | 26.6              | 67.9               | 79.9             | 45.6              |
| CMTg6                        | 7.37                 | 1.97               | 1.43             | 0.54              | 72.7             | 27.3              | 92.8               | 101.5            | 71.7              |
| CMTg7                        | 5.92                 | 1.58               | 1.17             | 0.41              | 74.4             | 25.6              | 71.7               | 80.0             | 61.8              |
| TiO <sub>2</sub><br>(P - 25) | 2.22                 | 0.59               | 0.59             | -                 | 100              | -                 | 61.8               | 61.0             | -                 |

1 = % conversion

2 = rate of 2-propanol removal in  $\text{mmol.h}^{-1}.\text{g}_{\text{cat}}^{-1}$  at 453K.

3 = rate of propene formation in  $\text{mmol.h}^{-1}.\text{g}_{\text{cat}}^{-1}$  at 453K.

4 = rate of acetone formation in  $\text{mmol.h}^{-1}.\text{g}_{\text{cat}}^{-1}$  at 453K.

5 = propene % selectivity at 453K

6 = acetone % selectivity at 453K

7 = activation energy for 2-propanol in  $\text{kJ mol}^{-1}$

8 = activation energy for propene in  $\text{kJ mol}^{-1}$

9 = activation energy for acetone in  $\text{kJ mol}^{-1}$

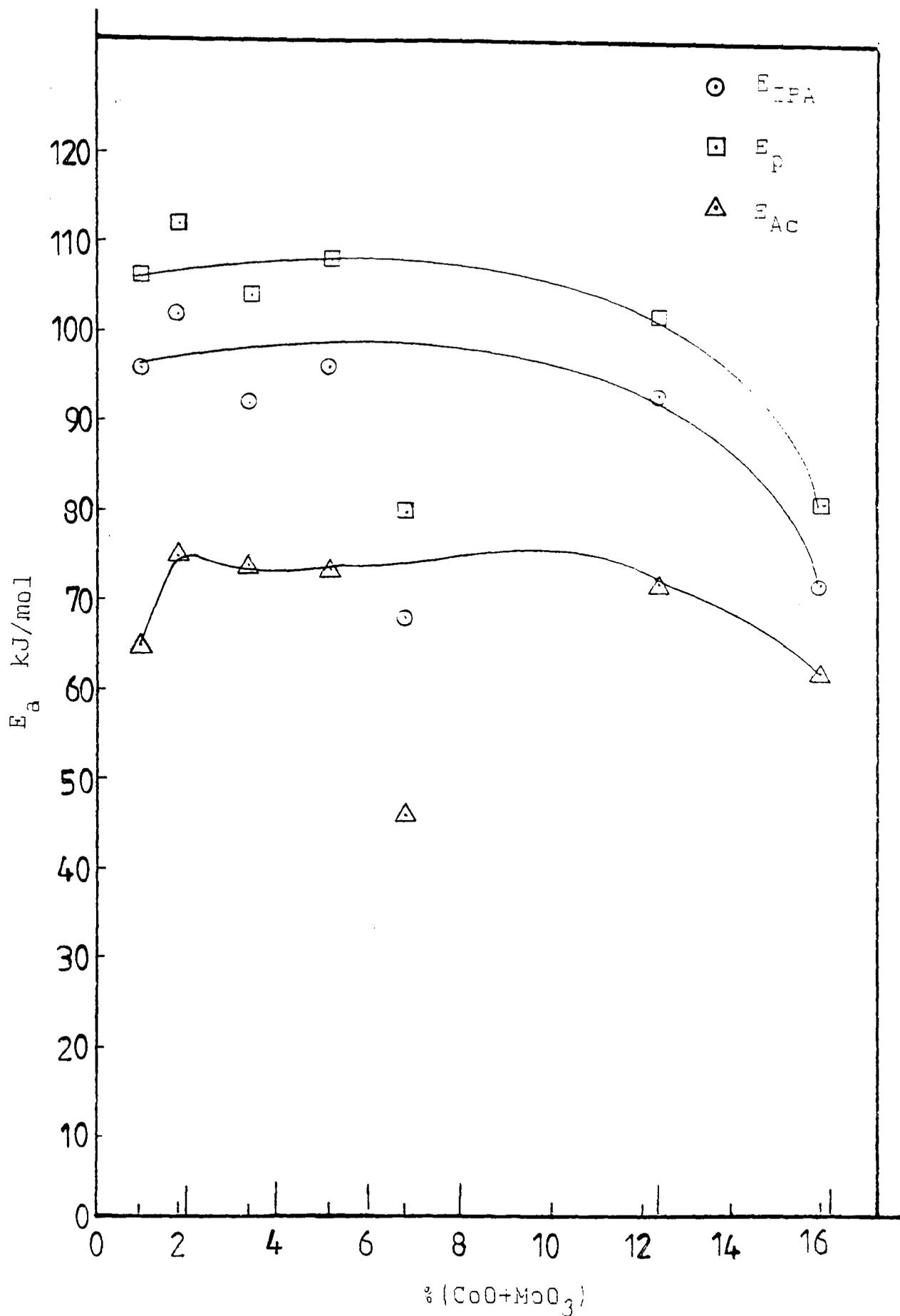


Fig. 4.74 Variation in activation energies  $E_{IPA}$ ,  $E_P$ , and  $E_A$  as a function of total  $\text{CoO}$  and  $\text{MoO}_3$  content for the CMTg series.

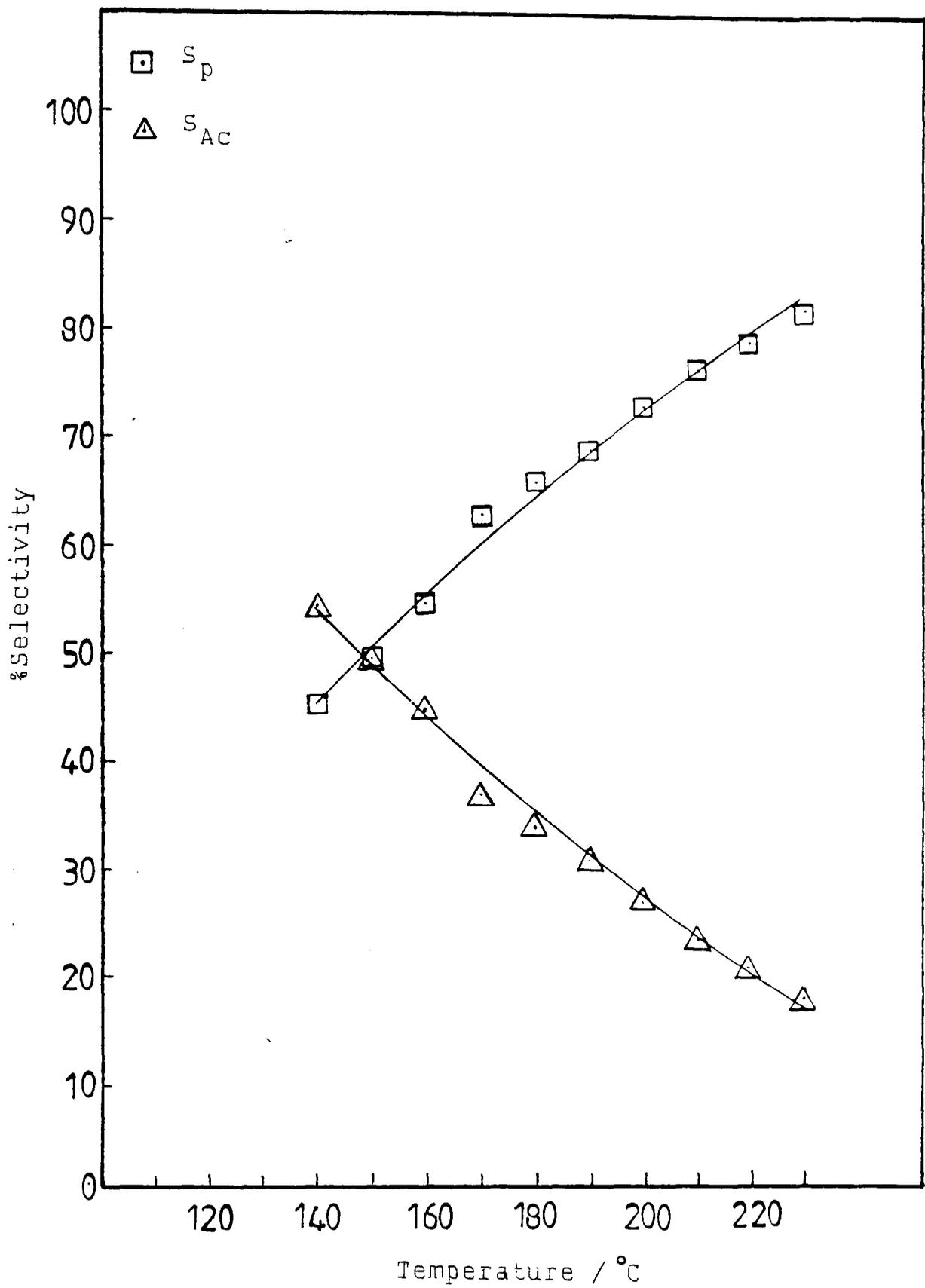


Fig. 4.75 Variation in selectivity to propene and acetone formation with temperature in 2-propanol decomposition over the CMTg3 catalyst.

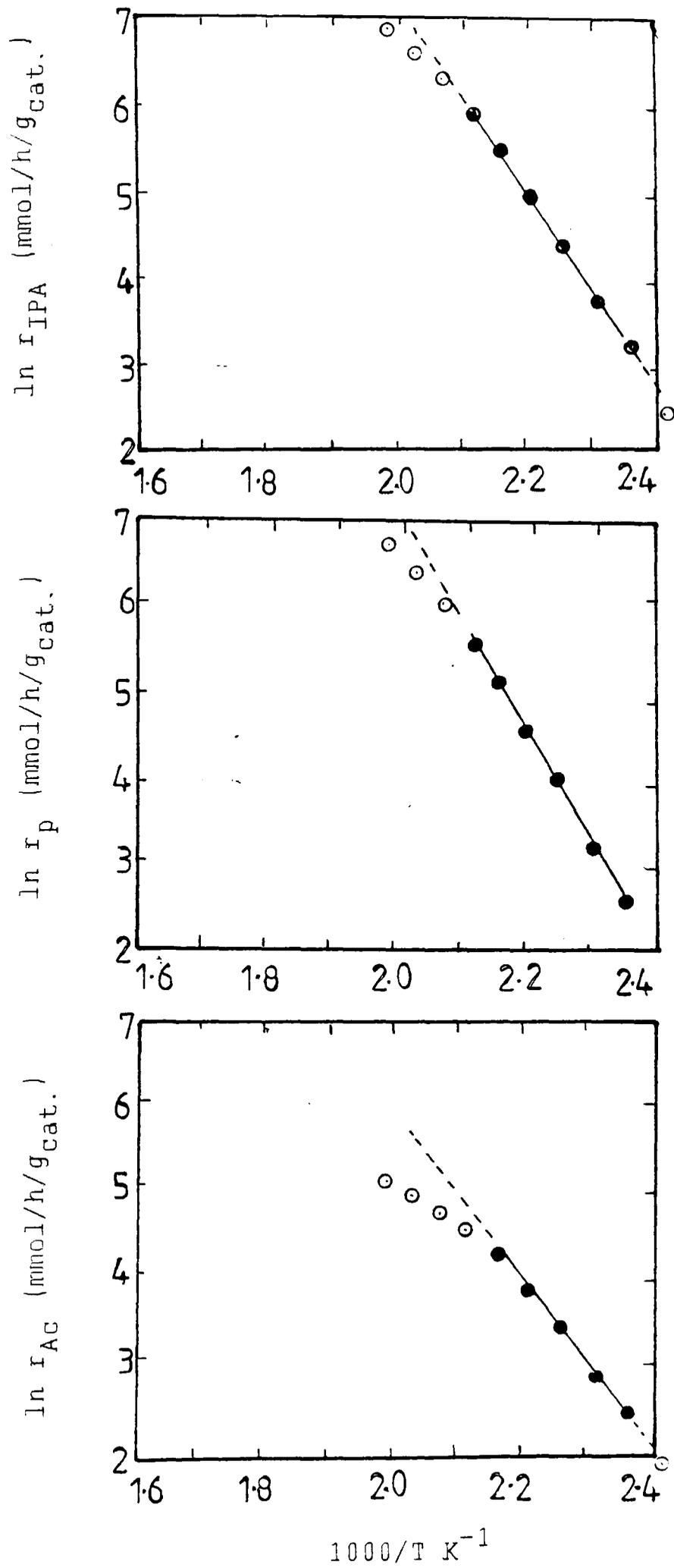


Fig. 4.76 Arrhenius plots for 2-propanol decomposition over CMTg3 catalyst, (a) 2-propanol removal, (b) propene formation, and (c) acetone formation.

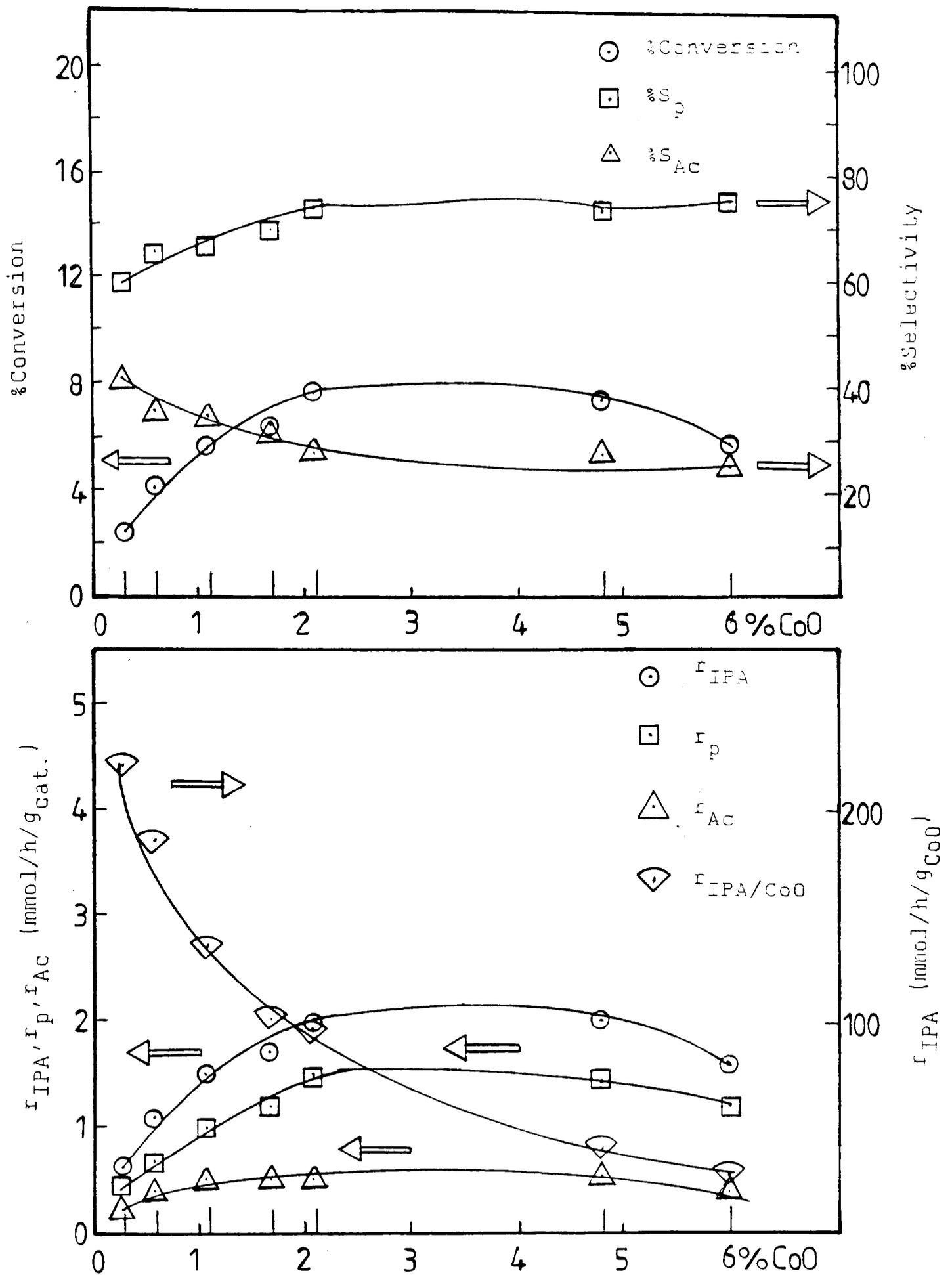


Fig. 4.77 (a) Variation in % conversion,  $S_p$ , and  $S_A$  with CoO content for CMTg series  
 (b) Activity of CMTg catalysts as a function of CoO at 453K

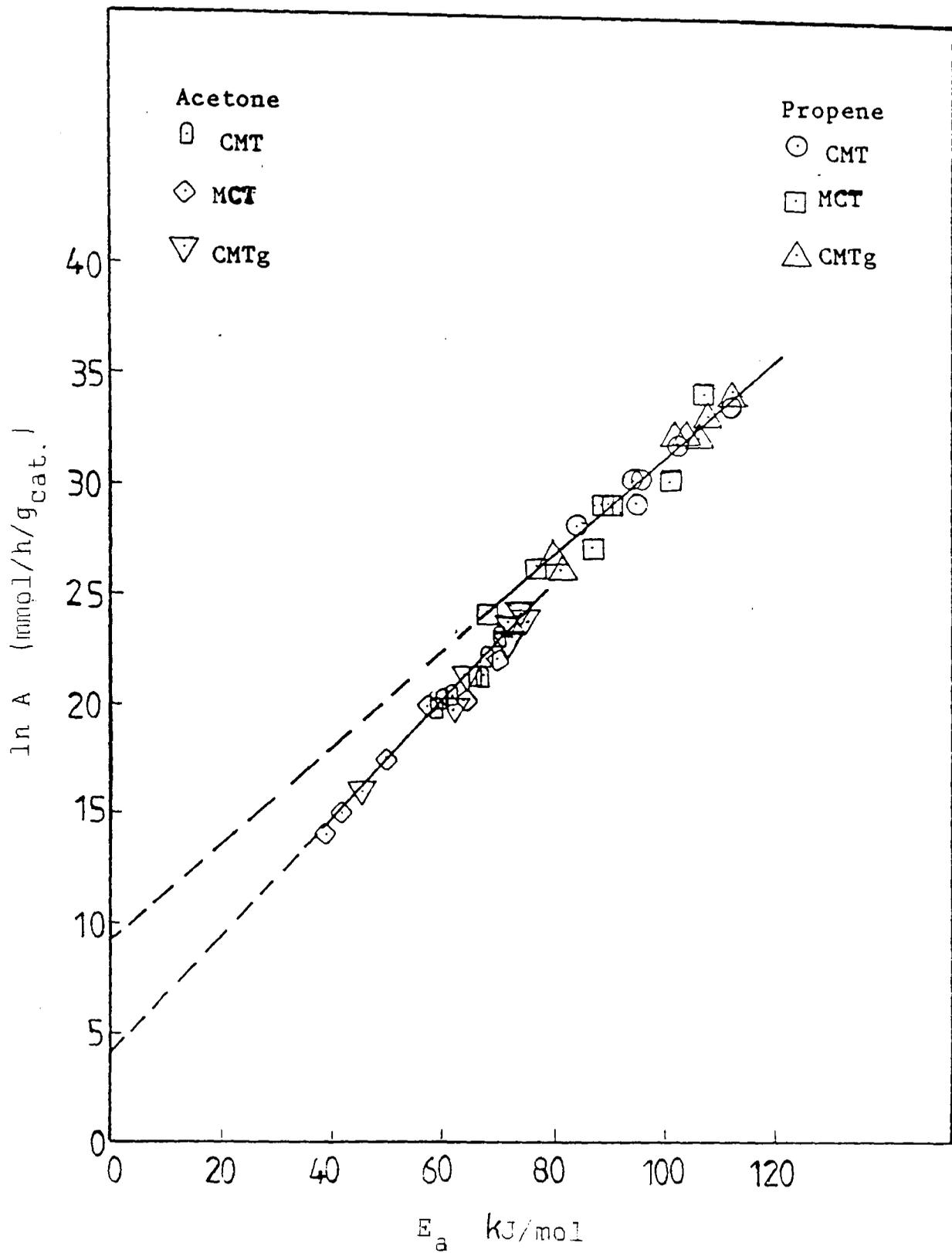


Fig. 4.73 Compensation effect for 2-propanol decomposition catalysed by  $\text{CoO-MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$  catalysts.

## 4.2 References

1. J. R. Anderson and K. C. Pratt, in "Introduction to characterization and testing of catalysts" Academic Press, London and New York. (1985).
2. D. S. Zingg, L. E. Makovsky, R. E. Tischer, F. R. Brown and D. M. Hercules, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 86, 360 (1980)
3. R. L. Chin and D. M. Hercules, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 86, 360 (1980)
4. R. B. Greigor, F. A. Lytle, R. L. Chin, and D. M. Hercules, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 86, 1232 (1981).
5. J. Grimblot and J. P. Bonnelle, *J. Electron Spectr.*, 9, 449-457 (1976).
6. J. Haber and L. Ungier, *J. Elec. Spec. Rel. Phen.* 12, 305-312 (1977).
7. M. Oku and K. Hirokaw, *J. Elec. Spec. Rel. Phen.* 8, 475-481 (1976).
8. G. C. Bond, *Z. Phys. Chem. Neue Folge*, Bd. 144, S. 21-31 (1985).
9. G. C. Bond, and S. Flamerz, *Appl. Catal.* 33, 219 (1987).

## CHAPTER 5 DISCUSSION

### 5.1 MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts

#### 5.1.1 Laser Raman spectroscopy (LRS)

Raman spectra for MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts prepared by impregnation using ammonium heptamolybdate (AHM) and molybdenum oxalate, i.e. MT/C and MOT/C series, are given in Sec. 4.1.1.1.

TiO<sub>2</sub> as low surface area ( $\sim 10\text{m}^2\text{g}^{-1}$ ) anatase shows relatively intense Raman bands at 640, 515 and 395  $\text{cm}^{-1}$ , and with pure MoO<sub>3</sub> bands at 998, 821 and 668  $\text{cm}^{-1}$  were readily detectable<sup>(1)</sup>. With the supported MoO<sub>x</sub> however no significant bands were observed at MoO<sub>3</sub> contents of 1 wt.% or less for either the MT/C or the MOT/C series. At higher concentrations, bands at 980, and 972 (shoulder), 820 and 995  $\text{cm}^{-1}$  appear, their intensities varying with MoO<sub>3</sub> content as shown in Figs. 4.1 and 4.2 (Sec. 4.1.1.1). The two former bands are clearly associated with some intermediate phase, as their intensities pass through maxima (2); the latter two are due to microcrystalline MoO<sub>3</sub>.

The most prominent characteristic wave-number regions of vibrational modes of molybdate species are: 200-250, 300-350, 700-850, and 900-1000  $\text{cm}^{-1}$ <sup>(2)</sup>, which are to be assigned respectively to Mo-O-Mo deformation, Mo=O bending vibra-

tions, antisymmetric Mo-O-Mo stretching and symmetric and antisymmetric terminal Mo=O stretching vibrations (2,3).

Laser Raman spectroscopy was used to follow the morphology of surface and crystalline species as a function of metal loading, metal impregnation sequence and method of impregnation. In general, the spectra of MoO<sub>3</sub>/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> catalysts reported by various research groups are comparable. The most marked band is that at 940-970 cm<sup>-1</sup>. This band shifts to higher wave-numbers with increasing Mo content (3-7); this can be attributed to the presence of a polymeric octahedrally co-ordinated surface species. The position and the intensity of this band can be modified by the presence of H<sub>2</sub>O on the sample<sup>(8)</sup>. Recent Raman spectroscopic studies of a series of MoO<sub>x</sub>/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> catalysts have shown that highly dispersed MoO<sub>x</sub> readily interacts with H<sub>2</sub>O and O<sub>2</sub>, causing large shifts in the metal-oxygen stretching frequencies associated with surface oxide (9,10).

Thomas<sup>(11)</sup> found that the Raman spectra of Mo catalysts prepared by liquid phase adsorption (pH = 1 and 6) and by gas phase adsorption were essentially similar to the spectra of catalysts prepared by impregnation of Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub><sup>(11)</sup>. From the presence of weak bands at 295, 665, 820 and 998 cm<sup>-1</sup>, he concluded that a small amount of MoO<sub>3</sub> was present in the catalyst prepared by liquid phase adsorption at pH = 1. Dufresne et al.<sup>(12)</sup> studied catalysts prepared via impregnation using high and low surface area Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>. Raman spectra show that MoO<sub>4</sub><sup>2-</sup> ions were present in catalysts with low Mo

loading. For higher Mo concentrations, polymeric aggregates or two-dimensional polymolybdates were thought to be the major species, with Mo-O octahedra being the dominant species. For very high Mo contents, Raman bands were assigned to bulk MoO<sub>3</sub>. Depending on the preparation conditions, the Al<sub>2</sub>(MoO<sub>4</sub>)<sub>3</sub> phase could also be detected<sup>(12)</sup>. They concluded that the dispersion of Mo species is very similar on the two Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> supports. They also found that at low Mo loading, many more Mo species in the tetrahedral environment were detected on the low surface area Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub><sup>(12)</sup>.

Wang and Hall<sup>(13)</sup> suggested that the band at 950 cm<sup>-1</sup> corresponds to the Mo=O frequency of a tetrahedral molybdate group bonded to the surface. In addition, they interpreted the ratio of intensities at the 950 and 970 cm<sup>-1</sup> band as a measure of the ratio of tetrahedral monomeric to octahedrally co-ordinated polymolybdate species. They found that this ratio decreased with increased loading<sup>(13)</sup>. Leyer et al.<sup>(14)</sup> prepared a MoO<sub>x</sub>/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> monolayer catalyst by the incipient wetness method at pH = 6. The occurrence of low frequency bands in the Raman spectrum indicated the presence of a small percentage (~10%) of Mo as the tetrahedral monomeric species, while the other species were thought to be polymolybdates.

By Raman spectroscopy both bulk MoO<sub>3</sub> and Mo surface species have been detected for MoO<sub>x</sub>/SiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts<sup>(15,16)</sup>. The nature of the surface phase can be considered in the same manner as has been described for MoO<sub>x</sub>/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> catalysts, since it concerns the same Raman bands. Qualitatively, the

structure of  $\text{MoO}_x/\text{SiO}_2$  catalysts thus resembles the structure of  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  catalysts. From the presence of crystalline  $\text{MoO}_3$  at surface coverages considerably lower than the theoretical monolayer coverage, it was concluded that the adsorption capacity of  $\text{SiO}_2$  is lower than that of  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$ <sup>(15,16)</sup>. The behaviour of  $\text{SiO}_2$  is quite different from that of the other supports. In this case, adsorption of molybdate ions from acid solution is not effective for the formation of a complete  $\text{MoO}_x$  monolayer<sup>(17)</sup>. The  $\text{SiO}_2$  surface is also incompletely covered with  $\text{MoO}_x$  via adsorption of  $\text{MoO}_2(\text{OH})_2$  from the gas phase<sup>(17)</sup>.  $\text{MoO}_x$  surface species/ $\text{SiO}_2$  interactions will therefore be weak. As a consequence, the weakly held molybdate groups will largely decompose on  $\text{SiO}_2$  during calcination to form crystalline  $\text{MoO}_3$  even below monolayer coverage<sup>(3, 18)</sup>. Raman spectra of a series of  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{SiO}_2$  catalysts prepared by impregnation showed a weak broad band appearing at  $970\text{ cm}^{-1}$  at 2.8% $\text{MoO}_3$ ; in 6.7% $\text{MoO}_3/\text{SiO}_2$  this shifted to  $956\text{ cm}^{-1}$  and an additional broad band at  $884\text{ cm}^{-1}$  appeared. Following the band assignments as in  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$ , these bands can be ascribed to a molybdena interaction species which must be considered as an analogue of a polyanion chemically interacting with support surface. The formation of crystalline  $\text{MoO}_3$  was first detected in a sample having 6.7% $\text{MoO}_3$  as indicated by the occurrence of the two narrow bands at  $996$  and  $821\text{ cm}^{-1}$ ; these increase with increasing Mo loading of the sample<sup>(18)</sup>. The Raman spectrum for a  $\text{MoO}_x/\text{SiO}_2$  catalyst (loading near the monolayer capacity) prepared by

the incipient wetness method at pH = 6 and calcined at 500°C showed that crystalline MoO<sub>3</sub> is the dominant species. A weak and broad band near 930 cm<sup>-1</sup> was detected, which also indicates the formation of some surface molybdate<sup>(14)</sup>. Stencel et al.<sup>(19)</sup> studied Mo<sup>VI</sup>O<sub>x</sub>/SiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts by Raman spectroscopy and found that the surface of MoO<sub>x</sub>/SiO<sub>2</sub> samples depended on the state of hydration/dehydration of the catalysts.

Two Mo species (i.e. Mo monolayer species and MoO<sub>3</sub>) have been identified and quantified by Raman spectroscopy for both MT/C and MOT/C catalysts. The monolayer species was shown to increase with Mo loading up to 1 wt.% MoO<sub>3</sub> in both series, and to level off at higher Mo loadings<sup>(20)</sup>. MoO<sub>3</sub> was detected above 1 wt.% MoO<sub>3</sub> and shown to increase linearly with further Mo additions. The Mo speciation determined from Raman results was shown to correlate with XPS and X-ray diffraction measurements<sup>(20)</sup>.

On the TiO<sub>2</sub> surface, Ti<sup>4+</sup> ions are octahedrally coordinated and the OH groups are uniformly distributed, providing a homogeneous surface for adsorption of molybdate anions<sup>(21)</sup>. On the other hand, on Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Al<sup>3+</sup> ions are octahedrally or tetrahedrally co-ordinated and OH groups are preferentially formed in parallel rows<sup>(21)</sup>. This requires extensive surface diffusion of Mo and rearrangement of the molybdate species deposited during the impregnation and has led to the significant differences between the Raman results of various investigators<sup>(21)</sup>. As a result, on TiO<sub>2</sub> we see MoO<sub>3</sub> formation only after exceeding the monolayer coverage,

whereas on  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$ ,  $\text{MoO}_3$  is detected even at submonolayer loadings if the impregnation method of loading is used<sup>(21)</sup>. On  $\text{SiO}_2$ , however, at high surface coverages crystalline  $\text{MoO}_3$  is formed also, due to weak interaction between  $\text{MoO}_3$  and the support<sup>(22,23)</sup>.

Raman results on  $\text{TiO}_2$  indicate that, at low coverages, the majority of the surface monolayer molybdate species are in tetrahedral co-ordination<sup>(24)</sup>. As the coverage approaches one monolayer, polymerization occurs and octahedrally co-ordinated polymeric surface species are formed<sup>(24)</sup>. Loading beyond a monolayer results in a monolayer of polymeric surface species and bulk-like  $\text{MoO}_3$  on top of the monolayer.

#### 5.1.2 Temperature-programmed reduction (TPR)

TPR profiles for the MT/C and MOT/C catalysts are shown in Figs. 4.5 and 4.6, respectively. (See Section 4.1.2.1). Below the monolayer region, i.e. 0.5 wt.%  $\text{MoO}_3$ , four peaks are formed in both series. With increasing  $\text{MoO}_3$  content, the number of peaks decreases from four to two well separated peaks, as shown in Figs. 4.5 and 4.6.  $T_{\text{max}}$  values are similar in both MT/C and MOT/C catalysts, as given in Tables 4.1 and 4.2 respectively (See Section 4.1.2.1).

Fransen et al.<sup>(25)</sup> studied the reduction of bulk  $\text{MoO}_3$  and  $\text{MoO}_x/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  monolayer catalysts by measuring the valence state of Mo after 16h of reduction at control temperature. The TPR profile for bulk  $\text{MoO}_3$  shows that  $\text{MoO}_3$  is reduced to

Mo<sup>0</sup> in two steps, passing through MoO<sub>2</sub> as an intermediate<sup>(26,27)</sup>. (It was observed that MoO<sub>3</sub> is reduced to MoO<sub>2</sub> at a temperature of 330°C but for MoO<sub>x</sub>/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> this step occurs at 450°C. It was concluded that the higher valence state of Mo was stabilized by a strong interaction with the support. However, Yao<sup>(28)</sup> found that at 500°C the reducibility of a series of MoO<sub>x</sub>/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> catalyst samples was higher than for bulk MoO<sub>3</sub>. The reducibility for higher Mo loading was greater than for low Mo loading. Calcination at higher temperature for low Mo loading decreases the reducibility of MoO<sub>x</sub>/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>. He also found that complete reduction to Mo<sup>0</sup> occurred rapidly at 900°C for pure MoO<sub>3</sub> while an additional hour at this temperature was required for complete reduction of the supported MoO<sub>x</sub> samples.

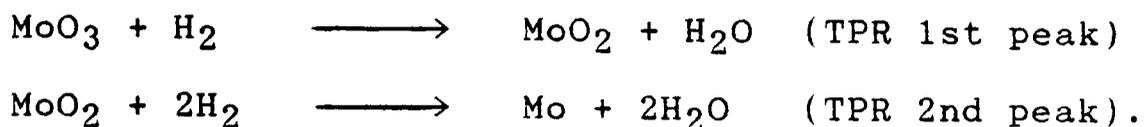
Many reduction studies show that the average Mo valence after reduction at 500-600°C is +4, which is interpreted as being caused by the presence of mixtures of Mo<sup>(VI)</sup>, Mo<sup>(V)</sup> and Mo<sup>(IV)</sup> ions<sup>(29, 30)</sup>. Thomas et al.<sup>(31, 32)</sup>, and Arnoldy et al.<sup>(33)</sup>, applied TPR to a series of MoO<sub>x</sub>/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> catalysts. They found that the Mo<sup>(VI)</sup> monolayer species, which interacted strongly with the support, were reduced at higher temperatures (at 610-880°C) while the Mo<sup>(VI)</sup> bilayer/multilayer was reduced in one step to Mo<sup>0</sup> at lower temperatures (between 380-460°C). Burch and Collins<sup>(34)</sup> observed that the TPR profiles for MoO<sub>x</sub>/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> catalysts heated to 730°C show just one peak at 500-520°C which is due to reduction of Mo<sup>(VI)</sup> to Mo<sup>(IV)</sup>. Caceres et al.<sup>(35)</sup> obtained TPR results for a series of MoO<sub>3</sub>/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> prepared by equilibrium

adsorption and found that supported  $\text{MoO}_3$  is reduced first to  $\text{MoO}_2$  (at 415-590°C) and then to  $\text{Mo}^0$  (between 740-770°C). The authors concluded that strong interaction with the support at low Mo content may be due to high dispersion.

Fransen et al.<sup>(25)</sup> prepared  $\text{Mo}^{\text{VI}}\text{O}_x/\text{SiO}_2$  catalysts by adsorption of molybdate ions from acid solution and by adsorption of  $\text{MoO}_2(\text{OH})_2$  from the gas phase; incomplete monolayers were formed. Valence measurements showed that the  $\text{Mo}^{\text{VI}}\text{O}_x$  surface species was reduced to  $\text{Mo}^{\text{IV}}\text{O}_x$  at 330°C as if it were pure  $\text{MoO}_3$ , while  $\text{Mo}^{\text{IV}}\text{O}_x/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  was reduced to  $\text{Mo}^{\text{IV}}\text{O}_x$  only at 450°C. Thomas et al.<sup>(31)</sup> prepared two series of  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{SiO}_2$  catalysts by wet and dry impregnation. They found that the major part of the molybdate species in the catalysts was reduced at lower temperature than pure  $\text{MoO}_3$ . At the lowest Mo contents, only one peak at about 480°C was observed. With increasing Mo content, the intensity of the peak at 630°C and the sharpness of 480°C peak both increased. The two reduction peaks pointed to the presence of two Mo phases, namely  $\text{Mo}^{\text{VI}}\text{O}_x$  monolayer species and crystalline  $\text{MoO}_3$ . The  $\text{Mo}^{\text{VI}}\text{O}_x$  monolayer species reduced completely to  $\text{Mo}^0$  in the low-temperature peak, whereas the crystalline  $\text{MoO}_3$  reduced in two steps, viz. to  $\text{MoO}_2$  and further to  $\text{Mo}^0$  in the low- and high-temperature peaks, respectively. Arnoldy et al.<sup>(33)</sup> prepared a series of  $\text{MoO}_x/\text{SiO}_2$  catalysts by pore volume impregnation. Their TPR results were similar to those of Thomas et al.<sup>(31)</sup>.

Reduction of  $\text{MoO}_3$  to  $\text{Mo}^0$  is a two-step process<sup>(33)</sup>, and there is no evidence for the occurrence of intermediates

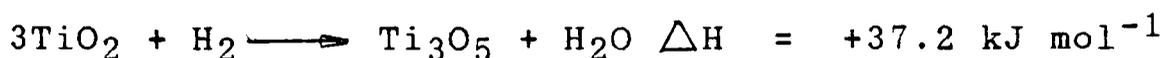
which are not stable ( $\text{Mo}_9\text{O}_{26}$ ,  $\text{Mo}_8\text{O}_{23}$ ,  $\text{Mo}_4\text{O}_{11}$ ) or not certain ( $\text{Mo}_2\text{O}$ );



TPR results show that the reduction rate of  $\text{MoO}_3$  to  $\text{MoO}_2$  depends on experimental parameters, namely sample size,  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  addition to the reducing mixture, particle size, heating rate and precalcination temperature<sup>(33)</sup>. The influence of  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  pressure on  $\text{MoO}_2$  reduction is explained by the thermodynamics of the equilibrium  $\text{MoO}_2 + 2\text{H}_2 \rightleftharpoons \text{Mo} + 2\text{H}_2\text{O}$ .

The thermal stability of  $\text{TiO}_2$  (anatase) is lower than that of  $\gamma\text{-Al}_2\text{O}_3$  since the transition to rutile occurs at about 600-700°C<sup>(36)</sup>. Of particular note is the reducibility of  $\text{TiO}_2$ , which results in the formation of various stoichiometric and non-stoichiometric lower oxides<sup>(36)</sup>. It is well known that  $\text{TiO}_2$  with oxygen deficiency, expressed as  $\text{TiO}_{2-x}$ , shows n-type semiconductivity. Physico-chemical properties of  $\text{TiO}_2$ <sup>(36)</sup> are summarized in Table 5.1. The thermodynamic properties of  $\text{Ti}_4\text{O}_7$  which are observed in strong metal-support interaction (SMSI) phenomena are uncertain.

The reduction of  $\text{TiO}_2$  by  $\text{H}_2$  is given by<sup>(37)</sup>:



thus the reaction is only slightly endothermic. Thermodynamically,  $\text{TiO}_2$  is easily reduced, compared with  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  and  $\text{SiO}_2$ . It is frequently observed that the surface of  $\text{TiO}_2$  changes its colour, from white to bluish gray, by reduction when it is treated with  $\text{H}_2$  at elevated temperatures<sup>(36)</sup>.

Table 5.1

Physico-chemical properties of  $\text{TiO}_2$ ,  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  and  $\text{SiO}_2$

|  | $\text{TiO}_2$<br>(anatase)                             | $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$<br>( $\gamma$ -alumina) | $\text{SiO}_2$<br>(silica gel)          |
|--|---|---|---|
| Density/ $\text{gcm}^{-3}$                                 | 3.90  | 3.66  | 2.2                                     |
| Heat of formation / $\text{kJmol}^{-1}$                    | -911.2  | -1191.3   | -856.9                                  |
| Thermal stability  | 600-700 $^{\circ}\text{C}$<br>anatase-<br>rutile        | 1100-1200 $^{\circ}\text{C}$                    | 600-700 $^{\circ}\text{C}$<br>sintering |
| Reducibility   | possible<br>existence<br>of lower<br>oxidation<br>state | difficult                                       | difficult                               |
| Surface<br>area <sup>(a)</sup> / $\text{m}^2\text{g}^{-1}$ | 50-120  | 100-300   | 300-1000                                |

(a) When hydrate is calcined at about 500 $^{\circ}\text{C}$

It is clear that the first reduction step for  $\text{MoO}_x$  species on the support occurs at a lower temperature than for pure  $\text{MoO}_3$ , although the second stage takes place at about the same temperature in both the MT/C and MOT/C series. (See Section 4.1.2.1). In the sub-monolayer region of both series, with increasing Mo content, the two stages of reduction continue to be well-defined, showing that  $\text{MoO}_2$  is a stable intermediate in the sub-monolayer region. A

possible explanation is that peaks 1 & 2 are first stage and peaks 3 & 4 are second stage as follows:

peak 1 is monolayer tetrahedral  
 peak 2 is monolayer octahedral

}  $\text{Mo}^{\text{VI}} \longrightarrow \text{Mo}^{\text{IV}}$

peak 3 is second stage of monolayer,  $\text{Mo}^{\text{IV}} \longrightarrow \text{Mo}^{\circ}$

peak 4 is second stage of particulate,  $\text{Mo}^{\text{VI}} \longrightarrow \text{Mo}^{\circ}$ .

Peaks 1 and 2 are swamped by growing Mo octahedral forming particulate  $\text{MoO}_3$  and appear to merge. Distinction between octahedral and tetrahedral may not be preserved into the second stage of reduction.  $T_{\text{max}}$  values for both stages increase in the one to four monolayer region, and then remain constant in spite of  $T_{\text{max}}$  for the first stage always remaining significantly lower than in pure  $\text{MoO}_3$ .

### 5.1.3 X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS)

The XPS spectra of the MT/C and MOT/C series prepared from AHM and molybdenum oxalate precursors are illustrated in Figs. 4.29 and 4.30, respectively. (See Section 4.1.3.1). The binding energies of the  $\text{Mo}3d_{3/2}$  and  $\text{Mo}3d_{5/2}$  levels in all samples are observed at  $235.0 \pm 0.2$  and  $231.8 \pm 0.3$  eV, respectively; these values are similar to the values of pure  $\text{MoO}_3$  (235.1 and 232.2 eV) as given in Tables 4.14 and 4.15 for both series. Figs. 4.31 and 4.32 show the

intensity ratio of  $\text{Mo}3d_{5/2}/\text{Ti}2p_{3/2}$  as a function of  $\text{MoO}_3$  content for both series. The ratio initially increases in proportion to the  $\text{MoO}_3$  content, but the curve deviates at about 1.0 wt.%  $\text{MoO}_3$  in both the MT/C and the MOT/C series. This value is similar to the experimental monolayer capacity which was given by the  $\text{MoOCl}_4$  method "grafting method"(1).

A large number of studies on  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  catalysts have been made using XPS. Zingg et al. (38) studied  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  catalysts by XPS and found the presence of only  $\text{Mo}^{\text{VI}}$  on the oxidic catalyst. They also studied the reduction of  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  samples at  $500^\circ\text{C}$  and found that the  $\text{Mo}^{\text{VI}}$  intensity decreased rapidly with time, resulting in  $\text{Mo}^{\text{(V)}}$  and  $\text{Mo}^{\text{(IV)}}$ . They explained that octahedral  $\text{Mo}^{\text{VI}}$  was reduced completely to  $\text{Mo}^{\text{IV}}$  after 12h of reduction at  $500^\circ\text{C}$  in  $\text{H}_2$  while tetrahedral  $\text{Mo}^{\text{VI}}$  [ $\text{Al}_2(\text{MoO}_3)_4$ ] was reduced only to  $\text{Mo}^{\text{(V)}}$ . Thomas et al.(32) studied  $\text{MoO}_x/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  catalysts by XPS and found that the XPS intensity ratio ( $\text{IMo}3d/\text{IAl}2p$ ) were in good agreement with the theoretical monolayer prediction. The authors concluded that the  $\text{MoO}_3$  is highly dispersed and that a small deviation at the highest concentration was probably due to a non-uniform distribution of the  $\text{MoO}_3$  phase over the catalysts. Dufresne et al.(12) studied  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  catalysts prepared using both high and low surface area  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  by XPS. The authors plotted the intensity ratio ( $\text{IMo}3d/\text{IAl}2p$ ) as a function of Mo content expressed as the molar ratio Mo/Al and obtained two straight lines in the low Mo content range. This was explained by a monolayer coverage of  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  by  $\text{MoO}_x$  species. They found

that deviations from a straight line began at Mo/Al ratios, of  $4 \times 10^{-2}$  and  $9 \times 10^{-2}$  -  $10 \times 10^{-2}$ , which corresponded to completion of the monolayer for low- and high-surface area  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  respectively. The dispersion of  $\text{MoO}_x$  species was similar between the two  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  supports. Kasztelan et al.<sup>(39)</sup> applied XPS to  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  catalysts prepared using an equilibrium adsorption method. They found that the increases in the XPS intensity ratio ( $I_{\text{Mo}3d}/I_{\text{Al}2p}$ ) after calcination were a consequence of a modification of dispersion, i.e. the migration of Mo from multilayer dispersion at the drying step to a monolayer dispersion at the calcination step. Leyrer et al.<sup>(14)</sup> heated a  $\text{MoO}_x/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  monolayer catalyst to  $400^\circ\text{C}$  in  $\text{H}_2$  (2h) and the XPS results showed that the degree of reduction was low, but some  $\text{Mo}^{\text{IV}}$  and  $\text{Mo}^{\text{V}}$  were formed.

Thomas et al.<sup>(31)</sup> studied  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{SiO}_2$  catalysts by the XPS technique. The results showed that the intensity ratio ( $I_{\text{Mo}3d}/I_{\text{Si}2p}$ ) was lower compared to the theoretical monolayer prediction and the deviation of the experimental points from the monolayer line occurs at a lower Mo content than expected on the basis of the appearance of bulk  $\text{MoO}_3$ .

The variation in the XPS intensity ratio for both MT/C and MOT/C series (Figs. 4.31 and 4.32 in Section 4.1.3.1) strongly suggests a change in structure above the monolayer point. A simple theoretical model based on the structures in Fig. 5.1 was developed<sup>(40)</sup> in which the escape depths of the Ti2p and Mo3d electrons, and the fraction of surface covered by the "towers" are the only adjustable parameters.

Let the fraction of the surface covered by the "towers" be given by  $x=1/y$  and let  $m$  denote the number of monolayer equivalents to which the  $\text{MoO}_3$  concentration corresponds. Then if all the "towers" are of uniform height, the number of layers  $n$  in each is given by

$$n = [(m-1)/x] + 1$$

Thus for example if  $x = 0.25$  and the  $\text{MoO}_3$  concentration corresponds to  $m = 2$ , the value of  $n$  is five, since the "tower" is formed above the monolayer (See Fig. 5.2). The

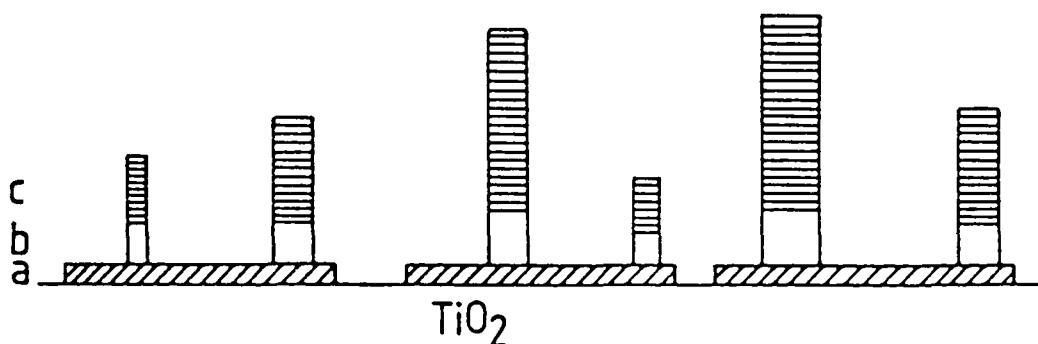


Fig. 5.1 Model of  $\text{MoO}_3$  on  $\text{TiO}_2$  showing the different phases which are formed as a function of  $\text{MoO}_3$ :  
 (a) up to one monolayer (surface  $\text{MoO}_x$  complexes);  
 (b) two-four monolayers (disordered  $\text{MoO}_x$ ); and  
 (c) above four monolayers (particulate  $\text{MoO}_3$ ).

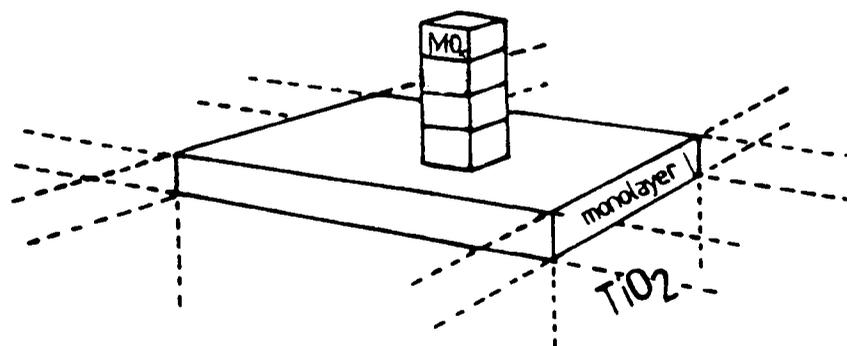


Fig. 5.2 Illustration of a "tower" on top of the monolayer.

fundamental expression for the dependence of signal intensity  $I$  upon the depth at which the electron originates is

$$I = I_0 \exp(-nd/\lambda)$$

for electrons emitted in a direction normal to the surface,  $\lambda$  being termed the escape depth<sup>(41)</sup> and  $d$  the thickness of a single layer of the oxide. Since we are only concerned with relative intensities, the value of  $I_0$  is irrelevant, and so  $I(\text{Ti})$  and  $I(\text{Mo})$  are defined as the fractional intensities for each element, i.e.  $I/I_0$ . The expressions for the intensities of  $x$ ,  $n$  and  $d/\lambda$  (denoted as  $f_1$  for Ti and  $f_2$  for Mo above the monolayer point are as follows:

$$I(\text{Ti}) = (1-x)[\exp(-f_1)] + x[\exp(-nf_1)];$$

$$I(\text{Mo}) = (1-x)[1-\exp(-f_2)] + x[1-\exp(-nf_2)].$$

The value of this intensity ratio may then easily be calculated as a function of the variable terms. Initially we assume the values of escape depths for electrons in  $\text{TiO}_2$  and in  $\text{MoO}_3$  as 1.5 and 2.7 nm, respectively, and the values of  $d$  equal (0.5 nm): thus  $f_1 = f_2 = 0.3$ . The effect of altering these assumptions is explored subsequently. The above expressions suppose that only those electrons reach the detector which are emitted through the monolayer or the top of the "towers". This is likely to be approximately true if the "towers" are not too high and for that part of the sample exposed to the incident X-rays and hence sensed by the measurements.

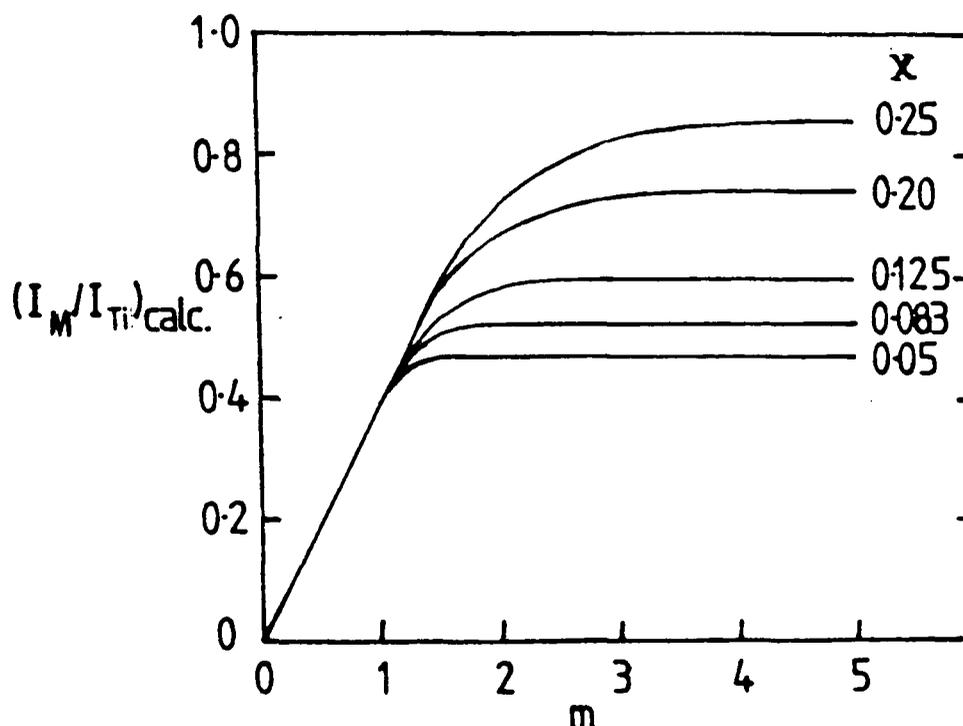


Fig. 5.3 Dependence of the calculated intensity ratio on number of monolayer equivalents for  $f_1 = f_2 = 0.3$  and various values of  $x$  as shown.

Fig. 5.3 shows how the calculated Mo/Ti intensity ratio varies with the number of monolayer equivalents as  $x$  is varied, taking  $f_1$  and  $f_2$  as both equal 0.3. Clearly as  $x$  tends towards unity, the slope of the curve above the monolayer point increases until ultimately when  $x$  is exactly unity, we would have a uniform second and subsequent layers. As  $x$  tends to zero, the slope of the curve becomes less. It is a feature of the calculations that even for quite low values of  $x$  the intensity ratio continues to rise above the monolayer point, to an extent depending upon the value of  $x$ , before reaching a limiting value. The extent to which the calculated intensity ratio increases between the one monolayer point and the limiting value is a useful parameter to assist with fitting the calculated curves to the experimental points.

Although the value for the  $f$  parameter was selected on the basis of reasonable estimates for  $d$  and  $\lambda$  as described earlier, we have examined the sensitivity of the calculated curves to the values of  $f_1$  and  $f_2$  used. Changing  $f_{1,2}$  from 0.27 to 0.39 only alters the ratio of  $I_\infty/I_M$  (i.e. the factor by which the intensity ratio increases from its value of one monolayer to the limiting value) from 1.60 to 1.44; it is 1.50 when  $f_{1,2}$  is 0.3. This change corresponds to decreasing the escape depth  $\lambda$  from 1.85 to 1.28 nm. Similarly, altering  $f_1$  and  $f_2$  independently between 0.27 and 0.39 affords values of  $I_\infty/I_M$  in the same range. The calculated curves are not therefore highly responsive to the values of  $f_1$  and  $f_2$  employed.

Two of the other assumptions have also been looked at. It is improbable that all the "towers" will have the same height. We have calculated the intensity ratio for  $m = 2$  ( $x = 0.1$ ,  $f_{1,2} = 0.3$ ) assuming equal numbers of "towers" whose heights are in the ratio 1:2:3; the value obtained (0.538) is very close to that found (0.545) when all "towers" were taken as of equal height. Finally the projected dimensions of the "towers" are unlikely to be uniform. A trial calculation assuming one-half the surface has "large towers" ( $x = 0.2$ ) and the other half has "small towers" ( $x = 0.1$ ), the heights of which are such that the masses of  $\text{MoO}_3$  in the two parts are the same, produced a curve of intermediate shape. However the introduction of too many disposable parameters having no experimental justification into such a simply-conceived calculation is

unprofitable. The quality of the fits obtained with the experimental results suggests that the "towers" are of fairly similar cross-sectional area.

The quantitative fitting of  $I(\text{Mo}3d_{5/2})/I(\text{Ti}2p_{3/2})$  ratios is shown in Fig. 5.4. The curve is calculated for a surface coverage by "towers" of 10%. This fits the experimental points well up to about the ten monolayer point, but deviation is observed at higher  $\text{MoO}_3$  contents, probably because more of the surface is covered by  $\text{MoO}_3$  microcrystals in this region.

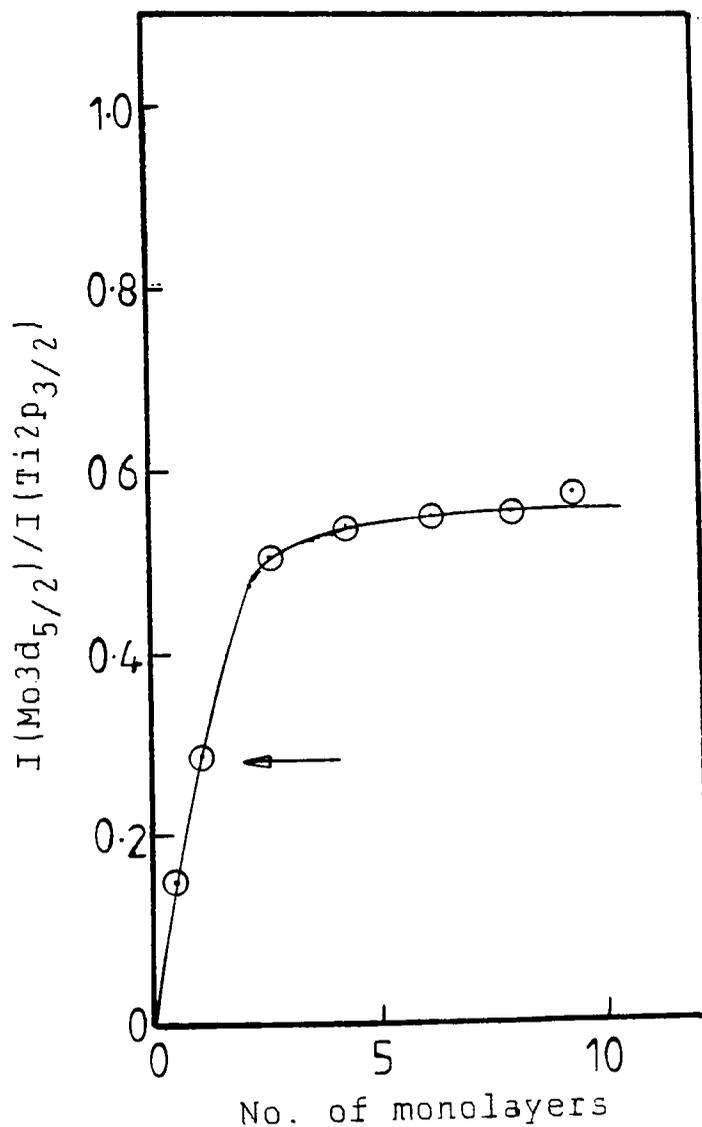


Fig. 5.4 XPS intensity ratios as a function of the number of monolayers for  $\text{MoO}_x/\text{TiO}_2$  catalysts prepared by impregnation using AHM and molybdenum oxalate as precursors.

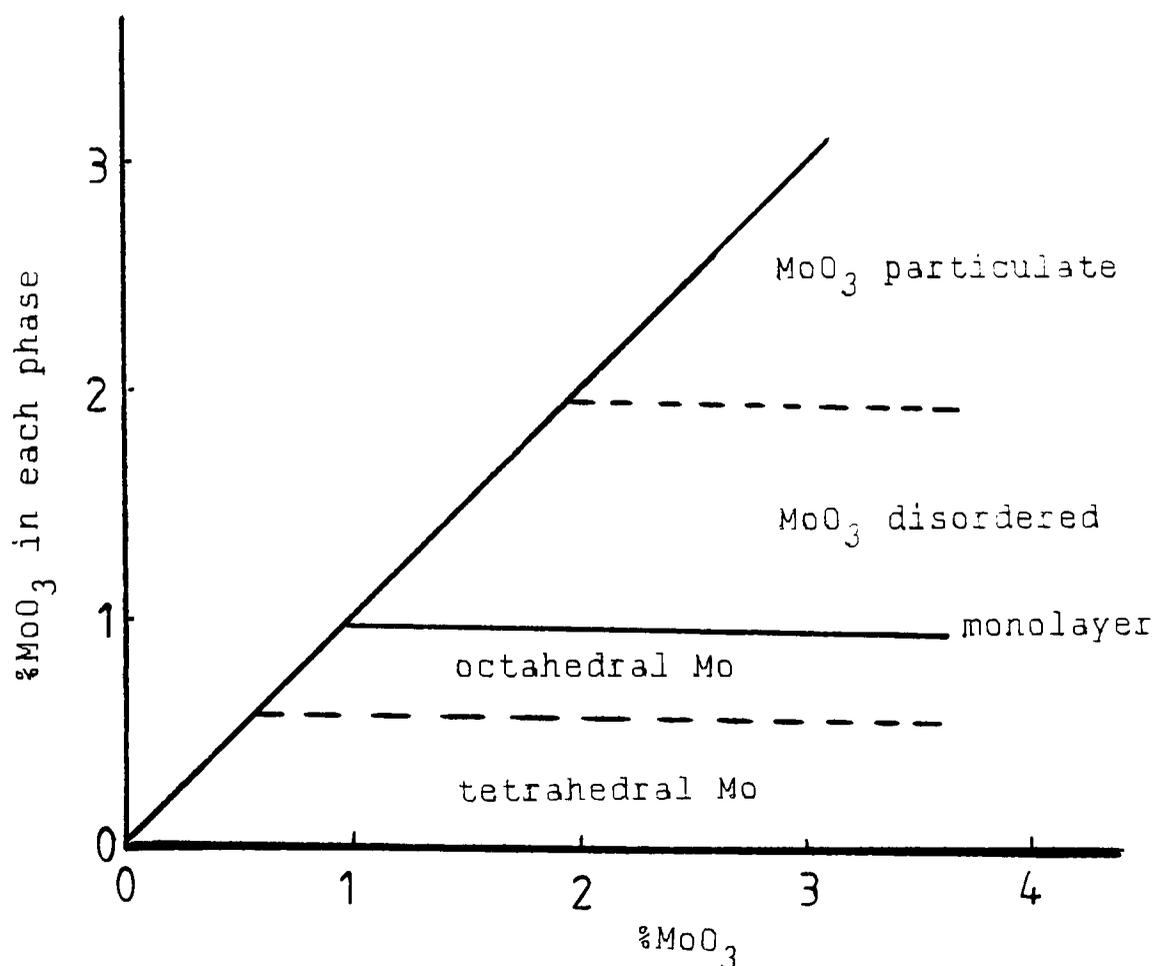


Fig. 5.5 Mo speciations as a function of MoO<sub>3</sub> content for both MT/C and MOT/C catalysts.

By combining the LRS, TPR and XPS results, four distinct species have been observed in both MT/C and MOT/C series. Below monolayer coverage two species are formed: both tetrahedral and octahedral Mo in the lattice of TiO<sub>2</sub>. The tetrahedral species is formed preferentially at low loadings. Above monolayer coverage, both "disordered MoO<sub>3</sub>" and MoO<sub>3</sub> have been identified.

Fig. 5.5 summarizes the phases observed on a MoO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> surface and the approximate concentration ranges over which they occur. Monolayer coverage is about 1 wt.% MoO<sub>3</sub>. Below the monolayer region, tetrahedral and octahedral Mo species are dominant. Above the monolayer coverage, both particulate or "disordered MoO<sub>3</sub>" and MoO<sub>3</sub> appear. The position

of the horizontal lines is not accurately known, so that the phase-diagram is only semi-quantitative.

#### 5.1.4 Transmission Electron Microscopy (TEM)

TEM micrographs of MT/C and MOT/C catalysts reduced under TPR conditions, i.e. from RT to 1000°C are shown in Figs. 4.43 and 4.44, respectively (see Section 4.1.4.1). The average particle size for MT/C catalysts was 2-3 nm, whereas the average particle size for MOT/C was 22-33 nm. The differences in particle size could be attributed to different types of crystal habit formed on decomposing the precursor in the calcined state.

#### 5.1.5 Catalytic decomposition of 2-propanol

Many factors have been brought forward in the literature as exerting important influences upon the selectivity of metal oxide surfaces for catalytic dehydrogenation, (-H<sub>2</sub>), or dehydration, (-H<sub>2</sub>O), of aliphatic alcohols<sup>(47)</sup>. Two particular facets of the properties of oxide monolayers are relevant to their catalytic behaviour<sup>(48)</sup>: (i) their ease of reduction, and (ii) their acidic character.

A number of studies have been reported recently, bearing on the acidic character of supported transition metal oxides (49-55). Many such systems show good activity for hydrocracking<sup>(56)</sup>, but the well-established techniques of NH<sub>3</sub> desorption and spectral observation of adsorbed pyridine provide further detail<sup>(50-52)</sup>. Lewis acidity associated with co-ordinatively unsaturated sites is

sometimes detected<sup>(57)</sup> but Brønsted-type acidity is more frequently seen<sup>(49, 53)</sup>. First-principles quantum mechanical calculations<sup>(58)</sup> show that the latter depends on the number of doubly-bonded O atoms and is enhanced by delocalisation of charge into the support.

In our laboratory, 2-propanol decomposition was examined on  $\text{VO}_x/\text{TiO}_2$ <sup>(59)</sup> and  $\text{MoO}_x/\text{TiO}_2$  systems<sup>(48)</sup>, the latter being prepared by aqueous impregnation using solutions of either  $(\text{NH}_4)_6\text{Mo}_7\text{O}_{24}\cdot 4\text{H}_2\text{O}$  or  $\text{H}_2[\text{MoO}_3(\text{C}_2\text{O}_4)]\cdot \text{H}_2\text{O}$ , followed by drying and calcination. Both low-area anatase and Degussa P-25  $\text{TiO}_2$  have been used as supports; these have only low activity at the temperatures used ( $\sim 220^\circ\text{C}$  for  $\text{VO}_x/\text{TiO}_2$ ;  $180^\circ\text{C}$  for  $\text{MoO}_x/\text{TiO}_2$ ) and tend to give propene as the chief product. For  $\text{VO}_x/\text{TiO}_2$ , rates expressed per g  $\text{V}_2\text{O}_5$  are much higher for low loadings of  $\text{V}_2\text{O}_5$  than for the unsupported oxide, and decrease with increasing loading, suggesting that the activity of the monolayer species is superior to that of the condensed phases formed when the monolayer capacity is exceeded. The selectivity to propene is much lower (30-40%) than for  $\text{TiO}_2$  and is almost independent of  $\text{V}_2\text{O}_5$  content, and activation energies are also notably lower<sup>(59)</sup>.

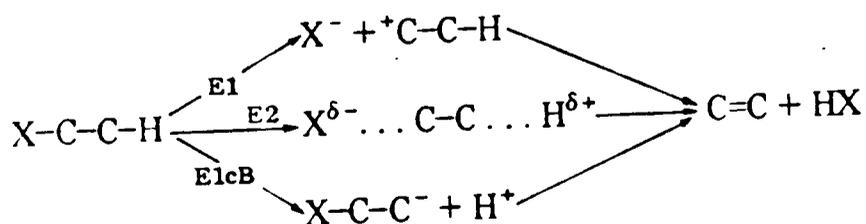
2-propanol dehydration was used as a measure of catalyst acidity<sup>(60)</sup>. For  $\text{SnO}_2/\text{V}_2\text{O}_5$ ,  $\text{TiO}_2/\text{MoO}_3$  and  $\text{TiO}_2/\text{V}_2\text{O}_5$  systems there was a good correlation between catalyst acidity and activity. For a study of a large number of oxides of the type  $\text{V}_2\text{O}_5\text{-X}_n\text{O}_m$ , Ai also used 2-propanol

dehydration-dehydrogenation as a measure of the acid-base nature of the catalyst system. It was assumed that:

- (i) acidity  $\propto$  dehydration rate,
- (ii) basicity  $\propto$  dehydrogenation rate/dehydration rate, and
- (iii) dehydrogenation rate  $\propto$  (acidity)(basicity).

For  $\text{MoO}_3\text{-P}_2\text{O}_5$  catalysts, a maximum in 2-propanol activity and presumably for surface acidity was found when  $\text{P/Mo} = 0.1$ . Some of the behaviour could be accounted for by surface area variation with composition, but  $\text{P}_2\text{O}_5$  alone is of low acidity and some enhancement must be caused by interaction of  $\text{P}_2\text{O}_5$  and  $\text{MoO}_3$  to give a new kind of acid site. The evidence would certainly support activity residing in Brønsted and/or Lewis-acid sites. However, subtle variation in activity can occur, affected by the strength of associated basic sites in dehydration catalysts.

Research into alcohol dehydration mechanisms has proved to be a very fertile area of investigation and the possible mechanistic pathways have been outlined by Vinek et al<sup>(61)</sup>. The following criteria can be used to define the mechanistic pathway:



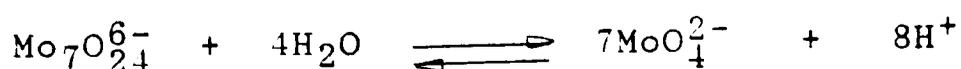
(a)  $E_1$ . C-OH bond rupture occurs with carbonium ion formation, the latter being capable of positional and geometrical isomerization, all possible alkenes being formed.

(b)  $E_2$ . Reaction is concerted, single step, with no intermediate formed. Saytzev alkene orientation occurs from 2-ols, i.e. there are more alk-2-enes than alk-1-enes.

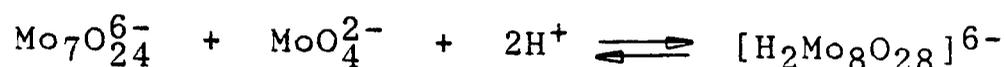
(c)  $E_1cB$ . C-H bond rupture occurs via the most acidic proton. Hofmann orientation of alkenes occurs, i.e. alk-1-enes are formed preferentially from 2-ols and there is a tendency for dehydrogenation to occur.

The above categories are rarely clear cut and quite often an intermediate situation can occur, particularly with  $E_1$  and  $E_2$  pathways. The nature of the alcohol is of importance and the order of ease of dehydration is tertiary > secondary > primary<sup>(61)</sup> and tertiary alcohols tend to react via an  $E_1$  mechanism because of the relative stability of the tertiary carbonium ion.

As to the activity of MT/C and MOT/C catalysts, the rate of 2-propanol removal per g of  $MoO_3$  kept increasing as the  $MoO_3$  increases for MOT/C, whereas the rate of 2-propanol removal per g  $MoO_3$  increases up to 3wt.%  $MoO_3$ , and decreases again. This could be attributed to the striking fact that apart from the well-known equilibrium about aqueous AHM:



another process (or processes) must be involved. Tsigdinos et al.(62) suggested that the effect is caused by impurities; however, more important would seem to be an equilibrium which we may write as :



This octamolybdate species tends to polymerize and eventually a precipitate is formed(63). Another factor is that the crystal habit in the  $\text{MoO}_3$  formed on calcination from molybdenum oxalate precursor is not the same as that from AHM precursor, which may lead the higher surface area for  $\text{MoO}_3$  in the case of the MOT/C catalyst and lower surface area of  $\text{MoO}_3$  in the MT/C catalyst(64).

## 5.2 CoO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts

### 5.2.1 Temperature-programmed reduction (TPR)

Three series of the CoO<sub>x</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts were prepared by aqueous impregnation using cobalt nitrate and cobalt acetate as precursors, i.e. CT/C and CAT/C, respectively; and by homogeneous precipitation, i.e. CT/HP (see Section 4.1.2.2). TPR profiles for CT/C, CT/HP, and CAT/C series, are shown in Figs. 4.11, 4.14, and 4.17, respectively (see Section 4.1.2.2). T<sub>max</sub> values as a function of Co content for all the three series are also illustrated in Section 4.1.2.2. In the case of the CT/C series, two peaks and a shoulder are observed for all Co concentrations, whereas with CT/HP series, two main peaks are formed up to 4.8wt.% CoO<sub>x</sub>. Above 4.8wt.% CoO<sub>x</sub>, two more peaks are formed up to

9.6wt.%  $\text{CoO}_x$ . Finally, the CAT/C series showed four groups of TPR peaks. The reduction process of the supported  $\text{CoO}_x$  catalysts in all the three series starts at a temperature lower than that at which unsupported  $\text{CoO}$  and  $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$  start to reduce.

Paryjczak et al.<sup>(65)</sup> have studied the TPR of 1-10wt.%  $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$  on  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  and  $\text{SiO}_2$ . For 10 wt.%  $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4/\text{SiO}_2$  the reduction peak is at 693K and reduction is complete by 873K. For the 1wt.% sample reduction is still incomplete at 873K. This reduction behaviour compares with that for bulk  $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$ , which reduces in a double peak with maxima at 593 and 663K, respectively. Clearly the increased difficulty of reduction in the unsupported samples reflects an interaction between the Co species and the  $\text{SiO}_2$  support. For  $\gamma$ - $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$ -supported samples reduction was much more difficult<sup>(66)</sup>. In the case of 10 wt.%  $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$ , reduction was still incomplete at 923K. This is yet another example of the much stronger interaction that tends to occur between  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  supports and metal species.

A more recent study of 4 wt.% Co on  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$ , 4 wt.% Co on  $\text{SiO}_2$ , and 2 wt.% Co on  $\text{TiO}_2$  was carried out by Van't Blik<sup>(66)</sup>. Reduction of oxidized Co on  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  was difficult, starting at 473K and still not complete at 773K. The TPR profile was characterized by two peaks, one at 573K and the other at 673K. Comparison with the profile for bulk  $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$  showed that for the supported catalyst the reduction was also a sequential process<sup>(66)</sup>. In order to reduce the catalyst completely, the temperature had to be raised to

1373K and  $H_2$  was consumed between 1073 and 1373K, probably arising from the reduction of a surface Co-Al spinel. In a study of reduced catalysts that had been passivated in air, the TPR results clearly indicated that during passivation corrosive chemisorption of  $O_2$  had taken place. A similar observation was made regarding passivation of  $TiO_2$ -supported catalysts<sup>(67)</sup>. The oxidized Co/ $TiO_2$  catalyst reduced in two peaks, at 588K and 686K, that were ascribed to reduction of a fraction of  $Co_3O_4$  (588K) to CoO and reduction of CoO (686K) to  $Co^0$ . This explanation was confirmed as being correct by stopping the TPR at 646K (the minimum between the two peaks), cooling to 223K, then running a second TPR when only the 686K peak was observed.

Arnoldy and Moulijn<sup>(68)</sup> reported on Co/ $Al_2O_3$  catalysts and their conclusions were broadly similar to those of Van't Blik. They suggested that four phases existed in such catalysts: Phase I reducing around 600K was ascribed to  $Co_3O_4$  crystallites; phase II at about 750K consists of  $Co^{3+}$  in crystallites of stoichiometry  $Co_3AlO_6$  or in a well-disposed surface species; phase III reducing at about 900K arises from surface  $Co^{2+}$  ions; and phase IV reducing around 1150K from either  $Co^{2+}$  in a diluted Co-Al spinel or in  $CoAl_2O_4$ .

In the TPR of oxidized Co/ $SiO_2$  catalysts the reduction starts at 473K and is complete at 973K. The higher temperatures needed for reduction of the supported catalyst compared with bulk  $Co_3O_4$  is in accordance with a metal-

support interaction - a similar conclusion to that of Paryjczak et al.(65).

For CT/C catalysts, as the increase in the Co content leads to a change in the nature of the Co-combining species (well dispersed  $\text{Co}^{2+}$  ions), the  $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$  aggregates increase. However, in CT/HP catalysts the two main peaks are well separated in a way that suggests  $\text{Co}^{3+}$  to  $\text{Co}^{2+}$  reduction taking place, and then  $\text{Co}^{2+}$  which is formed by a surface species from  $\text{CoTiO}_3$  to  $\text{Co}^0$ . A shift in  $T_{\text{max}}$  values to a lower temperature compared with unsupported  $\text{CoTiO}_3$  could be due to a particle size effect. With CAT/C catalysts, the four main peaks can be attributed to the following:  $\text{Co}^{2+}$  tetrahedral,  $\text{Co}^{3+}$  tetrahedral, and  $\text{Co}^{3+}$  octahedral or Co-Ti surface species(69-71).

### 5.2.2 X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS)

All the three series, i.e. CT/C, CT/HP, and CAT/C were studied by XPS and gave different curve shapes when the intensity ratio ( $I_{\text{Co}2p}/I_{\text{Ti}2p}$ ) was plotted as a function of Co content, which suggests that each series has a different structure or phases from the other as shown in Fig. 5.6.

The change in the slope of curve I in Fig. 5.6 indicates that there is a difference in structure below and above the monolayer region. At low Co loadings, CoO is in tetrahedral lattice site and small quantities of  $\text{Co}^{2+}$ - $\text{Ti}^{4+}$  ions probably octahedrally at low concentrations as low as 2 wt.% CoO. Using XPS results alone, it is not possible to distinguish between Co-tetrahedral and Co-octahedral. Above

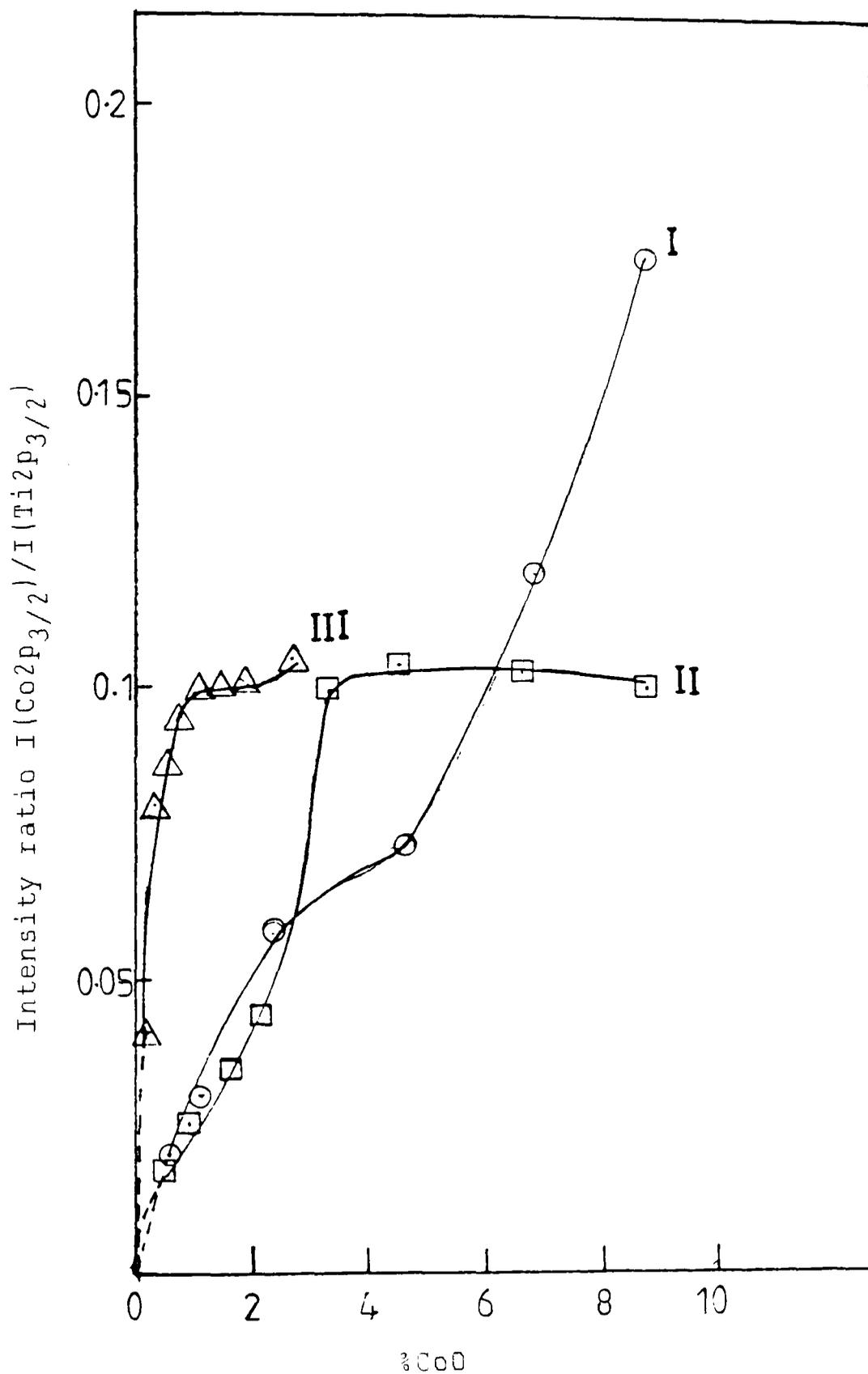


Fig. 5.6 Variation of intensity ratios of  $I(\text{Co}2p_{3/2})/I(\text{Ti}2p_{3/2})$  with CoO contents for: (I) CT/C series; (II) CT/HP series; and (III) CAT/C series.

the monolayer capacity, i.e. 0.75 wt.% CoO, the intensity ratio of  $I_{Co2p_{3/2}}/I_{Ti2p_{3/2}}$  increased with increasing the Co loading, which could arise from the following: (i) the surface is not fully covered with CoO, and (ii) CoO is not well dispersed on the surface of  $TiO_2$  because of the method of preparation. During impregnation steps, i.e. drying, calcination, perhaps, aggregates of CoO as well as  $Co_3O_4$  were formed non-uniformly on the surface which leads us to say  $CoO_x$  is not well dispersed. Similar behaviour was observed by using the same method of preparation but on different supports such as  $Al_2O_3$ , and  $SiO_2$ <sup>(72-79)</sup>. In the case of curve II, the catalysts were prepared by the homogeneous precipitation method. At low concentrations Co is assumed to be in tetrahedral or octahedral lattice sites. Above the monolayer capacity, i.e. 0.75 wt.% CoO, the intensity ratio remained almost unchanged, which could be interpreted by the fact that the precipitation method has an advantage over the impregnation method in the way that more uniform surface patches of the oxide are formed, which lead to higher dispersion and better coverage of the support<sup>(75)</sup>. The sub-surface species that we think was formed in the CT/C series we expect to form above the monolayer coverage in this series, although there is no direct evidence for this speculation, as well as particulate "patches" of CoO. Finally, the CAT/C series intensity ratio variation as a function to the CoO loading almost as a combination of the previous two series. Although the catalysts were prepared by impregnation as in the case of CT/C series (curve I), but

using a different precursor, i.e. cobalt acetate, the shape of the curve indicates that at low loadings, Co is occupying either tetrahedral or octahedral sites below the monolayer region, and above the monolayer point, a plateau is formed up to 2.10 wt.% CoO, and then increases again up to 2.70 wt.% CoO. From TPR patterns, it is speculated that the  $\text{Co}^{2+}\text{-Ti}^{4+}$  species is formed as well as a surface species of  $\text{CoTiO}_3$ , compared with  $T_{\text{max}}$  values of the unsupported  $\text{CoTiO}_3$ . Generally all the three series gave different shaped curves, from which we can conclude that different  $\text{CoO}_x$  species are formed due to different methods of preparation and different precursors were used. Based on the results of TPR and XPS, one can draw a phase diagram for each series. The diagrams in Fig. 5.7 could account in a semi-quantitative way for the types of species formed below and above the monolayer region.

A series of supported Co catalysts ( $\text{Co/Al}_2\text{O}_3$ ,  $\text{Co/K-Al}_2\text{O}_3$ ,  $\text{Co/SiO}_2$ , and  $\text{Co/TiO}_2$ ) have been examined by XPS and microreactor studies<sup>(76)</sup>. At least three different types of Co species were present on the calcined samples. These included large particles of  $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$ , various  $\text{Co}^{2+}$  species, and  $\text{CoAl}_2\text{O}_4$ <sup>(76)</sup>. The  $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$  particles were more readily reduced to metallic Co in  $\text{H}_2$  than the  $\text{Co}^{2+}$  species were. Talipova et al. <sup>(71)</sup> used the methods of electronic diffuse-reflection spectroscopy (EDRS) and X-ray phase analogies for studying formation of surface and bulk compounds at various stages of preparation of the  $\text{CoO TiO}_2$  system with variation of the calcination temperature from 90

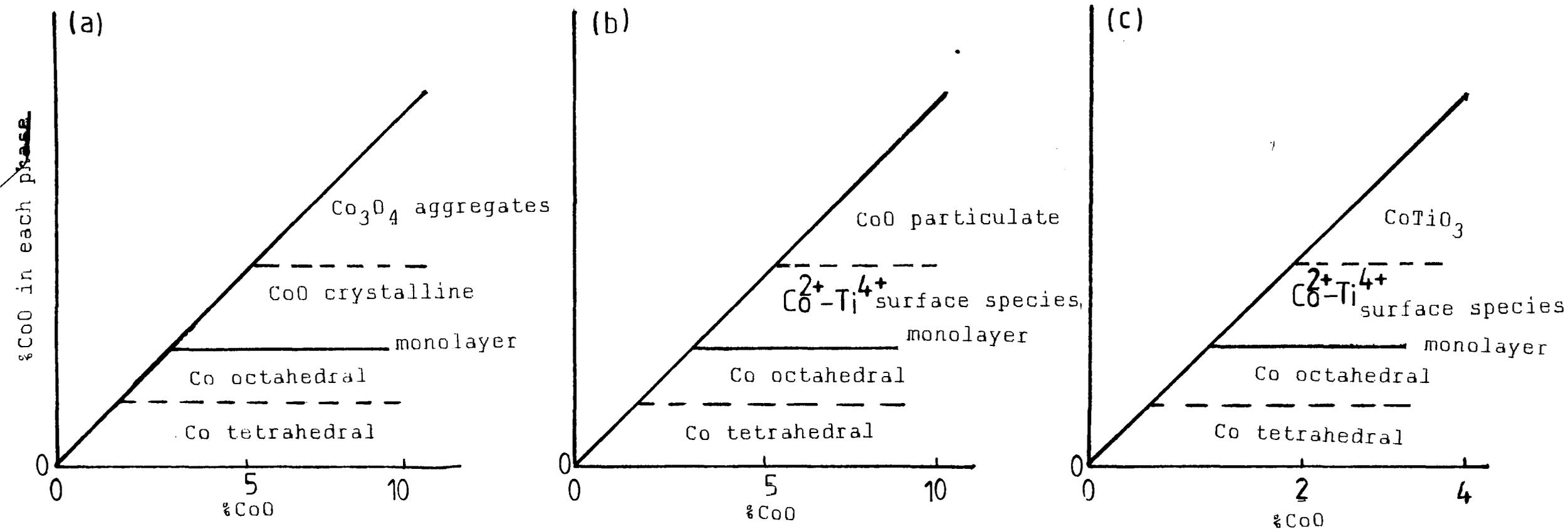


Fig. 5.7 Phase diagrams for Co surface speciations formed on , (a) CT/C series, (b) CT/HP series series, and CAT/C series.

to 1200°C and of the CoO content from 0.3 to 25 mass%. Surface compounds with tetrahedrally co-ordinated  $\text{Co}^{2+}$  ions were formed in amounts up to 5 mass%<sup>(71)</sup>. At higher Co-ion concentrations, the excess Co forms aggregates of  $\text{Co}(\text{NO}_3)_2 \cdot 6\text{H}_2\text{O}$  on the  $\text{TiO}_2 \cdot x\text{H}_2\text{O}$  surface.

### 5.2.3 TEM

The micrographs of the reduced catalysts for the CT/C, CT/HP, and CAT/C series are illustrated in Section 4.1.4.2. The samples were reduced under TPR conditions, and each series gave different average particle sizes; for example, the CT/C catalyst gave 8-9 nm, where the CT/HP catalyst gave a smaller size, within 2-3 nm, the same as the CAT/C catalyst. It has been reported in the literature that impregnation methods usually give broad particle sizes, whereas alkoxide and precipitation methods usually give quite small particle sizes<sup>(42, 75)</sup>. When the size of the precipitated particles is small, the surface energy of the solid can appreciably affect the change in free energy on formation of a solid particle<sup>(75)</sup>. At relatively elevated concentrations the drop in free energy per unit volume is sufficiently large to cause the free energy to decrease even with very small particles, though less rapidly with smaller than with larger particles. When the concentration is not much beyond that of the solubility curve, the surface energy brings about that the difference in free energy passes through a (positive) maximum as the size of the solid particle increases<sup>(71)</sup>. The rate of reduction of solid

particles from a supersaturated solution strongly depends on the sign of the difference in free energy at very small particle sizes. When the difference in free energy drops at increasing particle size, the rate of nucleation is much higher than when this difference initially arises.

#### 5.2.4 Catalytic decomposition of 2-propanol over $\text{CoO}_x/\text{TiO}_2$

2-propanol decomposition over the CT/C series was studied and the kinetic parameters are given in Table 4.23, Section 4.1.5.2. For unsupported CoO, selectivity towards the dehydrogenation product (acetone) was at its maximum (96.7%), compared with dehydration product (propene) (3.3%).  $\text{TiO}_2$  (anatase) showed the opposite behaviour; 81.4% selectivity for propene, i.e. dehydration.  $\text{TiO}_2$ -supported  $\text{CoO}_x$  samples were 50-60% selective for dehydration, in other words less selective compared with  $\text{MoO}_x/\text{TiO}_2$  results<sup>(48)</sup>.

No literature has been published yet on 2-propanol decomposition over CoO supported catalysts. However, in our study, it has been found that the rate of 2-propanol decomposition per g of CoO decreases with increasing CoO content, as shown in Fig. 4.6.4 (b), Section 4.1.5.2. The most active sample was 0.6% CT/C catalyst, which suggests that Co has a poisoning effect on the surface of  $\text{TiO}_2$  as the Co concentration increases, a phenomenon observed with Co on other reactions like hydrogenolysis reactions<sup>(77,78)</sup>.

### 5.3 CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts

#### 5.3.1 Temperature-programmed reduction TPR

TPR profiles for unsupported CoO, Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>, MoO<sub>3</sub>, CoMoO<sub>4</sub>, and supported CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts are shown in Figs. 4.20, 4.23 and 4.26, (Section 4.1.2.3). In each of the CMT, MCT, and CMTg series, four groups of peaks are formed. For the CMT series, group A consists of the reduction region 603-698K; group B, 643-743K; group C, 773-873K, and finally group D, 973-1003K. Nearly the same four groups apply to the MCT and CMTg catalysts. Hence by comparing TPR profiles of all the three series, it is difficult to say what the differences in reducibility are. In other words, T<sub>max</sub> is almost identical to the extent that one cannot say whether one series is more easily reducible than the other.

The rate of temperature increase of a CoMo/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> hydrorefining catalyst during its activation with an H<sub>2</sub>S-H<sub>2</sub>-N<sub>2</sub> mixture affected its reducibility and activity<sup>(79)</sup>. The reducibility has been evaluated by a TPR method and the activity by hydrogenation of ethylene. The rapid temperature increase caused a decrease in the amount of H<sub>2</sub>S evolved during TPR, an increase in the initial temperature of H<sub>2</sub>S evolution and a decrease in the ethylene hydrogenation activity<sup>(70)</sup>. The activities of a series of ten industrial catalysts have been measured for the desulphurization of thiophene at atmospheric pressure<sup>(80)</sup>. The reducibility of the catalysts has been determined using static and temperature-programming techniques. It was found that there is a reasonable correlation between the

reducibility of the catalysts ( $\text{NiMo}/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  and  $\text{CoMo}/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$ ) and their activity in the desulphurization of gas oil at high pressures<sup>(80)</sup>. However, the correlation between the reducibility and the activity for the desulphurization of thiophene at atmospheric pressure is less good. It was found that the method used to determine the  $\text{H}_2$  consumption is unimportant providing precautions are taken to obtain reproducible results. Finally, it is concluded that the activity of a catalyst in the thiophene reaction is not a good indicator of activity under industrial operating conditions<sup>(80)</sup>.

TPR was used to investigate the behaviour of  $\text{CoMo}/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  catalysts<sup>(81)</sup>. From the point of view of catalytic performances, the best value of the Co/Mo atomic ratio is about 0.35. All samples with this atomic ratio were characterized by a simple peak due to  $\text{MoO}_3$  interacting with  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$ <sup>(72)</sup>. This species is present in the fresh catalyst, but a large amount of it can be detected only after sulphurization. It is progressively destroyed during the industrial run or when the catalyst is submitted to high temperature<sup>(82)</sup>. Signals pointing to a Co/ $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  interaction became evident only when the Co/Mo ratio exceeds the above best value<sup>(81)</sup>.

It is shown that TPR gives new information on the reducibility of  $\text{CoO}-\text{MoO}_3/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  catalysts<sup>(83)</sup>. The reduction of  $\text{Mo}^{6+}$  surface species (monolayer and bilayer species) is not significantly affected by the presence of Co, whereas the reduction of  $\text{Co}^{2+}$  ions is strongly influenced by the presence of Mo<sup>(82)</sup>. There appears to be a strong Co-Mo

interaction at moderate Co contents; the reduction maximum for dispersed  $\text{Co}^{2+}$  ions decreases from 1200K, found for  $\text{CoO}/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$ , to 800-850K for  $\text{Co-MoO}_3/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$ . At high Co contents,  $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$  crystallites and  $\text{Co}^{3+}$  ions in surface positions or in a crystalline  $\text{Co}^{3+}\text{-Al}^{3+}\text{-oxide}$  of proposed stoichiometry  $\text{Co}_3\text{AlO}_6$  have been found in addition to the Co-Mo interaction phase<sup>(82)</sup>. Solid-state diffusion of  $\text{Co}^{2+}$  ions starts already around 800K, resulting in destruction of the Co-Mo interaction phase and in formation of subsurface  $\text{Co}^{2+}$  ions of low reducibility. By calcination at 1125K, a significant loss of Mo takes place, while some  $\text{CoMoO}_4$  microcrystallites are formed. Also some  $\alpha\text{-Al}_2\text{O}_3$  is formed, probably initiated by the presence of  $\text{CoMoO}_4$ .

### 5.3.2 X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS)

The nature of the species present on the surface of  $\text{CoO-MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$  catalyst is controlled by many variables, particularly the method of preparation. This factor more than any other is probably responsible for the contradictory interpretations in the literature. XPS analysis indicates that different surface characteristics appear for each of the CMT, MCT, and CMTg series. However, intensity ratios variation as a function of metal content for both the CMT and the MCT series showed similar behaviour, while for the CMTg series, the diagram is quite different (Section 4.1.3.3.).

Laser Raman spectroscopy, X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy, low-energy ion-scattering spectroscopy and X-ray

diffraction have been used to characterize a series of Co-Mo/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> catalysts<sup>(72)</sup>, in their oxide, reduced, and sulphided forms. The results showed that the catalyst surface contains CoMoO<sub>4</sub> and irreducible Co<sup>2+</sup> ions of tetrahedral symmetry when the CoO concentration is 0 to 6%. With 7 to 8% CoO, additional surface species includes Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> crystallites on the  $\gamma$ -Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> surface<sup>(72)</sup>. Formation of Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> coincides with an increased Mo reducibility and a decreased BET surface area. These results are compared to previously published results on Co-Mo/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and suggest that the state of dehydration-dehydroxylation of the Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> surface before impregnation of Co and Mo affects their subsequent speciation<sup>(72)</sup>. Autoclave studies investigating the hydrodesulphurization (HDS) and hydroconversion of coal using these catalysts are also reported<sup>(72)</sup>.

The influence of the temperature on the surface state of an industrial CoMo/ $\gamma$ -Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> catalyst has been studied by XPS<sup>(73)</sup>. At room temperature Mo is present on the surface as Mo<sup>(VI)</sup>. When increasing the temperature, Mo<sup>(VI)</sup> is reduced to Mo<sup>(V)</sup>. The reduction is, however, never complete<sup>(73)</sup>. Co at room temperature is in the form of Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> and the Co<sup>3+</sup> ions are reduced to Co<sup>2+</sup> ions to form CoAl<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub>, and CoMoO<sub>4</sub> when the temperature increases<sup>(73)</sup>.

The structural characteristics of Co-Mo/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> hydrodesulphurization catalysts have been investigated with a variety of surface spectroscopic techniques: XPS, ISS, and photoacoustic spectroscopy (PAS)<sup>(74)</sup>. All catalysts were prepared by sequential impregnation of Mo and Co into

$\gamma$ -Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> with the Mo concentration held constant at 15% MoO<sub>3</sub> by weight as the Co concentration was varied from 1 to 9% CoO. In all catalysts interaction between Co and the support was observed, which rendered a portion of the Co inert toward H<sub>2</sub> reduction and H<sub>2</sub>S sulphidation<sup>(74)</sup>. This interaction species (Co-t) is dominant for catalysts of low Co loading (i.e. 1% CoO). As the Co concentration is increased a new phase was formed, characterized by interactions between Co and Mo<sup>(74)</sup>. This species (Co<sup>o</sup>) is produced up to a concentration of 7% CoO. Above this level, Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> is formed. From ISS it was determined that the Co ions were situated beneath the Mo ions as Co-t and the Co-Mo interaction species. The presence of Co was found to have no effect on the reduction or sulphidation of Mo<sup>(74)</sup>.

A series of CoMo/ $\gamma$ -Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> oxide catalysts containing 15.0  $\pm$  0.6 wt.% of Co and Mo oxides (considered as Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> and MoO<sub>3</sub>) and  $r = \text{Co}/(\text{Co} + \text{Mo})$  atomic composition ranging from 0.00 to 1.00 were studied by XPS and DRS<sup>(83)</sup>. These techniques and previously reported results on electron microscopy show that Mo occurs on  $\gamma$ -Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> as tetrahedral oxidic Mo<sup>(VI)</sup> according to the Mo<sup>(VI)</sup> monolayer model, and also as Mo<sup>(VI)</sup> in multilayers having a bulk like MoO<sub>3</sub> or paramolybdate surrounding<sup>(83)</sup>. Co is poorly dispersed when alone (15%) on a  $\gamma$ -Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> surface: in that case, the formation of Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> clusters is extensive and very little CoAl<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub> is formed. In the  $r = 0.25 - 0.75$  composition range, a strong interaction takes place between Mo of the monolayer and Co, which brings about a high dispersion on

Co and seems, in turn, to increase the dispersion of Mo<sup>(84)</sup>. As a consequence of the dispersion of Co, much CoAl<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub> is formed. The results, as well as the properties of the catalysts in the middle range of composition, were interpreted in terms of a model of the catalyst surface in which a bilayer of Co-Mo is formed on the CoAl<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub><sup>(83)</sup>.

The surface compositions of Co-Mo binary oxide catalysts have been studied by XPS techniques for the calcined catalysts and for the catalysts exposed to various reactive gases relating to the hydrodesulphurization of thiophene<sup>(84)</sup>. In the cases of the Co-Mo catalysts prepared by calcining the mixtures of Co nitrate and ammonium paramolybdate, a surface segregation of Mo was observed over a wide range of the bulk composition of the catalyst, while a Co enrichment was observed in the catalyst with a small Co content (<6 at.%)<sup>(84)</sup>. However, the catalysts prepared by calcination of the mixed composite oxides, CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub>, showed no enrichment of Co or Mo in the catalyst surface, except for the catalyst containing a small amount of CoO<sup>(84)</sup>. It was found that the surface composition of the catalyst was changed considerably by treatment at 400°C with 10 Torr of various reactive gases. H<sub>2</sub> reduction caused a surface enrichment of Mo, accompanied by the reduction of the oxides to MoO<sub>2</sub> and Co metal<sup>(84)</sup>. A similar behaviour was observed for a Zn-Mo binary oxide catalyst. It is concluded that the surface compositions of the Co-Mo catalysts depend strongly on the preparation procedures and on the kinds of gases in contact with the catalysts<sup>(84)</sup>.

The surface chemical composition has been monitored by XPS for a series of hydrodesulphurization catalysts (Co-Mo/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>) as a function of bulk Co concentration and fixed Mo concentration, with respect to sulphiding with a mixture of H<sub>2</sub>S:H<sub>2</sub> at elevated temperatures<sup>(85)</sup>. The chemical species present on the surface of the Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-based catalysts were compared with those present on C-based Co-Mo catalysts<sup>(85)</sup>. It was concluded that in addition to a sulphided Mo species, the catalyst surface was rich in a reduced, but not sulphided, Co species. For Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> supports, the fraction of surface Co available for reduction was found to be tied directly to the method of catalyst fabrication<sup>(85)</sup>.

Hydrodesulphurization (HDS) and hydrodenitrification (HDN) catalysts comprising Co+Mo and Ni+Mo have been extensively studied in many laboratories. Using XPS, particular emphasis has been placed on quantitative analysis for determining the dispersion of the Co, Mo or Ni oxides or mixed oxides on a SiO<sub>2</sub> or Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> support. When MoO<sub>3</sub> is deposited on SiO<sub>2</sub>, it was observed<sup>(86)</sup> that the Mo3d and O1s peaks had their binding energy values increased, with the amount of Mo. When Co was also present, the above peaks kept the same binding energies. The relative intensities  $I_{\text{Mo}}/I_{\text{Si}}$  remained constant up to 12% of supported phase and then drastically increased for higher amounts. These results indicate that a relatively strong interaction has occurred between Mo and SiO<sub>2</sub><sup>(86)</sup>. This interaction was weaker when Co was added to MoO<sub>3</sub>/SiO<sub>2</sub> with the formation of

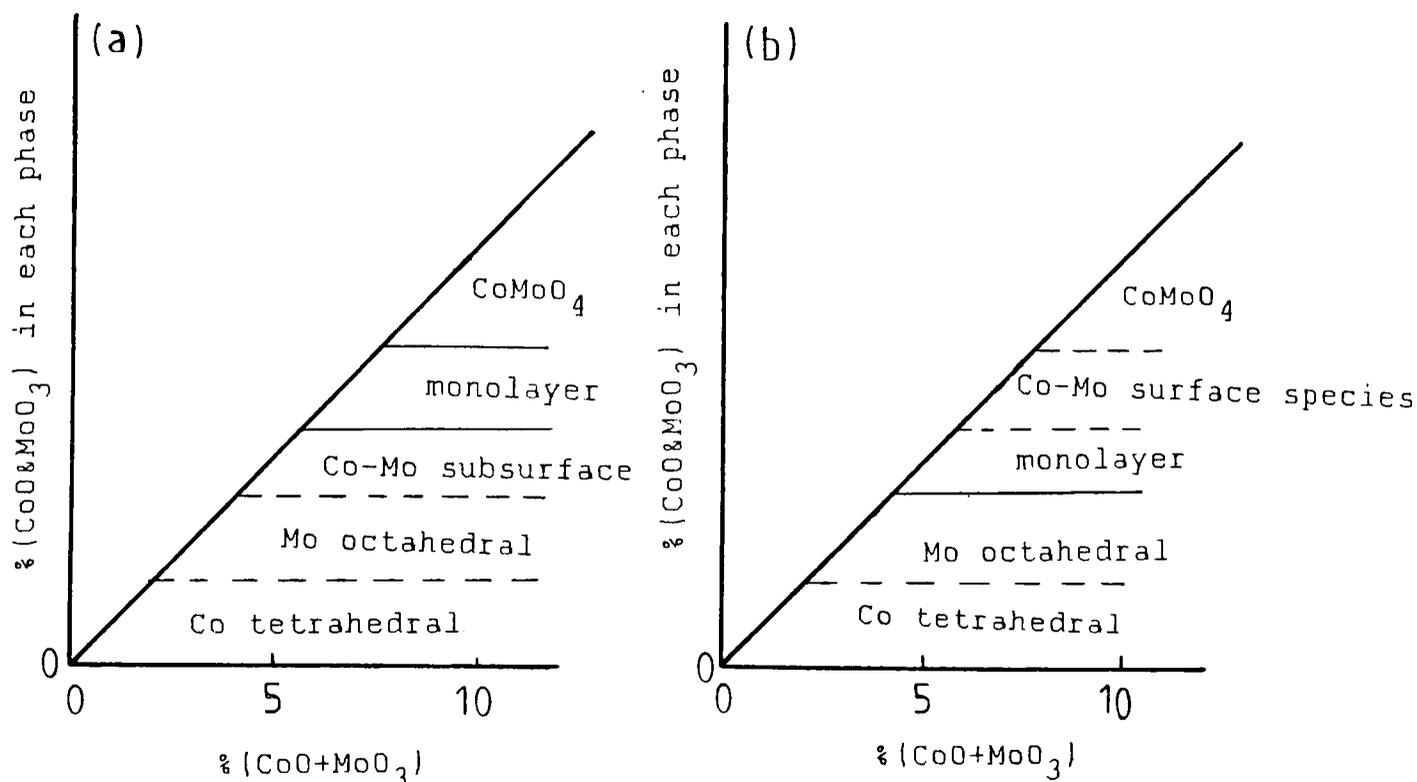


Fig. 5.8 Phase diagrams for CoMo/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts  
 (a) CMT and MCT series  
 (b) CMTg series.

CoMoO<sub>4</sub> at the expense of Mo/SiO<sub>2</sub> interaction. When the solids were reduced by H<sub>2</sub>, the weak interaction between Mo and SiO<sub>2</sub> in the presence of Co (interaction weaker than that for Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> support) resulted in the formation of CoMoO<sub>4</sub><sup>(87)</sup> rather than in the formation of CoMo "bilayer" precursor of the active phase in HDS. The Co or Mo in excess of the CoMoO<sub>4</sub> stoichiometry forms mainly Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> or MoO<sub>3</sub> respectively covering the CoMoO<sub>4</sub> crystals<sup>(87)</sup>. When  $\gamma$ -Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> was used as a support, a stronger interaction between Co and Mo oxides and the support exists. This leads to the formation of Co-Mo "bilayer" attached to the surface<sup>(88)</sup> and therefore to a better HDS catalyst.

Our TPR and XPS results showed that when CoO or MoO<sub>3</sub> were impregnated first, no big difference was observed

from TPR profiles or XPS intensity ratio, while for CMTg series, i.e. CoO and MoO<sub>3</sub> impregnated together, the shape of intensity ratio curve and the profiles of TPR indicated that there are surface species formed different from the previous two series. Phase diagrams for the CMT and the MCT series are illustrated in Fig. 5.8(a), while Fig. 5.8(b) shows the possible phases that are formed for the CMTg series. Chung and Massoth<sup>(89)</sup> found that the structure of CoMo/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> depended on the method of impregnation. However, some workers have indicated that methods when molybdenum impregnated first and molybdenum and cobalt together contain an interaction species between Co and Mo believed to be CoMoO<sub>4</sub><sup>(90,91)</sup>. Workers have observed bulk CoMoO<sub>4</sub> on catalysts prepared by Mo impregnated first by LRS and X-ray diffraction<sup>(90)</sup>. In contradiction to these findings, Cimino and De Angelis have excluded the possibility CoMoO<sub>4</sub> interaction species because the reducibility of the CoMo/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> catalysts was less than bulk CoMoO<sub>4</sub>. Both  $\alpha$ -CoMoO<sub>4</sub> and  $\beta$ -CoMoO<sub>4</sub> compounds were reduced at 400°C in hydrogen, then analysed by XPS. Both CoMoO<sub>4</sub> species reduced to metal Mo and some Co metal. However, the Mo did not reduce past Mo<sup>4+</sup>, and only a small amount of Co reduction was observed on the catalyst<sup>(92)</sup>.

### 5.3.3 Catalytic decomposition of 2-propanol

Three sets of results were chosen to interpret the decomposition of 2-propanol over CoMo-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts. First kinetic parameters of sub-monolayer catalysts for

MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub>, CoO/TiO<sub>2</sub>, and CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts are given in Table 5.2. There is no big difference in activity for dehydration (propene formation) or dehydrogenation (acetone formation) when the mode of impregnation is varied; only when CoO was impregnated first did activity increase from 0.35 mmol.h<sup>-1</sup>.g<sub>cat</sub><sup>-1</sup> to 0.63 mmol.h<sup>-1</sup>.g<sub>cat</sub><sup>-1</sup>, but selectivity remained nearly constant. The situation in the sub-monolayer region remains ambiguous, as the activity and selectivity of simple and binary supported TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts are compared.

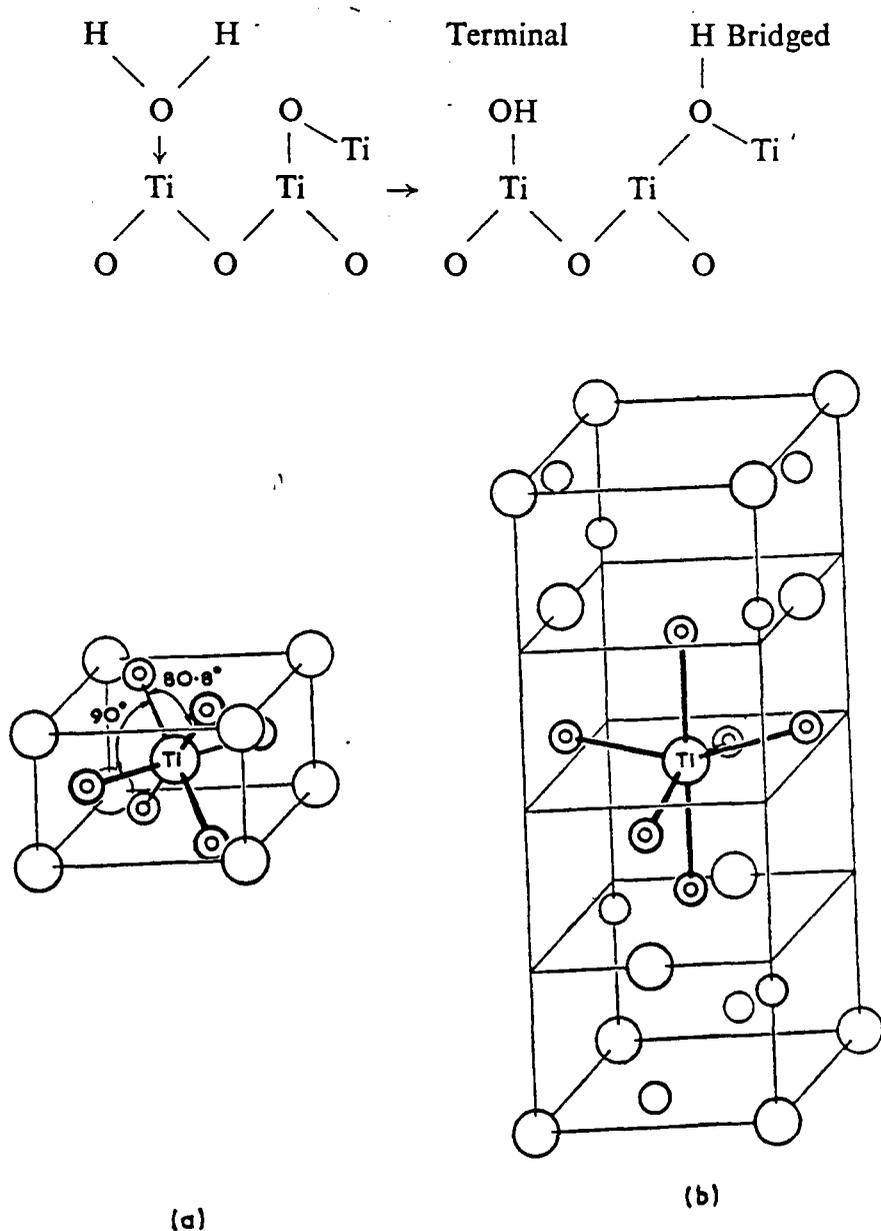


Fig. 5.9 Structure of (a) rutile and (b) anatase (94).

Table 5.2 Kinetic parameters for 2-propanol decomposition over sub-monolayer catalysts.

| Sample                           | $E_{\text{IPA}}^{(1)}$ | $E_{\text{P}}$ | $E_{\text{Ac}}$ | $r_{\text{P}}^{(2)}$ | $r_{\text{Ac}}$ | $S_{\text{P}}$ |
|----------------------------------|------------------------|----------------|-----------------|----------------------|-----------------|----------------|
| CoO                              | 102                    | 75.7           | 103.1           | 0.08                 | 2.48            | 3.30           |
| MoO <sub>3</sub>                 | 101.7                  | 101.7          | -               | 4.90                 | -               | 100            |
| TiO <sub>2</sub><br>(CLD<br>867) | 125.5                  | 122.9          | 74.8            | 0.46                 | 0.11            | 81.4           |
| TiO <sub>2</sub><br>(P-25)       | 61.8                   | 61.0           | -               | 0.59                 | -               | 100            |
| MT/C                             | 97.7                   | 97.7           | -               | 112                  | -               | 100            |
| CT/C                             | 108.4                  | 120.1          | 94.9            | 78.2                 | 50.9            | 60.5           |
| CMT1                             | 87.5                   | 100.5          | 64.3            | 117                  | 90              | 56.9           |
| MCT1                             | 81.1                   | 94.7           | 59.8            | 210                  | 147             | 59.1           |
| CMTg1                            | 96.3                   | 106.3          | 64.7            | 127                  | 90              | 58.8           |
| CoMoO <sub>4</sub>               | 64.7                   | 63.3           | -               | 0.68                 | -               | 100            |

(1) All activation energies are expressed in  $\text{kJmol}^{-1}$

(2) All rates are expressed in  $\text{mmol}\cdot\text{h}^{-1}\cdot\text{g}^{-1}$  metal oxide

Secondly, the kinetic parameters for the monolayer catalysts are given in Table 5.3. There is an interesting difference in the activity and selectivity towards propene and acetone formation for unsupported  $\text{TiO}_2$ . Low surface area anatase (CLD 867) showed activity and selectivity to both dehydration and dehydrogenation while  $\text{TiO}_2$  (P-25) was selective only for dehydration. This phenomenon could be due to the following: (i) in CLD 867 there is more anatase than rutile (90% anatase to 76.1% anatase in P-25) as shown in Fig. 5.9, and (ii) different types of OH groups<sup>(93)</sup> on the surface of  $\text{TiO}_2$  could account for different activity behaviour. As illustrated in Table 5.3, monolayer  $\text{MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$  catalyst exhibited activity towards propene formation almost three times higher than the unsupported  $\text{TiO}_2$ , whereas selectivity towards both dehydration and dehydrogenation remained unchanged.  $\text{CoO}_x/\text{TiO}_2$  catalyst showed a little higher activity towards propene and less activity towards acetone, while selectivity for propene dropped from 81% to 55% and for acetone and increased from ~18% for unsupported  $\text{TiO}_2$  to ~45% for  $\text{TiO}_2$  supported  $\text{CoO}_x$ . With  $\text{CoO-MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$  monolayer catalysts, in spite of varying the sequence of impregnation, activity towards propene formation decreased, while selectivity remained almost constant, and activity towards acetone formation was less than that of propene formation, and selectivity here again remained unchanged. Unsupported  $\text{CoMoO}_4$  showed less activity to propene formation compared with the supported

Table 5.3 Kinetic parameters for 2-propanol decomposition over monolayer catalysts.

| Sample                           | $E_{\text{IPA}}^{(1)}$ | $E_{\text{P}}$ | $E_{\text{Ac}}$ | $r_{\text{P}}^{(2)}$ | $r_{\text{Ac}}$ | $S_{\text{P}}$ |
|----------------------------------|------------------------|----------------|-----------------|----------------------|-----------------|----------------|
| CoO                              | 102                    | 75.7           | 103.1           | 0.08                 | 2.48            | 3.30           |
| MoO <sub>3</sub>                 | 101.7                  | 101.7          | -               | 4.90                 | -               | 100            |
| TiO <sub>2</sub><br>(CLD<br>867) | 125.5                  | 122.9          | 74.8            | 0.46                 | 0.11            | 81.4           |
| TiO <sub>2</sub><br>(P-25)       | 61.8                   | 61.0           | -               | 0.59                 | -               | 100            |
| MT/C                             | 117.5                  | 57.2           | 35.1            | 145                  | 18              | 81.4           |
| CT/C                             | 116.9                  | 116            | 126.8           | 33.3                 | 26.1            | 55.2           |
| CMT                              | 95.3                   | 107.4          | 58.3            | 127                  | 45              | 73.9           |
| MCT                              | 90.8                   | 101.9          | 65.0            | 64.8                 | 18.7            | 77.5           |
| CMTg                             | 96.0                   | 108            | 73.6            | 69.4                 | 31.8            | 68.7           |
| CoMoO <sub>4</sub>               | 64.7                   | 63.3           | -               | 0.68                 | -               | 100            |

(1) All activation energies are expressed in  $\text{kJmol}^{-1}$

(2) All rates are expressed in  $\text{mmol}\cdot\text{h}^{-1}\cdot\text{g}^{-1}$  metal oxide

CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalysts and no activity towards acetone formation.

Finally, kinetic parameters for 2-propanol decomposition over what is equivalent to four-monolayer catalysts are given in Table 5.4. Compared with the previous sub-monolayer, and monolayer catalysts, the activity towards dehydration (propene formation) increased, while activity for dehydrogenation (acetone formation) remained almost constant. Selectivity increased for propene and decreased for acetone.

In spite of the importance of these catalysts in hydroprocessing, little is understood regarding the general fundamental basis for and origin of their catalytic activity. Chianelli<sup>(96)</sup> studied the fundamental properties of transition metal sulphide catalysts. When information is not available on oxides, the catalysts may be treated as analogous to sulphides. The properties which govern the ability of the transition metal sulphides to catalyse a given reaction are divided into four classes: electronic (effect of a particular transition metal in a sulphur environment), geometric (effect of structure for a given transition metal sulphide), chemical (effect of local active site configuration), and promotional effect.

#### 5.3.3.1 The "Electronic Effect"

The general periodic variation of the ability of the transition metal sulphides to catalyse the HDS of sulphur bearing molecules was recently reported<sup>(95)</sup>. This ability

Table 5.4 Kinetic parameter for 2-propanol decomposition over four-monolayer catalysts.

| Sample                           | $E_{\text{IPA}}^{(1)}$ | $E_{\text{P}}$ | $E_{\text{Ac}}$ | $r_{\text{P}}^{(2)}$ | $r_{\text{Ac}}$ | $S_{\text{P}}$ |
|----------------------------------|------------------------|----------------|-----------------|----------------------|-----------------|----------------|
| CoO                              | 102                    | 75.7           | 103.1           | 0.08                 | 2.48            | 3.3            |
| MoO <sub>3</sub>                 | 101.7                  | 101.7          | -               | 4.90                 | -               | 100            |
| TiO <sub>2</sub><br>(CLD<br>867) | 125.5                  | 122.9          | 74.8            | 0.46                 | 0.11            | 81.4           |
| TiO <sub>2</sub><br>(P-25)       | 61.8                   | 61.0           | -               | 0.59                 | -               | 100            |
| MT/C                             | 73.8                   | 86.9           | 42.9            | 54.5                 | 4.75            | 91.8           |
| CT/C                             | 96.9                   | 104.9          | 82.2            | 10.9                 | 4.71            | 69.6           |
| CMT7                             | 61.9                   | 68.2           | 41.6            | 76.8                 | 10.8            | 87.6           |
| MCT7                             | 77.5                   | 83.6           | 70.6            | 50.4                 | 11.4            | 81.7           |
| CMTg7                            | 71.7                   | 80.8           | 61.8            | 19.5                 | 6.83            | 74.4           |
| CoMoO <sub>4</sub>               | 64.7                   | 63.3           | -               | 0.68                 | -               | 100            |

(1) All activation energies are expressed in  $\text{kJmol}^{-1}$

(2) All rates are expressed in  $\text{mmol}\cdot\text{h}^{-1}\cdot\text{g}^{-1}_{\text{metal oxide}}$

varies smoothly over three orders of magnitude of catalytic activity from Group IV B to Group VII B yielding "volcano" curves for the second and third row elements with maxima occurring for the Group VIII B with the remainder of the first row elements being relatively inactive. Such curves have not been previously reported for transition metal sulphides, although Wakabajaski et al.<sup>(95)</sup> discussed the HDS of thiophene over  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  supported metals, but found no smooth variation of activity probably because of superimposed effects of the  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  support.

Additionally, Pauling percentage d-character for the transition metals correlates very well to HDS activity although we do not understand why this should do so<sup>(95)</sup>. The most that can be stated regarding these correlations is that the strength of the metal d-sulphur bond at the surface of the catalyst is important in determining HDS activity as well as the presence of 4d and 5d electrons in the catalyst.

#### 5.3.3.2 The "Geometric Effect"

The crystal structure is of secondary importance in determining the activity of a transition metal sulphide (TMS) catalyst. However, structure becomes quite important when considering the activity optimization of a particular TMS. We define this secondary effect in TMS catalysts on the "geometric effect". The geometric effect is clearly manifested by the heat treating of a particular TMS catalyst under different conditions (changing properties such as surface area, pore size, and crystalline size) and observing

the effect on the catalytic activity. It is suggested that in any catalyst, there is an ideal set of heat treatment conditions for which the HDS activity is at a maximum. This effect has been studied for  $\text{MoS}_2$ , where due to its highly anisotropic layered structure, HDS activity does not correlate well with BET surface area<sup>(95)</sup>.

#### 5.3.3.3 The "Chemical Effect"

What is the structural nature of this site ( $\text{MoS}_2$ ) and what is the concentration of these sites on the edge plane? Such questions are lumped in the term "chemical effect" in TMS catalysts. ESR is a tool of great potential utility in catalyst studies. It is a highly sensitive probe of defect sites in a material. Unpaired electrons and "dangling bonds" which are likely to be associated with active sites are easily detected even at the part per million level.

#### 5.3.3.4 The "Promotional Effect"

It is well known that the presence of a second metal can in some cases lead to catalysts which have activities greater than the simple sum of the activities of catalysts based on binary oxides<sup>(96)</sup>. Such "promotion" of  $\text{MoS}_2$  or  $\text{WS}_2$  by Co and Ni occurs in either supported or unsupported catalysts. Although the subject of promotion has been well studied, no consensus exists as to the origin of this effect. It has been suggested that a relation exists between the activity of the well-known Co- and Ni-promoted  $\text{MoS}_2$  and  $\text{WS}_2$  catalysts and the period trends for the binary

sulphides<sup>(97)</sup>. Studies of promotion have led to the idea of "contact synergy" for sulphided catalysts containing Co or Ni together with Mo or W<sup>(98)</sup>. Even though this specific idea appears to be incorrect, Ni/Mo, Co/Mo, Co/W, and Ni/W can be said to behave as "synergic pairs" which retains the idea that the members of these pairs "work together or cooperate". The work by Topsøe et al.<sup>(99)</sup> has shown the presence in both supported and unsupported CoMo catalysts of a unique form for sulphided Co (the "CoMoS" phase) which correlates with activity.

#### 5.3.3.5 The "Compensation Effect"

Fig. 5.10 illustrates two main phenomena. (i) There are different types of active centres responsible for the dehydration and dehydrogenation products, since all the points are not on the same line as shown in Fig. 5.10. (ii) The types of active sites are independent of the mode of impregnation with respect to both propene or acetone formation.

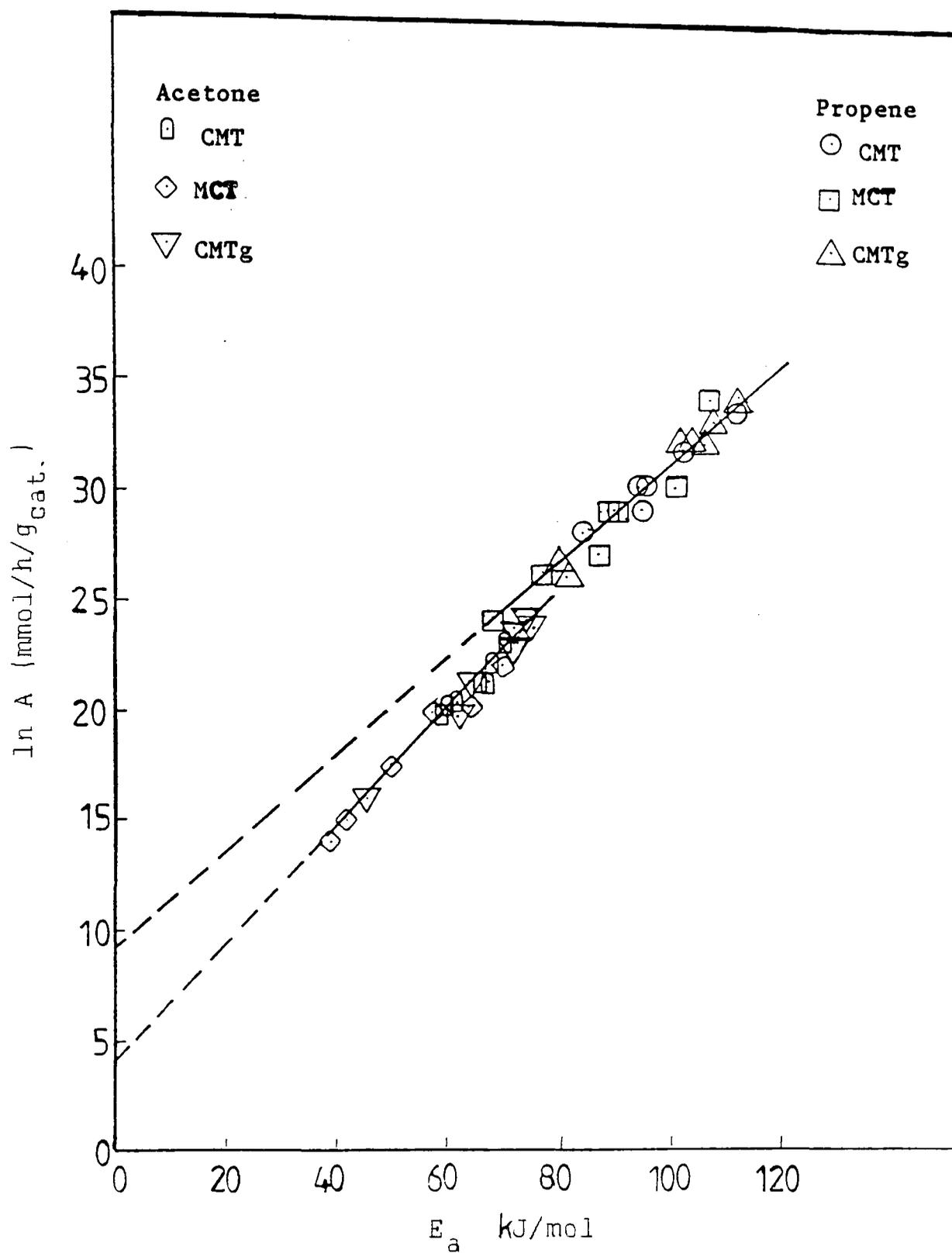


Fig. 5.10 Compensation effect for 2-propanol decomposition catalysed by  $\text{CoO-MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2$

5.4 References

1. G. C. Bond, S. Flamerz and L. Van Wijk, *Catal. Today*, 1, 229 (1987).
2. H. Jeziorowski, and H. Knözinger, *H. J. Phys. Chem.*, vol. 83, No. 9, 1166-1173 (1979).
3. R. Thomas, M. C. Mittelmeijer-Hazeleger, F. P. M. J. Kerkhof, J. A. Moulijn, and V. H. J. de Beer "Proc. Third Int. Conf. on the Chem. and Uses of Molybdenum" Ann Arbor, USA, (Eds. H. F. Barry and P. C. H. Mitchell), 85 (1979).
4. L. Wang and W. K. Hall, *J. Catal.*, 66, 251 (1980).
5. J. Medema, C. van Stam, V. H. J. de Beer, A. J. A. Konings and D. C. Koningsberger, *J. Catal.*, 53, 386 (1978).
6. B. Sombert, P. Dhamelincourt, F. Wallart, A. C. Muller, M. Bouquet and T. Grosmanin, *J. Raman Spectrosc.* 9, 291 (1980).
7. M. Houalla, C. L. Kibby, L. Petrakis and D. M. Hercules, *J. Catal.*, 83, 50 (1983).

8. Y. C. Liu, G. L. Griffin, S. S. Chan and J. E. Wachs, *J. Catal.*, 94, 108 (1985).
9. E. Payen, S. Kasztelan, J. Grimblot and J. P. Bonnelle, *J. Raman Spectrosc.*, 17, 233, (1986).
10. J. M. Stencel, L. E. Makovsky, T. A. Sarkus, J. de Vries, R. Thomas and J. A. Moulijn, *J. Catal.* 90, 314 (1984).
11. R. Thomas, PhD Thesis, University of Amsterdam, The Netherlands (1981).
12. P. Dufresne, E. Payen, J. Grimblot and J. P. Bonnelle, *J. Phys. Chem.* 85, 2344 (1981).
13. L. Wang and W. K. Hall, *J. Catal.* 83, 242 (1983).
14. J. Leyrer, B. Vielhaber, M. I. Zaki, Z. Shuxian, J. Weitkamp and H. Knözinger, *Materials Chem. and Phys.* 13, 301, (1985).
15. C. P. Cheng and G. L. Schrader, *J. Catal.* 60, 276 (1979).
16. P. Gajardo, D. Pirotte, P. Grange and B. Delmon, *J. Phys. Chem.* 83, 1780 (1979).

17. T. Fransen, P. C. van Berge and p. Mars, in "Preparation of Catalysts I" Eds. B. Delmon, P. A. Jacobs and G. Poncelet. Elsevier, Amsterdam, 405 (1976).
18. H. Jeziorowski, H. Knözinger, P. Grange and P. Gajardo, J. Phys. Chem. 84, 1825 (1980).
19. J. M. Stencel, J. R. Diehl, J. R. D'Este, L. E. Makovsky, L. Rodrigo, K. Marcinkowska, A. dnot, P. C. Roberge, and S. Kaliaguine, J. Phys. Chem. 90, 4739 (1986).
20. R. B. Quincy, M. Houalla, and D. M. Hercule, J. Catal. 106, 85-92 (1987).
21. H. Knözinger and P. Ratnasamy, Catal. Rev. Sci. Eng. 17, 31 (1978).
22. A. Castellan, J. C. J. Bart, A. Vaghi, and N. Giordano, J. Catal. 42, 162 (1976).
23. H. Jeziorowski, H. Knözinger, P. Grange, and P. Gajardo, J. Phys. Chem. 83, 1780 (1979).
24. K. Y. S. Ng and E. Gulari, J. Catal. 92 340 (1985).

25. T. Fransen, P. C. van Berge and P. Mars, *React. Kinet. Catal. Lett.* 5, 445 (1976).
26. A. J. van Hengstum, PhD Thesis, Twente University of Technology, Enschede, The Netherlands (1984).
27. P. Arnoldy, J. C. M. de jonge and J. A. Moulijn, *J. Phys. Chem.* 89, 4517 (1985).
28. H. C. Yao, *J. Catal.* 70, 440 (1981).
29. W. K. Hall and F. E. Massoth, *J. Catal.* 34, 41 (1974).
30. T. Fransen, O. van der Meer and P. Mars, *J. Phys. Chem.* 80, 2103 (1978).
31. R. Thomas, E. M. van Oers, V. H. J. de Beer, and J. A. Moulijn, *J. Catal.* 84, 275 (1983).
32. R. Thomas, V. H. J. de Beer and J. A. Moulijn, *Bull Soc. Chim. Belg.* 90, 1349 (1981).
33. P. Arnoldy, PhD Thesis, University of Amsterdam, The Netherlands (1985).
34. R. Burch and A. Collins, *Appl. Catal.* 18, 389 (1985).

35. C. V. Caceres, J. L. G. Fierro, A. L. Agudo, M. N. Blanco and H. J. Thomas, *J. Catal.* 95, 501 (1985).
36. S. Matsuda and A. Kato, *Appl. Catal.* 8, 149-165 (1983).
37. A. F. Wells, "Structural Inorganic Chemistry", Clarendon Press, Oxford (1962).
38. D. S. Zingg, L. E. Makovsky, R. E. Tischer, F. R. Brown and D. M. Hercules, *J. Phys. Chem.* 84, 2898 (1980).
39. S. Kasztelan, J. Grimblot, J. P. Bonnelle, E. Payen, H. Toulhoat and Y. Jacquin, *Appl. Catal.* 7, 91, (1983).
40. G. C. Bond, J. Perez Zurita and S. Flamerz, *Appl. Catal.* 27, 353 (1986).
41. J. C. Védrine, in "Surface Properties and Catalysis by Non-Metals" (Ed. J. P. Bonnelle, B. Delmon and E. Derouane), Reidel, Dordrecht, (1983) p. 159.
42. G. C. Bond, *Surf. Sci.* 156, 966-981 (1985).

43. J. W. E. Coenen and P. B. Wells, "Preparation of Catalysts III" (Eds. G. Poncelet, P. Grange and P. A. Jacobs), Elsevier, Amsterdam, 801 (1983).
44. G. C. Bond and R. Burch, in "Specialist Periodical Reports, Catalysis Vol. 6" (Eds. G. C. Bond and G. Webb) (Royal Society of Chemistry, London) (1982)
45. G.-M. Schwab, *Adv. Catal.* 27, 1 (1978).
46. F. Solymosi, *Catal. Rev.* 1, 233, (1967)
47. J. Cunningham, B. K. Hodnett, M. Ilyas, J. Tobin, E. L. Leahy and J. L. G. Fierro, *Faraday Disc. Chem. Soc.* 72, 283-302, (1982).
48. G. C. Bond, S. Flamerz and R. Shukri, *Faraday Disc. Chem. Soc.* 87, to be published (1989).
49. G. Busca, *Mat. Chem. Phys.*, 19, 157 (1988).
50. H. Miyata, T. Mukai, T. Ono and Y. Kubokawa, *J. Chem. Soc. Faraday Trans. 1*, 84, 4137 (1988).
51. H. Miyata, K. Fujii and T. Ono, *ibid.*, 84, 3121 (1988).

52. T. Kataoka and J. A. Dumesic, *J. Catal.*, 112, 66 (1988).
53. M. Inomata, K. Mori, A. Miyamoto, T. Ui and Y. Murakami, *J. Phys. Chem.* 87, 754 (1983).
54. K. Arata, and H. Mino, in "Proc. 9th Internat. Congr. Catal.", (ed. M. J. Phillips and M. Ternan) (Chem. Inst. Canada, Ottawa, 1988) Vol. 4, p. 1727.
55. F. A. Ivanovskaya and D. Kh. Senbaev, *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, 61, 253 (1987).
56. L. L. Murrell, D. C. Grenoble, C. J. Kin and N. C. Dispenziere, *J. Catal.* 107, 434 (1987).
57. H. M. Ismail, C. R. Theocharis, D. N. Waters, M. I. Zaki and R. B. Fahim, *J. Chem. Soc. Faraday Trans. 1*, 82, 1601, (1987).
58. J. Bernholc, J. A. Horsley, L. L. Murell, L. G. Sherman and S. Soled, *J. Phys. Chem.* 81, 1526 (1987).
59. G. C. Bond and S. Flamerz, *Appl. Catal.* 33, 219 (1987).

60. J. M. Winterbottom, in "Catalysis Specialist Periodical Reports" Vol. 4 ed. by C.Kemball and D. A. Dowden, Ch. 6 (1981).
61. H. Vinek, H. Noller, M. Ebal, and K. Schwarz, J. Chem. Soc., Faraday Trans. 1, 73, 734, (1977).
62. G. A. Tsigdinos, H. Y. Chen and B.J. Streusand, Ind. Chem. Prod. Res. Rev. 20, 619 (1981).
63. J. A. R. van Veen, H. De. Wit, C. A. Emeis and P. A. J. M. Hendriks, J. Catal. 107, 579-582 (1987).
64. J. Haber and E. Serwicka, Polyhedron vol. 5, No. 1/2, 107-109 (1986).
65. T. Paryjczak, J. Rynkowski, and S. Karski, J. Chromatog. 188, 254 (1980).
66. H. F. J. Van't Blik, PhD Thesis, Eindhoven, The Netherlands (1984).
67. J. H. A. Martens, H.F. J.van't Blik, and R. Prins, J. Catal. 97, 200-209 (1985).
68. P. Arnoldy and J. A. Moulijn, J. Catal. 93, 38 (1985).

69. J. J. Criado, B. Macias, C. Martin and V. Kives, *J. Mat. Sci.* 20, 1427-1433, (1985).
70. J. Rynkowski, *Zesz. Nauk.-Politech Lodz., Chem.* 41, 120 (1987).
71. Sh. A. Talipova, V.N. Vorobev, and M. G. Sattarov, *Zh. Prikl, Khim (Leningrad)* 60 (6), 1328 (1987).
72. L. E. Makovsky, J.M. Stencel, F. R. Brown, R. E. Tischer, and S.S. Pollack, *J. Catal.* 89, 334-347, (1984).
73. C. M. Demanet and M. Steinberg, *Appl. Surf. Sci.* 14, 271-280 (1982-83).
74. R. L. Chin and D. M. Hercules, *J. Phys. Chem.* 86, 3079-3089 (1982).
75. J. W. Geus, in "Preparation of Catalysts III" Eds. G. Poncelet, P. Grange and P. A Jacobs, Elsevier, Amsterdam, p.1 (1983).
76. D. G. Castner and D. S. Santilli, in "Catalytic Materials Relationship between Structure and Reactivity" Ed. by T. E. Whyte, Jr., R. A. Dalla Betta, E. G. Dervuane, and R. T. K. Baker, ACS Symp. Ser. 248, Washington D. C. 39-56 (1984).

77. L. D. Schmidt and C.-P. Lee, in "Catalyst Deactivation" Chemical Industries Vol. 30, ed. by E. E. Petersen and A. T. Bell, 297 (1987).
78. A. Arleaga, J. L. G. Fierro, P. Grange and B. Delmon, in "Stud. Surf. Sci. Catal. 34" ed. by B. Delmon and G. F. Froment, 59 (1987).
79. V. Stuchly and K. Klusaceh, Appl. Catal. 34, 263-273 (1988).
80. S. Betteridge and R. Burch, Appl. Catal. 23, 413-424 (1986).
81. G. Leofanti, F. Genoni, and P. Padovan, Calorim. Anal. Therm. 16, 379-384 (1985).
82. P. Arnoldy, M. C. Franken, B. Scheffer, and J. A. Moulijn, J. Catal. 96, 381-395 (1985).
83. P. Gajardo, P. Grange and B. Delmon, J. Catal. 63, 201-216 (1980).
84. Y. Okamoto, T. Shimokawa, T. Imanda, and S. Teranishi, J. Catal. 57, 153-166 (1979).
85. J. S. Brinen and W. D. Armstrong, J. Catal. 54, 57-65 (1978).

86. P. Gajardo, D. Pirotta, C. Defosse, P. Grange and B. Delmon, *J. Electron. Spectrosc.* 17, 121 (1979).
87. P. Gajardo, P. Grange, and B. Delmon, *J. Phys. Chem.* 83, 1771 (1979).
88. P. Gajardo, D. Pirotta, P. Grange and B. Delmon, *ibid.* 83, 1780 (1979).
89. K. S. Chung and F. E. Massoth, *J. Catal.* 64, 320 (1980).
90. D. M. Hercules and J.C. Klein, in "Applied Electron Spectroscopy for Chemical Analysis", Ed. by H. Windawi and F. F.-L. Ho, J. Wiley and Sons, Ch. 8 (1982).
91. P. Grange, *Cat. Rev. Sci. Eng.* 21, 135 (1980).
92. A Cimino and B. A. De Angelis, *J. Catal.* 36, 11 (1975).
93. T. J. Wiseman, in "Characterization of Powder Surfaces" Ed. by G. D. Parfitt and K. S. W. Sing, Ch. 4 (1976).
94. R. J. H. Clark, in "The Chemistry of Titanium and Vanadium", Ch. 9, Elsevier, (1968).

95. R. R. Chianelli, in Ref. 41, p. 361.
96. R. R. Chianelli, in "Catalysis and Surface Science", ed. by H. Heinemann and G. A. Somorjai, Chemical Industries vol. 21 p. 61 (1985).
97. T. A. Pecoraro and R. R. Chianelli, J. Catal. 67, 430-445 (1981).
98. B. Delmon, in "Proceedings of the Third International Conference on the Chemistry and Uses of Molybdenum" Ann Arbor, Michigan, August 19-23, pp. 73-85 (1979).
99. H. Topsøe, B. S. Clausen, R. Candia, C. Wivel, and S. Morey, J. Catal. 68(2) 433 (1981).

## CHAPTER 6 CONCLUSIONS

Some of the questions raised in Chapter 1 can be answered on the basis of the results presented in this thesis. Others remain fully or partly unsolved, calling for further research.

It has been shown that it is possible to deposit complete or nearly complete monolayers of  $\text{MoO}_3$  and  $\text{CoO}$  on  $\text{TiO}_2$ .

Monolayer formation is dependent on the interaction between  $\text{MoO}_3$  and the support. Not completely elucidated was the exact mechanism according to which molybdate-polyanions depolymerize prior to adsorption (Chapter 2). Neither was it possible to establish the exact mutual co-ordination of the molybdate polyhedra on the support. More research is needed to establish the configuration in which Mo-anions primarily adsorb on  $\text{TiO}_2$  and the structure in which these primarily adsorbed species are transformed on drying and calcination. As this research requires a technique suitable for analyzing structures in solid phases, Laser Raman spectroscopy (LRS) seems very promising.

Not many techniques can be applied in establishing the existence and structure of a monolayer and in discriminating between monolayer and crystalline  $\text{MoO}_3$  and  $\text{CoO}$ . Among the various techniques Laser Raman spectroscopy (LRS) and temperature-programmed reduction (TPR) are the most adequate. The techniques are complementary: LRS can only be

used qualitatively whereas TPR provides a quantitative analysis of the different surface species.

XPS is also a surface sensitive technique as the inelastic mean free path (escape depth) of the photoelectrons is between  $\sim 1$  nm and 3 nm in the kinetic energy range usually recorded. Hence we get quantitative or at least semi-quantitative information from the measurements of the peak areas of the characteristic lines of the elements in the catalyst. In particular several models have been developed recently to estimate the monolayer coverage of supported or adsorbed species by using XPS. However, the great disadvantage of XPS is the need for using ultra high vacuum conditions which are far from the catalytic conditions.

The importance of transmission electron microscopy (TEM) and related techniques for the characterization of practical catalysts is justified by the fact that analytical electron microscopy (AEM) is involved in the investigation of many different features: nature of the phases, size and shape of particles, dispersion, and repartition of the supported species.

Whereas some catalysts exhibit stability towards thermal treatment and/or reduction, others do not, and undergo structural changes due to the dissolution of  $\text{MoO}_3$  and  $\text{CoO}$  into the support. Structural changes are well reflected by changes in catalytic behaviour (Chapters 4 and 5).

Not fully resolved was the nature of the driving force for the various structural changes. However, it is believed that the degree of fit of crystallographic planes at the interface of different  $\text{MoO}_3$  and  $\text{CoO}$  and the support plays an important role.

The solution of the problem of predicting the catalytic activity is a major problem of the theory of catalysis and requires a deep understanding of the nature of catalysis, which can be obtained on the basis of the study of features of the kinetics and mechanism of individual classes of reactions<sup>(1)</sup>. The creation of a single theory of catalysis, generalizing all varieties of catalytic processes, is impracticable at the current level of our knowledge. The search for a theoretical substantiation of regularities in individual classes and types of catalytic processes is most advisable.

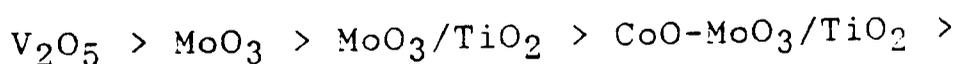
An important step in the classification of catalytic processes was the division proposed by Roginskii<sup>(2)</sup> of reactions, and the catalysts, into two major groups: oxidation-reduction and acid-base.

The search for regularities for a broad class of oxidation-reduction catalytic processes led to significant success in the selection of active and selective catalysts and to their theoretical substantiation<sup>(3-6)</sup>. Clear regularities, associating the catalytic activity of samples with their physico-chemical properties and nature of active centres, have as yet not been observed for catalytic processes of the acid-base type<sup>(1)</sup>. Numerous attempts to

reveal a correlation between catalytic activity and surface acidity have led to certain positive results<sup>(7)</sup>, but there is no clear answer to this question. Today we still cannot predict what acidity a catalyst should possess for the occurrence of a certain process. The issue is not as to what type of acidic centres certain reactions occur at. The presence, or on the other hand, the absence of correlations between the catalytic activity and catalyst acidity can already give very valuable information on the mechanism of catalytic processes and will help reveal regularities of the selection of active and selective acid-base catalysts.

To determine the general regularities of selection of catalysts of the acid-base type, it is necessary to study the mechanism of the investigated reactions, which cannot be understood without answering the question about the nature of active centres and the character of their interaction with the reactant<sup>(1)</sup>. Unfortunately, our knowledge in this field is as yet limited. The intimate reaction mechanism can change as a function of the reaction and conditions and the nature of active centres.

From the experimental results, one can conclude that the activity of the catalysts for the decomposition of 2-propanol to yield propene (dehydration product) is as follows:



and for the decomposition of 2-propanol to yield acetone (dehydrogenation product) is as follows:

$\text{CoO/TiO}_2 > \text{CoO-MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2 > \text{MoO}_3/\text{TiO}_2 > \text{V}_2\text{O}_5/\text{TiO}_2 >$   
 $\text{V}_2\text{O}_5 > \text{MoO}_3 > \text{TiO}_2.$

Because of the complexity it is impossible to come to a general theory for the relationship between catalytic activity for 2-propanol decomposition and the structural properties.

\_\_\_\_\_ // \_\_\_\_\_

## 6.1 References

1. V.V. Goncharuk, Ukr. Khim. Zh. Vol. 48 (11), p. 8-13 (1982).
2. S. Z. Roginskii, "Fundamentals of Theory of Catalysis", Probl. Kinetiki i Kataliza, no. 6, pp. 9-53, (1949).
3. G. K. Boreskov, Catalysis in Sulfuric Acid Production [in Russian]. Goskhimizdat, Moscow, (1954).
4. V. A. Roiter, Selected Papers [in Russian], Nauk. Dumka, (1976).
5. O.V. Krylov, "Catalysis by Nonmetals", Academic Press, New York and London (1970).
6. G. I. Golodets, "Heterogeneous-Catalytic Reactions Involving Molecular Oxygen", Stud. Surf. Sci. Catal. 15, Elsevier, (1983)
7. T. Tanabe, "Solid Acids and Bases" Kodansha, Japan, Academic Press, London and New York (1970).

Appendix ITheoretical wt.% MoO<sub>3</sub> for a monolayera. Estimate based on the concentration of Ti-OH groups

|       |   |   |                                    |
|-------|---|---|------------------------------------|
| Data: | surface area of TiO <sub>2</sub>          | = | 9.6 m <sup>2</sup> g <sup>-1</sup> |
|       | molecular weight of MoO <sub>3</sub>      | = | 143.94 g.mol <sup>-1</sup>         |
|       | maximum number of OH <sup>-</sup> groups* | = | 4.5/nm <sup>2</sup>                |
|       | density of MoO <sub>3</sub>               | = | 4.692 gcm <sup>-3</sup>            |

Wt. % of MoO<sub>3</sub> =

$$\frac{9.6 \text{ m}^2\text{g}^{-1} \times 4.5 \times 10^{18} \text{ OH's m}^{-2}}{6.02 \times 10^{23} \text{ mol}} \times 143.94 \text{ g.mol}^{-1} \times 100\%$$

$$= 1.0329\%$$

$$\approx 1.03\%$$

Thickness of a monolayer

$$\rho = m/V \quad \Rightarrow \quad V = m/\rho$$

$$V = \frac{143.94 \text{ g.mol}^{-1}}{4.692 \text{ g.cm}^{-3}} \times \frac{1 \text{ mol}}{6.02 \times 10^{23} \text{ mol}} \times \frac{1 \text{ m}^3}{10^6 \text{ cm}^3}$$

$$= 5.096 \times 10^{-29} \text{ m}^3/\text{mole.}$$

$$\text{Volume} = (\text{side})^3 \quad \Rightarrow \quad \text{side} = (\text{volume})^{1/3}$$

$$\text{side} \Rightarrow \text{thickness} = 3.71 \times 10^{-10} \text{ m}$$

$$\text{Area} = 1.37 \times 10^{-19} \text{ m}^2$$

\* J. R. Anderson, in "Structure of Metallic Catalysts" Academic Press, 1975.

b. Density of  $Ti^{4+}$  ions method

Estimate based on the surface concentration of  $Ti^{4+}$  ions.

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Data: surface area of } TiO_2 &= 9.6 \text{ m}^2 \cdot \text{g}^{-1} \\ \text{molecular weight of } MoO_3 &= 143.94 \text{ g} \cdot \text{mol}^{-1} \\ \text{number of } Ti_s \text{ (surface Ti atom)*} &= 6.25 \text{ Ti/nm}^2 \end{aligned}$$

Wt. % of  $MoO_3$  =

$$\frac{9.6 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1} \times 6.25 \times 10^{18} \text{ m}^{-2}}{6.02 \times 10^{23} \text{ mol}} \times 143.94 \text{ g} \cdot \text{mol}^{-1} \times 100\% = 1.4346\% \\ \approx 1.43\%$$

c. Estimate based on the density of  $MoO_3$

from method (a)

$$\text{Area} = 1.37 \times 10^{-19} \text{ m}^2$$

Number of molecules of  $MoO_3$  required to cover  $TiO_2$  surface =

$$9.6 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1} \times \frac{\text{moles}}{1.37 \times 10^{-19} \text{ m}^2} = 6.97 \times 10^{19} \text{ moles.}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{No. of moles} &= 6.97 \times 10^{19} \times \frac{1 \text{ mole}}{6.02 \times 10^{23}} \\ &= 1.16 \times 10^{-4} \text{ moles} \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Wt. of } MoO_3 = 1.16 \times 10^{-4} \times 143.94 = 1.66 \times 10^{-2}$$

Wt. of  $MoO_3$  for monolayer:

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Wt. \%} &= \frac{1.66 \times 10^{-2}}{1 + 1.66 \times 10^{-2}} = 1.6403 \times 10^{-2} \\ &= 1.64\% \end{aligned}$$

---

\* G. C. Bond, S. Flamerz and L. van Wijk, Catal. Today 1(1987) 229.

Appendix IIa. Theoretical wt.% Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> for a monolayerEstimate based on the surface concentration of Ti<sup>4+</sup> ions

|  |   |                                    |
|--|---|------------------------------------|
| Data: surface area of TiO <sub>2</sub>             | = | 9.6 m <sup>2</sup> g <sup>-1</sup> |
| molecular weight of Co <sub>3</sub> O <sub>4</sub> | = | 240.80gmol <sup>-1</sup>           |
| number of Ti <sub>s</sub> (surface Ti atoms)       | = | 6.25 Ti/nm <sup>2</sup>            |
| density of Co <sub>3</sub> O <sub>4</sub>          | = | 6.07 g.cm <sup>-3</sup>            |

Wt. % of Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> =

$$\frac{9.6\text{m}^2\text{g}^{-1} \times 6.25 \times 10^{18} \text{ m}^{-2} \times 240.80 \text{ gmol}^{-1} \times 100\%}{6.02 \times 10^{23} \text{ moles}} = 2.4\%$$

Thickness of a monolayer

$$\rho = m/V \quad \Rightarrow \quad V = m/\rho$$

$$V = \frac{240.80\text{g}\cdot\text{mol}^{-1}}{6.07\text{g}\cdot\text{cm}^{-3}} \times \frac{1 \text{ mole}}{6.02 \times 10^{23} \text{ mol}} \times \frac{1\text{m}^3}{10^6 \text{ cm}^3}$$

$$= 6.59 \times 10^{-29} \text{ m}^3/\text{moles}.$$

$$\text{Volume} = (\text{side})^3 \quad \Rightarrow \quad \text{side} = (\text{volume})^{1/2}$$

$$\text{side} \Rightarrow \text{thickness} \Rightarrow = 4.04 \times 10^{-10} \text{ m}$$

$$\text{Area} = 1.63 \times 10^{-19} \text{ m}^2$$

b. Estimate based on the density of  $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$

From method (a): Area of  $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$  molecule =  $1.63 \times 10^{-19} \text{ m}^2$ .

Number of molecules of  $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$  required to cover  $\text{TiO}_2$  surface

$$9.6 \text{ m}^2 \times \frac{\text{moles}}{1.63 \times 10^{-19} \text{ m}^2} = 5.88 \times 10^{19} \text{ moles}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{No. of moles} &= 5.88 \times 10^{19} \times \frac{1 \text{ mole}}{6.02 \times 10^{23}} \\ &= 9.77 \times 10^{-5} \text{ moles.} \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Wt. of } \text{Co}_3\text{O}_4 = 9.77 \times 10^{-5} \times 240.80 = 2.35 \times 10^{-2} \text{ g}$$

Wt.% of  $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$  for monolayer:

$$\text{Wt\%} = \frac{2.35 \times 10^{-2}}{1 + 2.35 \times 10^{-2}} = 2.298 \times 10^{-2}$$

$$\approx 2.30\%.$$


---

c. Estimate based on the concentration of Ti - OH groups

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Data: surface area of TiO}_2 &= 9.6 \text{ m}^2\text{g}^{-1} \\ \text{molecular weight of Co}_3\text{O}_4 &= 240.8 \text{ g}\cdot\text{mol}^{-1} \\ \text{maximum number of OH}^- \text{ groups} &= 4.5 \times 10^{18} \text{ m}^{-2} \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Wt. \% of Co}_3\text{O}_4 =$$

$$\frac{9.6 \text{ m}^2\text{g}^{-1} \times 4.5 \times 10^{18} \text{ m}^{-2}}{6.02 \times 10^{23} \text{ mol}} \times 240.80 \text{ gmol}^{-1} \times 100\% = 1.728\%$$

$$\approx 1.73\%$$


---

d. Theoretical wt.% CoO for a monolayer

Estimate based on the surface concentration of Ti<sup>4+</sup> ions

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Data: surface area of TiO}_2 &= 9.6 \text{ m}^2\text{g}^{-1} \\ \text{molecular weight of CoO} &= 74.93 \text{ gmol}^{-1} \\ \text{number of Ti}_s \text{ (surface Ti atom)} &= 6.25 \times 10^{18} \text{ m}^{-2} \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Wt.\% of CoO} =$$

$$\frac{9.6 \text{ m}^2\text{g}^{-1} \times 6.25 \times 10^{18} \text{ m}^{-2}}{6.02 \times 10^{23} \text{ mol}} \times 74.93 \text{ gmol}^{-1} \times 100\% = 0.746\%$$

$$\approx 0.75\%$$

e. Estimate based on the concentration of Ti-OH groups

Data: surface area of  $\text{TiO}_2$  =  $9.6 \text{ m}^2\text{g}^{-1}$

molecular weight of  $\text{CoO}$  =  $74.93 \text{ gmol}^{-1}$

maximum number of  $\text{OH}^-$  groups =  $4.5 \times 10^{18}\text{m}^{-2}$

Wt.% of  $\text{CoO}$  =

$$\frac{9.6 \text{ m}^2\text{g}^{-1} \times 4.5 \times 10^{18} \text{ m}^{-2}}{6.02 \times 10^{23} \text{ mol}} \times 74.93 \text{ gmol}^{-1} \times 100\% = 0.537\%$$

$\approx 0.54\%$

---

Appendix IIIMonolayer Capacity for CoO-MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> Catalysts (OH groups method)

|                      |   |                                     |
|----------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| CoO/TiO <sub>2</sub> | surface area of TiO <sub>2</sub> (P-25) | 54.8 m <sup>2</sup> g <sup>-1</sup> |
|                      | total no. of OH groups                  | 4.9/nm <sup>2</sup>                 |
|                      | M. wt. of CoO                           | 74.93 gmol <sup>-1</sup>            |

$$\frac{4.9 \times 54.8 \times 10^{18}}{6.023 \times 10^{23}} \times 74.93 \times 100 = 3.34\%$$

MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub>

|  |                            |        |
|--|----------------------------|--------|
|  | M. wt. of MoO <sub>3</sub> | 143.94 |
|--|----------------------------|--------|

$$\frac{4.9 \times 54.8 \times 10^{18}}{6.023 \times 10^{23}} \times 143.94 \times 100 = 6.42\%$$

For one monolayer coverage of 50% CoO and 50% MoO<sub>3</sub> will be

$$\frac{3.34}{2} + \frac{6.42}{2} = 1.67\% \text{CoO} + 3.21\% \text{MoO}_3$$

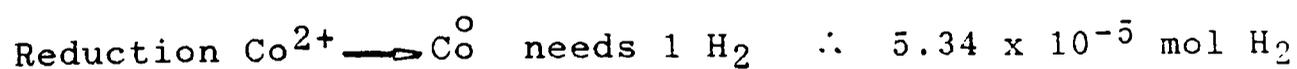
- 0.42%CoO - 0.8%MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> (1/4CL + 1/4ML)\*
- 0.84%CoO - 1.6%MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> (1/2CL + 1/2ML)
- 1.67%CoO - 3.21%MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> (1CL + 1/2ML)
- 2.51%CoO - 4.81%MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> (1 1/2CL + 1 1/2ML)
- 3.34%CoO - 6.42%MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> (2CL + 2ML)
- 5.01%CoO - 9.63%MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> (3CL + 3ML)
- 6.68%CoO - 12.84%MoO<sub>3</sub>/TiO<sub>2</sub> (4CL + 4ML)

\* CL = CoO Layer, ML = MoO<sub>3</sub> Layer

Appendix IV

An example for estimating theoretical H<sub>2</sub> uptake of  
(0.4% CoO-0.8% MoO<sub>3</sub>)/TiO<sub>2</sub> catalyst

$$0.004 \text{ g CoO} \equiv 0.004/74.93 = 5.34 \times 10^{-5} \text{ mol}$$



$$0.008 \text{ g MoO}_3 \equiv 0.008/143.94 = 5.56 \times 10^{-5} \text{ mol}$$



$$\text{Total} = 2.202 \times 10^{-4} \text{ mol H}_2$$

If all Co present as Co<sup>3+</sup>, reduction to Co<sup>0</sup> need 1.5 H<sub>2</sub>

$$\therefore 8.01 \times 10^{-5} \text{ mol H}_2$$

$$\text{Total} = 2.469 \times 10^{-4} \text{ mol H}_2$$